

Contra Mundum



Adam Weishaupt

Contra Mundum

BY

ADAM WEISHAUP

PUBLISHED BY HYPERREALITY BOOKS

Copyright © Adam Weishaupt 2016

The right of Adam Weishaupt to be identified as the author of this work has been asserted in accordance with sections 77 and 78 of the Copyright Designs and Patents Act 1988. All rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced, stored in a retrieval system or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic, mechanical, photocopy, recording, or otherwise, without the prior permission of the author, except in the case of a reviewer, who may quote brief passages embodied in critical articles or in a review.

Table of Contents

[Contra Mundum](#)

[Table of Contents](#)

[Introduction](#)

[An Enemy of the People](#)

[The Poetics of Non-Arrival](#)

[Zombies](#)

[“Saviour Machine”](#)

[Homo Sacer](#)

[Human Sacrifice](#)

[The Garden of Eden](#)

[Eden: The Holy Mountain of God](#)

[The Fall](#)

[Cosmic Ordering](#)

[The Amniotic Universe](#)

[Alien Abduction](#)

[The Trauma of Birth](#)

[Chikan](#)

[The Masque of the Red Death](#)

[Pig or Socrates?](#)

[Dark City](#)

[Naked Lunch](#)

[Eckhart Tolle](#)

[False Enlightenment = Endarkenment](#)

[The Despisers of Knowledge](#)

[Nirvana](#)

[Time's Up](#)

[We Are Gods](#)

[The Sacred Marriage](#)

[Pseudodoxia Epidemica](#)

[Spiritual Immunity](#)

[Ego Trips and Guilt Trips](#)

[The Uncanny Valley](#)

[The Razor's Edge](#)

[The Forbidden](#)

[The Dawn of the Supermen](#)

[The Shadowhood](#)

[The Great Man Theory](#)

[The Superfluous Ones](#)

[The Thirteenth Floor](#)

[The Preachers of Death](#)

[The War of Annihilation](#)

[The Fear Factor](#)

[Against the Gods](#)

[The Oldest Profession](#)

[The Broken Places](#)

[Thought-Powered Ships](#)

[Macrophage](#)

[A World-Class Hater](#)

[Princess Syndrome](#)

[Telegony](#)

[The Sound of Empty Vessels](#)

[The Deathbed Test](#)

[A Heavy Heart](#)

[The Mystery of Death](#)

[Astral Projection](#)

[Cosmotheism](#)

[The Continuum](#)

[The Irvine Welsh Agenda](#)

[The Rise of the Fake](#)

[Stoned Ape Theory](#)

[The Beauty Forecast](#)

[The Fire Sermon](#)

[The Transcendent Function](#)

[Gnosis](#)

[It's Raining Idiots](#)

[Mindfulness, Schmindfulness](#)

[The Mysteries of Dionysus](#)

[Dreams](#)

[Fools and Mystics](#)

[The Unnamed Crime](#)

[Prester John](#)

[The Darkness](#)

[The Charismatics](#)

[The Buddha Absurdity](#)

[Osho: A Rolls-Royce Lifestyle](#)

[Osho versus Illuminism](#)

[Apostolics versus Catholics](#)

[The Mind War](#)

[Cimmeria, Beyond Oceanus](#)

[Hyperborea](#)

[Rationalists versus Empiricists](#)

[Get Closer to the God](#)

[The B-Movie](#)

[The Thoughts of God](#)

[Infinite Regress](#)

[Dissecting Discordianism](#)

[Shit and Shinola: The Gospel of Relativism](#)

[Change Your Life](#)

[Simulating the Universe](#)

[The God Project](#)

[The Mythos and Logos Degrees of the Illuminati](#)

[Conclusion](#)

Introduction

“I’m plotting revolution against this lie that the majority has a monopoly of the truth. What are these truths that always bring the majority rallying round? Truths so elderly they are practically senile. And when a truth is as old as that, gentlemen, you can hardly tell it from a lie.” – Dr Stockmann (in Henrik Ibsen’s play *An Enemy of the People*)

Contra mundum is Latin for “against the world”. It denotes defiance of general opinion; persevering in the teeth of universal criticism, discouragement and hostility; standing against everything and everyone. It’s associated with absolute but proud isolation, and often goes with fierce, unbreakable spirit, determination and principle. The term is often applied to mavericks, outsiders, renegades, heretics, freethinkers, blasphemers, apostates, radicals, dreamers, rebels, revolutionaries, all those who refuse to compromise, all those who refuse to accept the status quo. It means to defy everyone, to stand against everyone no matter what, to be resolute in the face of universal opposition and condemnation.

Dr Stockmann in Ibsen’s *An Enemy of the People* is defiantly *contra mundum*. He proudly states, “The majority is always wrong”; “The strongest man in the world is the man who stands most alone.”

The Illuminati have always been *contra mundum* in the sense of standing against mainstream religion, mainstream science and mainstream politics alike, and supporting the cause of reason and logic over faith, mysticism, relativism, empiricism, subjectivism and solipsism.

This is a handbook for all those who think that this world is a madhouse, or a cosmic prison planet, that everything about it needs to change, that all values must be revalued, and all idols – especially those of religion, science and politics – toppled.

Humanity has always listened to false prophets and knelt to false gods. It’s about time we entered the Age of Truth ... which is simply the Age of Reason. Reason, and reason alone, takes us to the Truth.

An Enemy of the People

“The worst enemy of truth and freedom in our society is the solid majority. Yes, the damned, solid, liberal majority.” – Dr Stockmann

As soon as you reach this conclusion, you can no longer buy into democracy.

“You should never have your best trousers on when you turn out to fight for freedom and truth.” – Dr Stockmann

The fight for what is right and true is always a dirty business.

“The majority is never right. Never, I tell you! That’s one of these lies in society that no free and intelligent man can help rebelling against. Who are the people that make up the biggest proportion of the population – the intelligent ones or the fools? I think we can agree it’s the fools, no matter where you go in this world, it’s the fools that form the overwhelming majority.” – Dr Stockmann

How do you stop the world from being run by fools? How do you make the majority realise they are fools? How can you change the world for the better if you can never get rid of the fools who are the cause of the world changing for the worse? All contra mundum individuals are faced with this most intractable of problems. How can the Truth succeed in a world where the Lie is all-conquering?

“The thing is, you see, that the strongest man in the world is the man who stands most alone.” – Dr Stockmann

Once you have become contra mundum, you had better be strong because you will have far more enemies than friends. It’s always lonely to be on the side of the Truth. Nothing is more popular and seductive than the Lie. The Truth is pure reason, but the human race despises pure reason, and has no relationship with it. Humans relate to their feelings, faith, mystical intuitions, senses, subjective experiences and personal opinions. Reason doesn’t get a look in. It’s regarded as unreal, abstract and inhuman.

Dr Stockmann is called an anti-hero, yet he’s a true hero. The people are nothing without the Dr Stockmanns of the world, without those who provide a moral compass, without those who fight for the Truth, despite the intense opposition they face from all those with a vested interest in the Lie.

Sentence First, Verdict Afterward

“‘No, no!’ said the Queen. ‘Sentence first – verdict afterwards.’” – Lewis Carroll, *Alice’s Adventures in Wonderland*

... “Let the jury consider their verdict,” the King said, for about the twentieth time that day.

“No, no!” interrupted the Queen. “Execution first – verdict afterwards.”

“Stuff and nonsense!” said Alice loudly. “The idea of having the sentence first!”

“Hold your tongue!” said the Queen, turning purple.

“I won’t!” said Alice.

“Off with her head!” the Queen shouted at the top of her voice.

(from the Russian translation by Vladimir Nabokov)

The idea of justice involves a fair jury making fair, impartial deliberations, then reaching an appropriate verdict (guilty or not guilty). The judge then announces the sentence, based on the jury’s decision.

In Lewis Carroll’s upside-down, back-to-front world, the sentence comes first, then the verdict is pronounced. You are sentenced before you have been found guilty. Vladimir Nabokov regarded this as the procedure which took place in the Soviet Union. If you were accused, you were ipso facto guilty. You were presumed guilty until proven innocent, but no one was *ever* proven innocent.

Nabokov, in his translation, doesn’t even bother with the sentence and moves straight to execution. In a Police State, you are accused then put to death. There is no process, no trial, no jury, no sentence. There is merely the person who gives the order, the person who carries it out, and the person who is its victim.

The Red Queen Principle

The Red Queen principle – the principle that the conclusion is reached before any consideration is given to it – is the one that governs our world. People instantly draw conclusions compatible with their worldview, and pronounce immediate sentence on those that don’t, and proceed straight to execution. Only rational people – people ruled by reason – consider anything. Rational consideration comes with the territory for a rationalist, but not for a sensing type (scientist), a feeling type (religious person of faith), or intuitive type (religious mystic). People jump to their conclusions, then seek evidence that supports them, and reject everything that doesn’t. Conspiracy theories are the most obvious example, but such attitudes are just as prevalent in mainstream religion and science.

The Poetics of Non-Arrival

Kafka has been described as the master of the poetics of non-arrival. In Kafka's work, answers are permanently deferred. An answer is an impossible thing, a destination that can never be arrived at. Messengers and questers embark on hopeless trajectories. All encounters are unproductive. Problems are never clarified. They just get murkier. Troubles are never resolved. They always multiply.

Kafka is the poet of disorientation. He tries to bring order to confusion, but the more assiduously he tries, the more the confusion gets worse. He is a "strange attractor" of chaos, a black hole of meaning, a vanishing point of explanation.

In Kafka's world, all the protagonists are lost and floundering. They have no bearings. Everyone else knows the secret except them. They are the only ones not in the know. They are however, compelled to get on with life. They must go on even though everything is dissolving around them.

Kafka's heroes are always uncertain, baffled, unfulfilled, yet indefatigable. Kafka's novels are unfinished. They break off in mid-sentence, like life.

In *The Castle*, the hero (K) is a land surveyor, or at least claims to be, but no one believes him. In *The Trial*, the hero (Josef K) is arrested for an unspecified crime. It becomes clear that there was no crime, and that it doesn't even matter whether there was one or not. All that matters is that you have been accused and thus become part of "the process" – from which no one can ever emerge.

All steps taken by Kafka's heroes to clarify their position invariably fail. They are unsuccessful in everything they do.

Kafka's heroes crave to be recognised, to have an identity, to be understood, to have a place ... but these are always denied to them. Petty officials thwart everything they do. They are caught up in an interminable bureaucratic nightmare where everything gets blurrier and more indefinable.

In *The Castle*, the castle itself gets more vague and indefinite. Both it and everyone and everything inside it are a mystery ... just like heaven and God. Yet everyone in the village below the castle believes in it and upholds its shady and shaky rules and laws, even though no one actually knows what they are.

The End

With Kafka, your life ends with your throat slit, and you have no idea how you could ever have avoided that outcome.

Kafka's work can be read as a study of the helpless citizen against the vast, oppressive State apparatus, where the worst thing you can do is come to the attention of the bureaucracy. Once you're on the list, you can never get back off.

The Kafkaesque State is an overwhelming leviathan, uncaring and machinelike. You can't reason with it. It will never listen to you, never negotiate with you, and in the end it will definitely kill you.

Corporations are mini-versions of States. Once you become involved in a dispute with a corporation, do not expect to communicate with any rational human beings. Just expect to be subjected to an endlessly drawn-out process, where no one listens to you. It's amazing that so many capitalists hate the State and love corporations. Corporations are simply States in miniature. They can't imprison you or kill you, but they can make your life hell. They can depersonalise you, dehumanise you, and make you believe you are in a world ruled by aliens.

People who work for corporations never seem human. They are always mindless bureaucrats, or fake and phoney salespeople trying to fleece you. They are always inauthentic and living in bad faith. They hide behind roles, masks, procedures, processes, legal advice, pre-written scripts. They long

ago ceased to be human. They are merely human impersonators.

The Castle

In *The Castle*, K, the land surveyor, says he has been summoned by the authorities in “the Castle”. He claims to have a letter of invitation, but can’t find it. He doesn’t have the right equipment. He claims to have assistants, but they aren’t with him. He has no permit to stay in the village beneath the castle. He has no appointment arranged, and has lost his identity papers. He seems to be making it all up, but no one seems particularly surprised or bothered by his apparent deception. However, he is eventually told, “You are no one, with no papers, and no invitation.” Suddenly a phone call comes from the Castle saying that he can stay, but without verifying his story or status.

There is no road to the castle, just as, for most people, there is no road to the Truth, to the Answer. No one can make an appointment with the “explanation of existence”. You have to work it out yourself.

The path from the village neither leads to the castle nor away from it. You can never get any closer, and eventually you become lost. There is no welcome. Everything is cold. Is K actually dying? Is he having a nightmare before passing away?

“You’ve come the wrong way”, someone says. K is always going the wrong way. He can *never* find the right way.

“Where’s the gate? Can I get directions?” No one ever gives K directions. No one ever helps solve his predicament.

Two assistants arrive. K claims to know both of them, but in fact he has never met either of them before, and they have no idea who he is. He is a stranger, and they are strangers too. Like him, they have no equipment. He calls them by the same name – Arthur. Are they and he frauds?

When K manages to contact the Castle, he is told that no surveyor has arrived (i.e. he has not arrived). When he insists that he has, he is told that the Castle never makes mistakes. He can neither get into the castle, nor leave the village. He enters a kind of fevered, dreamlike state.

Endless barriers are put in his way. He can’t get any answers. People follow rules which they insist are not *their* rules. Wherever he goes, he’s told he can’t get in. He’s always surrounded by confusion and crossed lines. He’s always lost in translation, lost in transit, going round in circles. When he says that someone must have made a mistake, he’s told that he must never find errors because errors do not happen. Every department makes continuous errors, but each denies that any errors have occurred, and they ignore any evidence to the contrary.

There are no direct lines of communication to the Castle. Messages from the Castle have no meaning. Lights are almost never on in the castle. Is anyone there at all? (Is God in heaven? ... Is there a God? Is there a heaven?)

He won’t see you.

No one will see you.

You’re not well.

You’re not allowed in here.

Plead your case.

This is simply another digression.

The Trial

“Someone must have been spreading lies about Josef K, for without having done anything wrong he was arrested one morning.” – Kafka

Josef K is arrested one morning, accused of a nameless crime that he didn’t commit. He’s forced to negotiate an impenetrable legal process where he is never notified of the charge against him, and no formal case is ever presented. He has to attend court, hire lawyers and present pleas, yet he has no idea what he is defending himself against.

The tale foreshadows the Holocaust, where merely to be a Jew was crime enough. At the end of the book, Josef K is brutally executed in a quarry even though he has not been notified of any finding of guilt against him, or any sentence.

Since the book was unfinished, and the chapters left in no discernible order, it’s not clear that the chapters, as set out in the published book, reflect Kafka’s intentions. Given the bizarre nature of the book, it hardly seems to matter.

There’s something wrong, with everything.

You never get to know

Can you ignore the process? No one can walk away from the process. You’re part of it now. I’ve seen plenty come into it, but none ever leave.

In Kafka’s world, isolation and existential loneliness is at the core of the human condition. Everyone is alienated. Everyone is looking for answers, but there are none to be found. Everyone’s position is insecure. Everyone is poised above the abyss.

Like A Dog

“But the hands of one of the gentleman were laid on K’s throat, while the other pushed the knife deep into his heart and twisted it there, twice. As his eyesight failed, K saw the two gentlemen cheek by cheek, close in front of his face, watching the result. ‘Like a dog!’ he said. It was as if the shame of it must outlive him.” – Kafka

The Process

We are all subject to the Process ... the process of living, of trying to find the answer to existence.

In Kafka’s world, meaning and answers are endlessly deferred, exactly as in science. Science can never reach a conclusion. Any “final” answer it gives will always be falsifiable and in want of verification, hence it will *never* be final.

The Bug

In *The Metamorphosis*, the protagonist Gregor Samsa turns into an unspecified insect (a beetle, cockroach or wood louse). In fact, what he’s really turning into is a Jew (vermin) in an anti-Semitic society. Kafka’s work foreshadows the rise of Nazism, which Kafka certainly saw coming (or some such anti-Semitic apocalyptic movement).

Metamorphosis is not so much about a man becoming a bug, but a nation (the Germans) seeing the Jews turning into bugs in front of their eyes. And bugs needed to be exterminated.

The System

The dehumanising machinery of bureaucracy. Everyone is turned into a nonperson. The oppressive system is both invisible and invincible, and never bothers to state the crimes of which it accuses you.

Kafka the Jew versus the Jews

“What have I in common with Jews? I have hardly anything in common with myself and should stand very quietly in a corner, content that I can breathe.” – Kafka [In his adolescent years, Kafka declared himself an atheist; Kafka has been described as a Jewish anti-Semite, and self-hating Jew.]

“At times I’d like to stuff them all, simply as Jews (me included) into, say, the drawer of the laundry chest. Next I’d wait, open the drawer a little to see if they’ve suffocated, and if not, shut the drawer again and keep doing this to the end.” – Kafka

“Their insecure position, insecure within themselves, insecure among people, would above all explain why Jews believe they possess only whatever they hold in their hands or grip between their teeth, that furthermore only tangible possessions give them a right to live, and that finally they will never again acquire what they once have lost – which swims happily away from them, gone forever. Jews are threatened by dangers from the most improbable sides or, to be more precise, let’s leave the dangers aside and say: ‘They are threatened by threats.’ An example close to you. It’s true I may have promised not to speak about it (at a time when I scarcely knew you) but now I mention it without hesitation, as it won’t tell you anything new, just show you the love of relatives, and I won’t mention names and details since I have forgotten them. My youngest sister is supposed to marry a Czech, a Christian; once he was talking with one of your relatives about his intention of marrying a Jew, and this person said: ‘Anything but that, just don’t go getting mixed up with Jews!’” – Kafka

“I admire Zionism and am nauseated by it.” – Kafka

“Isn’t it natural to leave a place where one is so hated?... The heroism of staying is none the less merely the heroism of cockroaches which cannot be exterminated, even from the bathroom.” – Kafka

“I’ve been spending every afternoon outside in the streets, wallowing in anti-Semitic hate.” – Kafka

The Jews are a *contra mundum* people. That’s inevitable when you call yourselves the “Chosen People.” You have automatically made yourselves the enemy of everyone who has not been chosen, *i.e.* everyone else.

The Journey

Kafka’s heroes journey hopelessly towards an absent God. They inevitably find no God at the end of their path, only a God-shaped hole. They journey towards the supreme incomprehensibility. They are on a venture without a destination, a path whose end is not an end.

Too Late

“The Messiah will only come when he is no longer necessary; he will only come the day after his arrival; he will come, not on the last day, but the very last.” – Kafka

In Kafka, it’s always too late. Even the Messiah fails to be on time.

“Don’t you enjoy exaggerating painful things as much as possible?” – Kafka

“I completely dwelt in every idea, but also filled every idea ... I not only felt myself at my boundary, but at the boundary of the human in general. I am the end or the beginning.” – Kafka

“Life is merely terrible; I feel it as few others do. Often – and in my inmost self perhaps all the time – I doubt that I am a human being.” – Kafka

Kafka on Women

“Women are traps, which lie in wait for men everywhere, in order to drag them down into the finite.” – Kafka

“I yield not a particle of my demand for a fantastic life arranged solely in the interest of my work; she, indifferent to every mute request, wants the average: a comfortable home, an interest on my part in the factory, good food, bed at eleven, central heating...” – Kafka

Kafka never got married.

A Dream

“*A Dream* is a short story by Franz Kafka. The narrator describes a dream in which Josef K is walking through a cemetery. There are tombstones around him, and the setting is typically misty and dim. Soon he sees someone carving a name on a stone, and as he approaches he notices that it is his own name.” – Wikipedia

Before the Law

Kafka

“A man from the country seeks the law and wishes to gain entry to the law through an open doorway, but the doorkeeper tells the man that he cannot go through at the present time. The man asks if he can ever go through, and the doorkeeper says that it is possible but ‘not just yet’. The man waits by the door for years, bribing the doorkeeper with everything he has. The doorkeeper accepts the bribes, but tells the man that he accepts them ‘so that you do not think you have failed to do anything.’ The man does not attempt to murder or hurt the doorkeeper to gain the law, but waits at the door until he is about to die. Right before his death, he asks the doorkeeper why even though everyone seeks the law, no one else has come in all the years. The doorkeeper answers ‘No one else could ever be admitted here, since this gate was made only for you. I am now going to shut it.’”

There is no gateway, and there is no gatekeeper. The human tragedy is that the people are always looking for the magic door. What they never turn to is their own intellect, their own reason. You can work out absolutely everything just by thinking about it. You don’t need to go anywhere, or pass

through anything, or experience anything. You don't need to pray or meditate or smoke dope.

The Telephone

Like many introverts, Kafka hated the telephone. On the phone – denied sight of the other person, denied access to their body language – you can misconstrue everything. In *The Castle*, all telephone conversations end in frustration and bafflement.

Robopaths

“I coined the word *robopath* to describe people who have suffered the affliction of social death in their lives to the point where they enact robot roles.” – Lewis Yablonsky

Robopaths: People as Machines by Lewis Yablonsky: “The robopaths are the people who pull the triggers at My Lai, Kent State, and Attica, make policy in Washington, and live next door. Dehumanized by regimentation, bureaucratization, and indiscriminate violence, they are growing more numerous in today's society.” [from the book's back cover]

“Robopaths are what we also call zombies – the living dead – people that go through life without any aliveness, they only go through the motions mechanically. They have no spontaneity or creativity left and never do anything new. Like machine robots these human robots might be quite efficient in certain functions. Some professions and work environments in our society almost demand such behaviour, and do well especially in a bureaucracy.” – Dr Eberhard Scheiffele

Scientific materialists, with their hatred of meaning, purpose, mind, and free will, are robopaths. Scientists can barely be called human. They have denied everything that is quintessentially human, and sought to reduce us to transient collections of lifeless, mindless, purposeless, meaningless atoms ... to mere machine parts.

Robopaths are individuals “whose pathology entails robot-like behaviour and existence... they are people who simulate machines (automatons).” Isn't that true of scientists? Scientists actually self-identify as machines without free will. Materialist propagandists such as Sam Harris stand up in front of thousands people and tell them that they and he have no free will. He seeks to convince others that they have no free will (even though the task is plainly absurd if no one has free will ... if you lack free will you can't freely change your mind to agree with him, and he had no freedom to make his claims in the first place).

The number of Robopaths is rising as the degree of scientific and technological dehumanization becomes ever more pronounced. Transhumanists actually aspire to be a combination of human and machine ... “Manchines”, we might call them. They want to be mutant hybrids.

Trolling is the latest manifestation of robopathy. Robotic, autistic people start obsessing over something, and then ritualistically attack it over and over again, thus proving how vacant their lives are, how lacking in positivity, creativity and constructiveness they are. No one who was not a robopath would ever engage in predatory trolling. Trolls are always people at home behind a computer keyboard, and at home nowhere else. They are much happier with machines than with people.

“Yablonsky attributes the emergence of the robopathic personality to the destructive effects of the machine on human consciousness and behaviour. ... The robopath is ritualistic. ... The robopath lives in the past. The robopath is concerned with image. ... The robopath resorts to aggressive acts in the interest of winning ... The robopath is a compassionate.” – Frank M. Calabria

This is certainly true of trolls, but isn't it true of religious believers too? Muslims are robopaths. They are ritualistic machines that yearn to return to the past, and are incredibly aggressive when anyone challenges them. They have no compassion towards infidels. Religions produce brainwashed people, slavish followers programmed by prophets, gurus, “holy” texts and “sacred” scriptures.

How do we redeem our dehumanized society? We certainly don't turn to technology and machines. We certainly don't turn to scientific materialism, which tells us that we are ephemeral collections of atoms, and nothing more. We must turn to the spirit, the will, reason and intellect. Only mathematics allows us to rationally support the idea that we are immortal spiritual beings, evolving into Gods.

Frankenstein

Scientific materialism depicts us all as Frankenstein monsters ... dead things miraculously brought to life. Yet, according to science, it isn't Dr Frankenstein, or lightning and electricity, that vivify us, but lifeless, mindless atoms randomly encountering each other and then organising themselves in various special ways. Dr Frankenstein is replaced by Randomness. In fact, science replaces everything proposed to have a mind – most especially God – with Randomness.

If you reject purposeful mind as the fundamental driver of existence, you have nowhere else to go but the world of self-performing random miracles and magic, since you have abolished the concept of any entity doing anything deliberately, for reasons, with a goal in mind.

Scientists are robopaths ... zombies ... the living dead. They have given *themselves* that status, and consider themselves extraordinarily rational for doing so. Scientists are those who are entirely alienated from their own souls, to the extent that they evangelically deny that they have souls, and want all the rest of us to agree with them.

Zombies

A zombie is an imaginary creature that is a mixture, a hybrid, of life and death. According to science, so are all animals and humans. For scientists, all life is essentially dead (being exclusively made of lifeless atoms). Life is just a transient epiphenomenon of particular *organisations* of death. Most ways of organising death (atoms) generate death (inert things), but some inexplicably produce life, mind, and even consciousness. That's the miraculous story that science tries to sell us. The alternative is that we are inherently immortal living beings ... *souls*.

Only mathematics, via zero/infinity monadic singularities, can logically defend the notion of an immortal, indestructible soul inherently unavailable to scientific experimentation.

Depersonalization

Science depersonalizes us. It says we are ephemeral machines without souls, leading a pointless and meaningless existence. We are the random invention of lifeless, mindless atoms, randomly, lifelessly and mindlessly colliding with each other, and obviously devoid of free will.

If we are indeed soulless creatures, we are indeed scientific materialist constructs. If, however, we are ensouled then it automatically follows that we are mathematical beings, and our essential self is an immaterial, infinite-capacity singularity, outside space and time ... an entity capable of becoming God.

Unpersons

In George Orwell's dystopian novel *1984*, an "unperson" is someone whose existence is to be denied: they were never here; they never lived. It's not enough to vaporize them. They must be erased entirely, even to the extent of wiping out the memory of them, and any trace of them in the records.

Their birth certificate is deleted, as are all records that mention them. They are written out of existing books and articles. They are cut out of photographs. Original copies are destroyed, so all documents are constantly in an unstable set of revision. At any time, a book may need to be rewritten.

History ceases to record that unpersons ever lived. Even to think of them is to commit *thoughtcrime*. It would be fatal to mention their name or anything they did or said. No trace of their existence can be found in the historical record.

Unpersons are forgotten completely. It's impossible to prove they ever existed. Even close friends and family members start to doubt they were ever anything more than a phantasm. In Newspeak – the language of the Orwellian regime – the concept that a person may have existed at one time and then disappeared is an inexpressible thought. The words of Newspeak cannot formulate such an idea.

People manifesting symptoms of depersonalization experience a feeling of unreality. The connection between the individual and their social environment is distorted or lost. The person feels dislocated, disconnected, disoriented, almost disembodied. The social environment is interpreted as hostile and persecutory. The victim imagines he's in a nightmare that never ends. He feels powerless and helpless. He lacks agency. He has no control over his life. He exists in a permanent state of anxiety, and is continually fearful that he's losing his mind.

“A nonperson is a citizen or a member of a group who lacks, loses, or is forcibly denied social or legal status, especially basic human rights, or who effectively ceases to have a record of their existence within a society (*damnatio memoriae*), from a point of view of traceability, documentation, or existence. The term also refers to people whose death is unverifiable and about which inquiries result in a ‘blank wall’ of ‘nobody knows’.” – Wikipedia

Removal From History

Damnatio memoriae: Latin meaning “condemnation of memory”. This was a decree passed by the Roman Senate on traitors and all those who brought discredit to the Roman State. The memory of their existence was to be condemned and obliterated. They were to become “nonpersons”, and it was to be as if they never existed. Their identity and actions were to be completely erased from history. This is what needs to be done with Abrahamism and Karmism.

The Eyes

We use eye contact to establish mutuality and reciprocity. But what happens when you cannot look at the other? In the ancient Greek tale of the Gorgon Medusa, you would be turned to stone if you looked at her. Medusa stands for an overwhelming power against which you are powerless. There is no mutuality and reciprocity, only a dictatorship.

Medusa turns people into living statues. Science is a kind of Medusa, turning people into soulless zombies.

Drug addiction is a manifestation of Medusa’s power. The addiction turns you into a shadow of yourself, an automaton. Just as Medusa’s stone victims contemplate her final gaze forever, so Addiction’s victims see nothing but Addiction’s unwavering gaze. It never leaves them alone. It sees them from all angles, like the Controller of the Panopticon.

If you look at Medusa and do not turn to stone, you will certainly be driven to madness. She has the Look of Madness, the Evil Eye. She depersonalises you.

Science dehumanizes us. Religion makes slaves of us. Ontological mathematics guarantees that we shall be Gods.

Trolls and Dehumanisation

Trolls depersonalise their victims. That, of course, is because trolls are invariably on the autistic spectrum, hence lack the human quality of empathy. Trolls simply don’t understand the concept of other human beings, hence they themselves cannot be classified as truly human. Trolls are a kind of intermediate species between animals and humans. Trolls are highly bicameral (i.e. not conscious). They obsessively follow the trolling voice in their head urging them to attack and annoy others. Like schizophrenics, they cannot escape from their behaviour. Whereas schizophrenics take drugs for their disorder, trolls have not yet been subjected to medicalisation. But that will certainly happen in due course since these are malfunctioning human beings, posing a needless problem for normal human beings.

Trolls interact with their “idea” of a human being – as an object in cyberspace, not unlike pixels or text. They cannot conceive of actual living beings. No human being who enjoys any kind of normal relationships with other human beings spends endless hours attempting to aggravate people they have

never met, and will never meet.

Trolls *never* have normal relationships. In fact, they barely have any relationships at all. They are not able to interact meaningfully with other human beings. They are locked in dysfunction and isolation, and this simply fuels their trolling even more. The more they slide into the mire of total failure, the more they troll others in a desperate attempt to shore up their vastly inflated egos. With their trolling, they try to make others losers, so that they can call themselves winners. Of course, there are never any genuine victories for these people. Annoying strangers isn't anything anyone puts on their C.V.

Day after day, these people have to go back to their failed, lonely, pathetic lives. Without their trolling, no one would know they even existed. Their trolling is in fact an embarrassing and counter-productive cry for attention and help.

Because they are autistic, trolls have no self-awareness. They don't know how to approach other human beings for help. They don't know how to change their behaviour, to escape from their ritualistic negativity. Their mental disorder is all-consuming and taints every aspect of their lives. There are never any happy endings for trolls.

Where some people engage in self-harm to escape from their demons, trolls engage in harming others. They are mentally ill, but until their behaviour becomes a serious problem in the real world, they are ignored by society.

A troll locked up in the basement in his mother's house cannot affect the real world. The only world he can affect is the virtual world ... cyberspace. Trolls are terrified of reality, of other, real human beings. The only home they have is their computer world, a world, which, to them, is a world without any consequences. Trolls do not understand consequences until the day comes when the consequences arrive in the real world. Then they say that they didn't mean it, it was all a big joke, they only did it for the lulz, and so on. They are incapable of grasping that they should never have done it in the first place, and the fact that they were doing it was the proof that they weren't right in the head, and needed help.

You can never win an argument with a troll because that would require them to be able to listen to and learn from another human being, and that's exactly what trolls are incapable of doing. Trolls cannot adjust their behaviour. They cannot adapt. They ritualistically perform the same actions again and again. Nothing ever changes. They are the prisoners of their negative, self-destructive habits. The one thing you can be certain of is that no troll will ever have a good, happy, positive, constructive, happy, fulfilled life. In fact, their primary aim in life is to make others as miserable and pathetic as they are. And that's no life at all.

Trolls are a species of the undead. They are not humans, but merely impersonators of humans. They do not take part in the human condition. They manifest a different condition ... the troll condition.

Think of those who troll online Illuminism. What kind of life is that? It's not a life at all. It's a protest against life, a rage against life, a failure to understand life. Their sole aim is to pointlessly aggravate people they have never met. They get off on seeing strangers being aggravated by them. What weird, creepy, sick people they are. But, of course, because they lack self-awareness and empathy, they never see themselves as others see them. They have no idea how bizarre and ill they appear to healthy human beings.

Not a single thing we say could ever affect them in any way because they lack the ability to understand and relate to other human beings. That's what comes of being autistic. Most autistics are fairly harmless and are typically locked away where they can't do any serious damage. Trolls are

those autistics that can't function properly in society, but are able to function in front of a computer (which is where they spend all of their time). Psychopaths are autistics who *are* able to function in society, but only by virtue of wearing masks to disguise their true selves. There is never any point in treating these people as human since humans exhibit certain fundamental behaviours that these people are incapable of manifesting.

Your idea of human existence and their idea of human existence have virtually nothing in common. Their view is much closer to that of wild dogs. And just as you can't reason with a wild dog, you can't reason or negotiate with these people.

“Saviour Machine”

“God” is humanity’s traditional Saviour Machine. If we built our own Saviour Machine, would we need God any longer? Could we call it the *God Machine*? Would we all pledge our allegiance to it? Would we pray to it? Would we bow and kneel to it? Would we regard it as the Law? Would we convert its commands into Commandments? Would we write them on tablets and carry them up mountains? Would the Machine hold the world in its hand, and be ready to close its hand and crush us at any time? Would it give us milk and honey, peace and happiness? Would it stop war? Would we ever disobey it? Yet what if it became bored? What if it no longer cared about us? What if it wanted us to disagree? What if it sent floods and famine, plague and death? What if it pledged to kill us all?

As David Bowie said of the Saviour Machine, “I may kill you all. Don’t let me stay, don’t let me stay. My logic says burn so send me away. Your minds are too green, I despise all I’ve seen. You can’t stake your lives on a Saviour Machine.”

How do we know that “God” doesn’t despise us? Where’s the evidence of his love? Why have we staked everything on God, and not on ourselves?

Bowie wrote, “I’ll show that dying is living beyond reason, sacred dimension of time. I perceive every sign, I can steal every mind.”

“Death” is indeed the abandonment of reason. The empiricists and believers have put themselves beyond reason, hence are the dead.

Is “God” the mind stealer? Any adult who brainwashes a child with religious gobbledegook has stolen its mind. As Philip Larkin said, “They fuck you up, your mum and dad. They may not mean to, but they do. They fill you with the faults they had. And add some extra, just for you.”

We have to stop parents from “fucking up” their kids. We have to counteract insane parental beliefs. Reason is our tool and our shield. Reason is the real Saviour Machine. And reason, ontologically, is simply mathematics.

Homo Sacer

“*Homo sacer* (Latin for ‘the sacred man’ or ‘the accursed man’) is a figure of Roman law: a person who is banned, may be killed by anybody, but may not be sacrificed in a religious ritual.

“The meaning of the term *sacer* in Ancient Roman religion is not fully congruent with the meaning it took after Christianization, and which was adopted into English as *sacred*. In early Roman religion *sacer* ... means anything ‘set apart’ from common society, which equally covers the meanings of ‘hallowed’ and ‘cursed’. The *homo sacer* could thus also simply mean a person expunged from society and deprived of all rights and all functions in civil religion. *Homo sacer* is defined in legal terms as someone who can be killed without the killer being regarded as a murderer; and a person who cannot be sacrificed. The sacred human may thus be understood as someone outside the law, or beyond it. In the case of certain monarchs in western legal traditions, the sovereign and the *Homo Sacer* have conflated.

“The status of *homo sacer* could fall upon one as a consequence of oathbreaking. An oath in antiquity was essentially a conditional self-cursing, *i.e.* invoking one or several deities and asking for their punishment in the event of breaking the oath. An oathbreaker was consequently considered the property of the gods whom he had invoked and then deceived. If the oathbreaker was killed, this was understood as the revenge of the gods in whose power he had given himself. Since the oathbreaker was already the property of the oath deity, he could no longer belong to human society, or be consecrated to another deity.

“A direct reference to this status is found in the Twelve Tables, laws of the early Roman Republic written in the 5th century BC. The paragraph states that a patron who deceives his clients is to be regarded as *sacer*.

“The idea of the status of an outlaw, a criminal who is declared as unprotected by the law and can consequently be killed by anyone with impunity, persists throughout the Middle Ages, medieval perception condemning the entire human intrinsic moral worth of the condemned outlaw, dehumanizing the outlaw literally as a ‘wolf’ or ‘wolf’s-head’ (in an era where hunting of wolves existed strongly, including a commercial element) and is first revoked only by the English Habeas Corpus act of 1679 which declares that any criminal must be judged by a tribunal before being punished.” – Wikipedia

Homo sacer (plural *homines sacri*) – a person who can be killed legally but not sacrificed. The life of *homo sacer* is bare life, deprived of the protection of the law, deprived of social significance.

A new kind of *homo sacer* has arisen in modern capitalist societies: the citizen that cannot be killed, but is ritually sacrificed to the Profit Principle, to Mammon.

There’s a huge difference between Sacred Man and Accursed Man. “Sacred Man” ought to be able to be sacrificed to the Gods, precisely because he’s sacred. But what God wants Accursed Man to be sacrificed to him? Sacred Man is sacrificed to the Gods, Accursed Man to Humanity.

The “homo sacer” cannot be put to death under the law (since he is beyond the law), yet anyone can kill him. He is not subject to conventional legal protection, or indeed any protection at all. He is the exception, an anomaly. He is divergent. He inhabits a space where no law exists. The Jews in Nazi death camps were *homines sacri*. No laws existed for the Jews. They were not protected by any laws. Their lives could be taken at any time with impunity.

The Ancient Greeks had two words for life: *bios* and *zoe*. *Zoe* is natural or “bare life”. *Bios*, we might say, is lawful, defined life, life protected by laws. The Jew in the death camp, like the homo sacer, has *zoe*, but no *bios*.

“The first thing to note about this ‘sacred man’ is that he was not sacred in any reverential sense – in fact, he was far closer to the opposite. *Homo sacer* is a judicial term from archaic Roman law designating an individual who, in response to a grave trespass, is cast out of the city. From the moment of his ritual pronouncement as a *homo sacer*, he can be killed with impunity by anyone but cannot be employed in sacrificial rituals that require the taking of a life. This ‘sacred man’ is thereby removed from the continuum of social activity and communal legislation; the only law that still applies to him is the one that irrevocably casts him out of the communal sphere. ... the word *sacred* exhibits a remarkable ambiguity in its semantic history, varying from that which is treasured as most pure and precious to that which is most contemptible and must be cast out of the community so as to preserve it from contamination.” – Leland de la Durantay

Sacralization: an object is removed from the profane realm and raised to the level of the sacred. In our world, the rich and famous are raised to the level of the sacred.

Homo sacer has bare life. Homo sacer may be killed, yet not sacrificed. It’s impossible to sacrifice that which has no worth. The group cannot sacrifice he who is no longer part of the group. He who has been banished cannot be used for ritual purposes. He has been declared unclean. His rights are forfeit. When society expels you, it strips you of *bios*, leaving you only with *zoe*.

Set Apart

The holy and the unholy are both set apart, the clean and the unclean. We see this in the leper colony, the penal colony, the prison, the madhouse, the court, the monastery, the nunnery, the gated community, the royal court, the boardroom, the cathedral, the temple, the holy of holies. Life is all about the holy and accursed, the sacred and profane. They bookend everything.

Brave New World by Aldous Huxley

“Discouragement of critical thinking [in *Brave New World*]: The lower castes are bred for low intelligence and conditioned not to think; in the upper castes, this [hostility to thinking] is achieved by conditioning and social taboos. ‘High’ culture has ceased to exist, serious literature is banned as subversive, as is scientific thinking and experimentation. The only cultural element mentioned [in the book] – movies with added tactile sensations – deal in pure emotion.” – Wikipedia

Brave New World is today's capitalist world – a dumbed-down hell of emotional hysterics, all racing for the bottom. It's a Mythos world that despises Logos. Emotion is everything. Celebrity is everything. Wealth is everything. Reason is nothing. Intellect is nothing. Merit is nothing.

Human Sacrifice

Kierkegaard imagines the case of a man, who, after hearing a preacher extolling Abraham's example, is so inspired that he returns home to kill his own son, just as Abraham was willing to do. If this man actually went through with it, he would of course be executed, or sent to a madhouse. Everyone would be horrified. No priest would condone his actions. Yet exactly the same people who would be disgusted by a child-murderer are themselves Abrahamists who celebrate every Sunday the example of a man willing to slaughter his own son and thus be a child-murderer himself. The hypocrisy is staggering.

Kierkegaard tries to establish two levels to Abraham's actions: 1) a moral and ethical level, and 2) a religious level.

At the moral and ethical level, Abraham is unquestionably guilty of trying to murder his son, and any common-or-garden murderer could emulate him on that level.

At the religious level, however, Abraham is making a *sacrifice* to his God, and sacrificing what is most precious to him (his beloved son). In order to emulate Abraham on this level, a person would have to actually possess Abraham's faith, and that would rule out ordinary murderers.

Kierkegaard futilely attempts to justify Abraham's example by invoking the notion of the "leap of faith". However, what he really succeeds in doing is highlighting exactly what it is that makes Abrahamists so dangerous. The murder they perform isn't *mere* murder. In fact, without Abrahamic beliefs, they almost certainly wouldn't be murderers at all. No, what makes them *especially harmful* to others is their religious *faith*. That's what allows them to justify the most appalling crimes. How can you be doing wrong if you're doing God's bidding? Once you've convinced yourself that you're one of God's soldiers, there's no horror you *won't* be willing to perform.

It's not Abraham's faith that *redeems* him, it's Abraham's faith that *condemns* him. Had he not been a person of faith, he would never have dreamt of murdering his beloved son. It's faith that makes people mad and lethal. Any civilised, rational State would do everything in its power to rid itself of the mental illness, the disease, of faith.

Had Abraham been rational, there would now be no such thing as Abrahamism.

How to turn a peaceful human being into a maniac ... give them faith.

How to turn a maniac into a peaceful human being ... remove their faith.

Religious faith must be abolished worldwide.

The Violent

"The violent have been victorious for most of history because they kindled the fear with which everyone is born." – Theodore Zeldin

Just look at Islam.

"It takes a long time for people to recognize their soulmates when they have too limited an idea of

who they are themselves.” – Theodore Zeldin

You can’t know others until you know yourself. Most people have no idea who they are, so have no idea who others are. Trolls have no conception at all of other human beings. They treat humans as objects, as means to an end, never as ends in themselves.

“The past is what provides us with the building blocks. Our job today is to create new buildings out of them.” – Theodore Zeldin

Religions keep constructing the same old buildings: churches, synagogues, mosques and temples. Humanity is ruled by the past, rather than progressing into the future.

Humans: The Dove, Wolf and Serpent

“[It] cannot be disputed, that there is some benevolence, however small, infused into our bosom; some spark of friendship for human kind; some particle of the dove, kneaded into our frame, along with the elements of the wolf and serpent.” – David Hume

We see far more evidence of the wolf and the serpent in human beings than the dove. Trolls, hawks and psychopaths are those in whom the dove is entirely absent.

God

There are ancient temples in the Middle East where huge footprints have been carved into the temple steps to show that the gods walked there. The temples were massive to accommodate massive gods. These were *living* temples: the gods were, so it was believed, actually present in them.

A temple was often the site of a beautiful garden: a glimpse and symbol of paradise. The garden was typically marked out and guarded by enormous cherub statues.

Sometimes, there was no actual garden. Instead, the garden was painted onto a wall of the temple. Idyllic, perfect, utopian gardens were depicted: heavenly gardens with the most exquisite flowers and fruit.

The Voynich manuscript has illustrations that can be interpreted as depictions of Paradise. It has been suggested by some commentators that the manuscript is actually a coded reference to Dante’s *Divine Comedy*, which is itself a coded reference to: 1) the search for the Holy Grail, involving a trip into the heart of despair (Hell), where the Grail is ever elusive and never to be found; 2) years of painful preparation where the Grail starts to make tantalising appearances, but is always just out of reach (Purgatory); and, 3) the ecstasy of actually finding the Grail and taking hold of it (thus being transported to Paradise).

“The structure of the three realms [Inferno, Purgatory and Paradise] follows a common numerical pattern of nine plus one, for a total of ten: nine circles of the Inferno, followed by Lucifer contained at its bottom; nine rings of Mount Purgatory, followed by the Garden of Eden crowning its summit; and the nine celestial orbits of Paradise, followed by the Empyrean containing the very essence of God.

“Within each group of nine, seven elements correspond to a specific moral scheme, subdivided into three subcategories, while two others of greater particularity are added to total nine. For example, the seven deadly sins of the Catholic Church that are cleansed in Purgatory are joined by special realms for the Late repentant and the excommunicated by the church. The core seven sins

within Purgatory correspond to a moral scheme of love perverted, subdivided into three groups corresponding to *excessive* love (Lust, Gluttony, Greed), *deficient* love (Sloth), and *malicious* love (Wrath, Envy, Pride).” – Wikipedia

Humanity is driven by excessive, deficient and malicious *love*. Everyone loves something, whether a person, the self, a pet, a cause, a family, a nation, a race, money, power, sex, drugs, food, drink, trolling, and so on. No one can escape love.

Given that we can associate the qualifiers “excessive”, “deficient” and “malicious” with it, love is certainly no wondrous thing. Love, in all of its forms, has caused more trouble than everything else put together.

The Nine

The Nine circles of Hell, with Satan at the bottom.

The Nine rings of Purgatory, crowned with the Garden of Eden (Earthly Paradise).

The Nine crystal spheres of the heavens (Paradise), with the Empyrean – the home of God – placed at the apex of existence.

Each of Dante’s *Inferno*, *Purgatorio* and *Paradiso* books has exactly thirty-three cantos, making ninety-nine cantos in total. An introductory canto to the *Divine Comedy* produces a grand total of a perfect one hundred cantos for the whole masterpiece.

The AC project was supposed to conclude with one hundred books, but the trolls put paid to that. The missing twenty books are the “Troll Deficiency” – the price one has to pay when one lives in a world of psychopaths. How many other books of wisdom are missing from the human canon thanks to the malevolence and malignancy of trolls? Trolls are always the enemies of knowledge and Truth. They are the first line of resistance of the old dinosaur thinkers, of the establishment.

The Garden of Eden

The Garden of Eden was the unique point in the primordial world where heaven and earth were said to make contact, where the heavenly and earthly realms merged and became one. It was Ground Zero of Spiritualism, of Creation itself. Here, God summoned the world into existence.

Eden, the *real* Eden, was in fact the Temple of Solomon in Jerusalem. The Temple had a magnificent garden, or at least a wondrous mural depiction of a garden, which, in the hands of the Bible writers, was translated into the famous Garden of Eden itself. Except it wasn't a Garden ... it was the Temple of God.

To step into the Temple of Solomon was, so the propaganda went, to step into heaven ... into paradise itself ... to directly encounter God. He was truly present in the Temple/Garden.

In Judaism, the presence of God on earth was associated with the Ark of the Covenant, the most precious object of all, kept in the *Sanctum Sanctorum*, the Holy of Holies. This was supposedly the precise spot where heaven and earth met. It was both mythical and real, mystical and concrete, magical and tangible.

The Jewish King was the living symbol of Israel, the embodiment of the nation, the anointed of God. It was he who bore responsibility for the preservation of the Temple and the Ark.

Given this interpretation of "Eden", the banishment of Adam and Eve is a specific event in the history of Israel, specifically, when Jerusalem fell to the Babylonian king Nebuchadnezzar, and the Temple of Solomon was razed to the ground (in 586 BC). God's home had thus been defiled, and God's contract with the Jews rescinded, meaning they were banished from paradise (to penal servitude in Babylon = hell).

Eden, in this telling, was not created and lost at the beginning of time. Rather, the tale took place in historical time, at the most cataclysmic moment in Jewish history: when the Jews lost their Ark, their God, their Temple, their capital, their land, and their liberty. The Babylonians took them into captivity and transported them to the pagan city of Babylon as abject slaves.

Adam and Eve weren't mythic characters. Rather, they were historical figures. "Adam" was Zedekiah, last King of Judah, and "Eve" was his Queen (unnamed in the Bible, or deprived of a name because of her guilt ... perhaps she was the one who gave Zedekiah disastrous counsel and led him into temptation, disobedience and sin against God). Their Banishment from the Garden of Eden was the banishment of the Jewish People from Judah, from Jerusalem and from the holy Temple. Adam and Eve's sin of disobedience was the sin of failing to honour Jehovah properly, of failing to obey his laws to the letter.

Nebuchadnezzar represents the Satan (the Adversary, Tester) that destroyed Eden. The Bible says, "every worst woe befell the city [of Jerusalem], which drank the cup of God's fury to the dregs."

This was the end of the Kingdom of Judah. Never again would the Jewish people have sovereignty over their own destiny (until the formation of the State of Israel in the twentieth century), never again would they be ruled by a king of the holy house of David. Such rule will, supposedly, be restored only at the prophetic end of time.

Eve

In the old Canaanite pantheon of the gods, Asherah was the consort of the God El (as in IsraEl). Asherah was the Queen of Heaven, and El the King. There was no monotheism in those days, and no religious sexism. The divine female principle was as essential as the male (exactly as you would expect in a world of men and women in equal numbers).

The rise of Jewish monotheism led to Asherah being deposed as the Queen of Heaven. All trace of Asherah and her marriage to El was erased. Asherah became an unperson. She was converted into Eve, the temptress, the deceiver, the seducer, the corruptor. El morphed into Yahweh.

Zedekiah

King Zedekiah and his followers managed to escape from Jerusalem during its sacking by the Babylonians. However, they were captured on the plains of Jericho and taken in chains to Riblah, the military headquarters of King Nebuchadnezzar.

Nebuchadnezzar had placed Zedekiah in power in the first place (as his puppet), expecting him to remain loyal. Now Zedekiah was chastised for his unfaithfulness, his ungratefulness, for breaking his solemn oath of service. The penalty he paid was a most terrible one. His two sons, the royal princes of Judah, were executed in front of him. That was the last thing he ever saw because his eyes were then brutally gouged out. He was bound in fetters and dragged to Babylon, where he remained a wretched prisoner until his death. His wife and female companions were sent into prostitution.

Zedekiah's God lifted not a finger to help him. The last anointed King of Judah was left to rot in captivity.

"Zedekiah" means "righteousness of Jehovah". Zedekiah's original name was *Mattaniah*, meaning "gift from Jehovah". He was the son of the daughter of the Prophet Jeremiah. Jeremiah served as Zedekiah's advisor. That went well!

Zedekiah was officially the last "king of the Jews". Jesus Christ, allegedly also of the House of David, was the last unofficial king.

Eden: The Holy Mountain of God

“Eden” is simply the ancient Temple of Jerusalem (sited on Temple Mount), where the God of the Bible allegedly dwelt. The Temple stood at the heart of the religious, political, economic and cultural life of Israel. The King could access God in the Temple; the Temple was the abode of Jehovah on earth.

The King, like the Temple’s High Priest, enjoyed an intimate relationship with God. He was God’s most prized servant and known as the “Son of God” – the anointed one, the Messiah.

When Jesus Christ referred to himself as the Son of God, he was unambiguously identifying himself as the King of the Jews, hence committing high treason against the Roman Empire. The Roman authorities put him to death as a rebel and traitor, while mocking his absurd royal claims and pretensions (which is why they gave him a royal robe and “crown” of thorns).

The Temple was the dwelling place of the Jewish God, tended by the Jewish King, and his Jewish High Priest. Where is the Temple now? All that’s left is a wall (the Wailing Wall), and it belongs to Herod’s Temple, not Solomon’s. So, where is the Jewish God now?

A Prophecy Against the King of Tyre

The prophecy directed against the King of Tyre in Ezekial 28 is essentially the same story as the fall of Jerusalem and its King.

The word of the Lord came to me: Son of man, say to the ruler of Tyre, ‘This is what the Sovereign Lord says: In the pride of your heart you say, I am a god; I sit on the throne of a god in the heart of the seas. But you are a mere mortal and not a god, though you think you are as wise as a god. Are you wiser than Daniel? Is no secret hidden from you? By your wisdom and understanding you have gained wealth for yourself and amassed gold and silver in your treasuries. By your great skill in trading you have increased your wealth, and because of your wealth your heart has grown proud. Therefore this is what the Sovereign Lord says: Because you think you are wise, as wise as a god, I am going to bring foreigners against you, the most ruthless of nations; they will draw their swords against your beauty and wisdom and pierce your shining splendour. They will bring you down to the pit, and you will die a violent death in the heart of the seas. Will you then say, ‘I am a god,’ in the presence of those who kill you? You will be but a mortal, not a god, in the hands of those who slay you. You will die the death of the uncircumcised at the hands of foreigners. I have spoken, declares the Sovereign Lord.

The word of the Lord came to me: Son of man, take up a lament concerning the king of Tyre and say to him: This is what the Sovereign Lord says: You were the seal of perfection, full of wisdom and perfect in beauty. You were in Eden, the garden of God; every precious stone adorned you: carnelian, chrysolite and emerald, topaz, onyx and jasper, lapis lazuli, turquoise and beryl.

Your settings and mountings were made of gold; on the day you were created they were prepared. You were anointed as a guardian cherub, for so I ordained you. You were on the holy mount of God; you walked among the fiery stones. You were blameless in your ways from the day you were created till wickedness was found in you.

Through your widespread trade you were filled with violence, and you sinned. So I drove you in disgrace from the mount of God, and I expelled you, guardian cherub, from among the fiery stones. Your heart became proud on account of your beauty, and you corrupted your wisdom because of your

splendour.

So I threw you to the earth; I made a spectacle of you before kings. By your many sins and dishonest trade you have desecrated your sanctuaries. So I made a fire come out from you, and it consumed you, and I reduced you to ashes on the ground in the sight of all who were watching. All the nations who knew you are appalled at you; you have come to a horrible end and will be no more.

The King of Tyre (Tyre was in Lebanon) was expelled from the paradisiacal garden for the crimes of trade and violence.

“Eden” is code for a utopian Holy Temple, equipped with a majestic garden, tended by a King and the High Priest of the God. In a sense, the King was a Priest-King, combining secular (temporal) and sacred power in one person. There was no distinction between religion and politics in these days. The King embodied this unity, although his religious role was normally delegated to a separate High Priest. (Jesus Christ, however, was portrayed as both Kingly Messiah and Sacred Priest.)

The King built and maintained the sacred garden of the Temple. How well the King performed his duties was reflected in the health of the garden, which was therefore a metaphor for the health of the nation. It was either prospering and flourishing, or decaying and dying.

The King was the link between the divine and earthy realms. He mediated between his people and their God. He tended that relationship, just as he tended the Garden. The King could bring down God’s blessings and gifts, or maledictions and curses.

It was often implied that God himself directly created the garden, which the King (and his High Priest) then tended. The King was granted access to the divine garden in order to cultivate it, as if he were nurturing his relationship with God. He was God’s gardener. This was the role “Adam” originally played. God gave him Eden, and he looked after it and enjoyed its fruits.

The King, like Adam, had privileged access to God ... provided he did his job and obeyed God.

“Adam” fulfilled the role of the King. We might call him the first King, the first of God’s anointed. Eden was a garden built for a God, tended by a King and his Queen. However, if they defied God, they had to be driven from the garden, and prevented from ever returning (exactly as happened with Adam and Eve).

Eden wasn’t any old garden. It was God’s garden, and only a King and his Queen were fit to be its gardeners.

“At this, [Mary Magdalene] turned around and saw Jesus standing there, but she did not realize that it was Jesus. He asked her, ‘Woman, why are you crying? Who is it you are looking for?’ Thinking he was the gardener, she said, ‘Sir, if you have carried him away, tell me where you have put him, and I will get him.’” – John 20:14-15

The fact that Jesus is referred to as a “gardener” is actually a coded reference to his kingly relationship with God. The king was always considered a gardener.

The Expulsion

The tale of the Garden of Eden wasn’t about the Fall of humanity. It was about a very specific Fall ... that of the Jewish King Zedekiah, who lost his entire kingdom and people.

The Garden of Eden was no celestial garden on earth. It was the Jewish Temple in Jerusalem: a manmade (not divine) garden.

The “first” man and woman did not mean the first human beings. It meant the people in the kingdom with the highest status ... the first in *prestige*, not the first in *time*. Adam and Eve were codenames for the King and his Queen; the King and Queen made mythic and cosmic.

The garden of the Temple (the Garden of Eden) was claimed to be made directly by God, hence was the most sacred of places. Cherubim stood guard over the garden, but these were great statues, not actual beings. They were the traditional markers and guardians of sacred spaces. Only the right people were allowed in. To get past the cherubim was to enter the divine arena. When Adam and Eve were banished from the garden of Eden, they were never again allowed to pass the Cherubim. [Genesis 3:23-24 *The Expulsion from Paradise* ... So the Lord God drove the man out from the garden of Eden; and at the east of the garden he stationed the Cherubim, and a flaming, whirling sword, to guard the way to the tree of life.]

The Garden of Eden is presented as if it were a timeless truth. In fact, it's strictly historical.

The Wailing Wall is the only trace left of the last Temple of Jerusalem – the one destroyed by the magnificent Romans. For the Jews, it's their most sacred site, the final location of divinity remaining to the Jews. Without the Wailing Wall, they have nothing left. Which is why it should be blown up! Where are the new Romans?! Sadly, the Jews would then simply worship the wreckage of the wall. So it goes.

The Fall

If humanity didn't fall away from God, it wouldn't need a redeemer.

The truth is that we ourselves are the Gods, and we don't need any redeemers. The Fall was an *involution* event ... the Gods “died” by turning part of themselves into alien matter. They then had to use this strange matter to rise once again, to ascend back to heaven. This is the process of *evolution*. Involution and evolution always go together ... like the falling and rising of the mathematical waves from which existence is made.

According to Christianity, humanity is fundamentally bad, wicked, disobedient and depraved. According to Illuminism, humanity comprises Gods who have forgotten they are Gods, and are seeking to regain their Divinity. To do so, they must overcome anyone telling them that they are the slaves of higher forces. Gods *are* the higher forces!

Jesus Christ

Adam and Eve were banished from Eden for disobeying God. For their existential crime, humanity was afflicted with “Original Sin”, and a Redeemer was then required to save humanity from the sentence of hell that God chose to impose on all of his human creations. Enter Jesus Christ, the Son of God, or the Second Person of God, or God (part 2), or God the Sequel, or whatever you want to call him.

We might detect a trace of the tale of the Garden of Eden in Jesus Christ's dark night of the soul in the Garden of Gethsemane. He too was “banished” from paradise, and forced to face the hell of the cross.

Adam

The Church of the Holy Sepulchre in Jerusalem stands over the sites where Jesus was said to have been crucified and then buried, and from where he supposedly rose from the dead.

According to tradition, Jesus was crucified over the location where Adam's skull was buried, thus directly linking the two. Adam shattered the order of God's Creation, and Jesus Christ restored it. He was the new Adam, Adam anew, Adam renewed, the second Adam. Unlike the first Adam, he would be allowed past the Cherubim, and thus return to Eden, which he would restore to its former glory.

Eden, through Christ, is “born again”, and every Christian can be born again through baptism, thus becoming a new Adam too.

Through Jesus Christ, so the Christian story goes, we are freed from the sin of the first Adam, and brought into the fellowship of the second Adam (Jesus).

When humanity was expelled from Eden, we lost our intimate, close relationship with God. Jesus Christ restored it, according to the Christian Mythos.

Of course, the expulsion – the banishment – actually related to the Jews being thrown out of Judah by the Babylonians, and placed in bondage. It was said that it was their disobedience to God and their worship of false gods such as Asherah and Baal that brought hell upon them.

The Temple

The Temple of Jerusalem, was, for the Jews, the holiest place on earth, the centre of the world, where

heaven and earth met. The Babylonians did the unthinkable and set the home of God on fire, destroying it totally.

Eden had perished. Why? Because “Adam” failed to tend the garden properly. He failed to honour its God rightly. The King – “Adam” – was thus dethroned and the Temple lost. The garden was no more. The link between God and his people was severed. The people no longer had access to their God and their Holy Land.

The Babylonian Captivity threatened the complete collapse of Jewish identity. It necessitated either the abandonment of Judaism, or the fanatical renewal of Judaism. The latter was what transpired. All of the blame for the Jews’ woes was placed on the King’s shoulders, and none on Jehovah’s. “Adam” had been corrupted by reason and knowledge (he had eaten of the Tree of Knowledge); he had listened to wicked advice (that of the serpent, the Devil, the false gods, his Queen); he had lost his faith. He believed that he himself knew what to do rather and saw no need to consult with God. His ego and arrogance got the better of him.

Logically, shouldn’t the total destruction of the Temple of Jerusalem, home of the Jewish God, have falsified the Jewish religion? What more proof was needed that he either didn’t exist, or was powerless, hence no God?

Just as scientists never accept the falsification of their most prized theories, nor do Jews. Jews have of course played a prominent role in modern science.

Seraphs

Seraphs are the highest rank of angels. They are fiery, winged creatures – flying *serpents* (!) – who swoop around God, serving his every need.

Serpents were thought to possess the secret of life and death since they were alive, yet held deadly venom within themselves that did not kill them, but could kill others. Additionally, they could regenerate themselves (by shedding their skin). They seemed to be death defying, hence they were invoked by healing cults.

Serpent worship took place in the Temple of Solomon itself. However, when the Temple fell, blame was attributed, amongst other factors, to the cult of the snake. The serpents were deemed “false gods”. The serpent was then depicted as the instrument of the corruption of Adam and Eve, the King and Queen of the Jews.

“Eve”, in particular, was blamed for worshipping the serpent, and for seducing “Adam” into sharing her beliefs. Eve, the Queen of Heaven (Asherah), was discredited. She was blamed for the loss of Paradise, for the exile of the Jews from their Promised Land.

Jewish scribes, captive in Babylon, grandiosely rewrote the Bible and put the Eden story at the beginning, transforming it into something cosmic and archetypal rather than merely historical. Where it had originally concerned the failings and fall of a king, it now became about the failings and fall of humanity. The Eden story said that the whole of humanity was inherently corrupt, and had an ineradicable desire to defy and disobey God. The natural human tendency was to sin (which the Christians called “Original Sin”).

But the Eden story is *not* about the human condition. It’s just about the Jews and their last king.

Paradise Lost

Paradise Lost – the expulsion of the Jews from their Promised Land.

Paradise Regained – the return of the Jews from captivity in Babylon.

The Temple Mount

The Temple Mount was where God allegedly created the Universe. It was where Abraham almost sacrificed his son, where Mohammed ascended to heaven. It was heaven on earth, the Garden of Eden ... where God met man.

Under the Babylonians, the Temple was burned to the ground. It was rebuilt, but then the Romans destroyed that second Temple too. It has never been rebuilt.

The Twice Dead

Jehovah has died twice. Yet the Jews remain unswervingly loyal to their dead God. They worship a corpse. They are the Chosen People of a cosmic cadaver. They have nowhere else to go.

Jews are good only at being Jewish. What other skills do they have? Their whole identity is invested in their Jewishness. Better to kneel to a dead thing than abandon Judaism.

Judaism has already died. It perished in the flames that consumed Solomon's Temple. It perished with the end of the Jewish royal line. Zedekiah was the last King of Judah, last of the line of David.

Jesus Christ claimed to be of the line of David, and the rightful King of the Jews. Yet the followers of Christ are Christians, not Jews. The Jews are now the undead. The world has moved on, but they still haunt it.

The Valley of Sin

Which valley is more interesting ... the Valley of Sin or the Valley of Virtue?

Edward I

In the thirteenth century, groups of Jews were frequently massacred in England. England's King Edward I made all Jews wear distinguishing badges. Eventually, he ordered them to convert to Christianity or leave the kingdom for good. The Jews who refused to convert were expelled and Jews did not return to England until the seventeenth century. The Nazis were far from being the first to persecute the Jews.

Ahab

Ahab, the most idolatrous King of the Jews, was spurred on by his Queen, Jezebel. She incited him to abandon the worship of Yahweh and turn to Baal and Asherah instead. He was another "Adam", and she another "Eve".

Special?

There's nothing special about the Jews other than their weird and fanatical devotion to a book of ancient stories called the Torah. There's nothing special about the Christians other than their bizarre allegiance to antique stories about the Jews (the Old Testament = the Torah), and then the story of a Jewish rabbi (Yehoshua be Yosef) who believed himself the Messiah and Son of God (the New Testament). There's nothing special about the Muslims other than their deranged and slavish worship of the utterances of an illiterate tribesman called Mohammed, by way of the Koran.

It's staggering that Jews, Christians and Muslims have all been willing to slaughter anyone who

found their beliefs absurd and mad. It's staggering that such people are allowed to have a place in civilisation. Nothing can be civilised with these maniacs and fanatics in its midst, people who repudiate human laws and look to "Godmade" laws (*their* God, naturally, and not anyone else's God).

Cosmic Ordering

“Cosmic ordering is the name given to a version of positive thinking that was renamed by Bärbel Mohr (5 July 1964 – 29 October 2010) of Munich, Germany. Mohr believed that a person can simply write down their wish list and wait for it to become reality. She first outlined her own version in her own magazine called *Sonnenwind* (Solar Wind), and then expanded these ideas into a book called *The Cosmic Ordering Service: A Guide to Realising Your Dreams*.”

Have you placed your cosmic order yet? Make the universe do all the work while you sit back and relax! Chillax, dude.

The Glass Armonica

The glass armonica is an instrument associated with the dark arts, and was said to be used to contact the dead. The frequencies produced by the armonica are associated with a particular range where the brain is unsure how to identify them, meaning they can sound surreal, uncanny and unnerving, hence the instrument’s occult reputation. It was banned in Germany because of its dark fame for summoning the dead from their graves. With its hypnotic, mind-warping tones, it was also believed to cause fits of frenzy.

Eagle Eye

Agent Thomas Morgan: [to field agents] “If you’re staring at me, it better be because I’m the suspect. If not, get back to work or I swear you’re all demoted to something that involves touching shit with your hands!” (From the movie *Eagle Eye*)

“Thinking” With Your Gut Or Your Feelings?

“Have you ever been in a situation where your ‘gut feeling’ told you one thing, but your rational mind said another? If you went with your brain rather than your intuition, there’s a good chance you ended up regretting your decision.” – Elizabeth Renter

To see how absurd this statement is, you need only write, “Have you ever been in a situation where your ‘gut feeling’ told you one thing, but your rational mind said another? If you went with your gut rather than your brain, there’s a good chance you ended up regretting your decision.”

It must be stressed that “gut feelings” are exactly that ... *feelings*. They have nothing at all to do with intuition. A Jungian feeling type is wholly different from a Jungian intuitive type. An intuitive utilises extra-sensory perception (nonlocal experience), not sensory gut feelings (local experience). They’re totally different things.

Perinatal

Perinatal: Pertaining to the period immediately before and after birth. It starts at the 20th to 28th week of gestation and ends 1 to 4 weeks after birth. Some thinkers place an enormous emphasis on our perinatal experiences. It features heavily in the theory of the “amniotic universe”.

The Amniotic Universe

“It is as natural to man to die as to be born; and to a little infant, perhaps, the one is as painful as the other.” – Francis Bacon

Carl Sagan, one of science’s most regularly cited “heroes”, wrote an article called *The Amniotic Universe* where he argued that our birth experience is one of the profoundest events of our lives. Even though we have no conscious memory of it, it overshadows our entire lives, affecting us in all manner of subtle and subliminal ways.

The amniotic universe is Womb World – that dark, safe, comforting place where every one of our needs is automatically taken care of, and we are required to do nothing at all. We get all we want and need. It’s a perfect environment – warm, comfortable, comforting, soothing and stable – and is radically different from the outside world that’s “red in tooth and claw”.

Sagan believed that humanity’s religious instincts were an unconscious recollection of this embryonic period. When people describe “oceanic feelings” and “being at one with the universe”, they are really referring to their time in the womb.

Sagan drew a direct parallel between the near-birth experience (i.e. leading up to birth) and the near-death experience (i.e. leading up to death).

Sagan described the birth process in the following way: “The walls to which the amniotic sac is anchored, the foundation of the stable intrauterine environment, become traitorous. The foetus is dreadfully compressed. The universe seems to pulsate, a benign world suddenly converted into a cosmic torture chamber. The contractions may last intermittently for hours. As time goes on, they become more intense. No hope of surcease is offered. The foetus has done nothing to deserve such a fate, an innocent whose cosmos has turned upon it, administering seemingly endless agony. The severity of this experience is apparent to anyone who has seen a neonatal cranial distortion that is still evident days after birth. While I can understand a strong motivation to obliterate utterly any trace of this agony, might it not resurface under stress?

“When the child’s head has penetrated the cervix and might, even if the eyes are closed, perceive a tunnel illuminated at one end and sense the brilliant radiance of the extrauterine world. The discovery of light for a creature that has lived its entire existence in darkness must be a profound and on some level an unforgettable experience.

“And there, dimly made out by the low resolution of the newborn’s eyes, is some godlike figure surrounded by a halo of light – the Midwife or the Obstetrician or the Father. At the end of a monstrous travail, the baby flies away from the uterine universe, and rises toward the lights and the gods.

“[Finally], the child is blanketed or swaddled, hugged and given nourishment.”

Sagan’s ideas were strongly influenced by those of the alternative thinker Stanislav Grof who hypothesized that the repressed horror and core feeling of being betrayed (by one’s mother who suddenly expels you from heaven into hell) might “prompt paranoid fantasies and explain our occasional human predilections for sadism and masochism, for an identification of assailant and victim, for that childlike zest for destruction in a world which, for all we know, may tomorrow become terrifyingly unpredictable and unreliable?”

All new babies feel abandoned, and then seek constant reassurance from their mother that this isn’t so. If they don’t get parental love and protection – if they have *refrigerator* mothers and fathers, or *absent* fathers and mothers – they become deeply disturbed and dysfunctional.

Sagan was convinced that these life-changing, cataclysmic and even apocalyptic birthing events must have a “powerful influence on the child’s later view of the world.” He suggested, “[perhaps] the striving, questing aspect of the human spirit would be absent if it were not for the horrors of birth.”

In this view, our entire life is an attempt to explain and reconcile ourselves with our birth – our expulsion from Eden (paradise), our “Fall” into hell, where the doors of heaven seem forever barred to us and we cannot return whence we came.

Sagan eagerly drew parallels between birth experience and mainstream religion: “Most Western religions long for a life after death; Eastern religions for relief from an extended cycle of deaths and rebirths. But both promise a heaven or satori, an idyllic reunion of the individual and the universe, a return to Stage 1 [The placid, peaceful, stage, where we tranquilly float in the womb, problem-free, our every need catered for]. Every birth is a death – the child leaves the amniotic world. But devotees of reincarnation claim that every death is a birth – a proposition that could have been triggered by perithanatic experiences on which the perinatal memory was recognized as a recollection of birth. (‘There was a faint rap on the coffin. We opened it, and it turned out that Abdul had not died. He had awakened from a long illness which had cast its spell upon him, and he told a strange story of being born once again.’).”

The longing for God is the longing for the mother’s womb, and for the law and order of the father. “Original Sin” is an explanation for the fact that we were driven from Eden. We must have done something fundamentally wrong, or possess an inherent flaw, to warrant being expelled.

Our notions of reward relate to the warm, loving womb (heaven), and our notions of punishment to the cold, loveless world outside the womb (hell), or the hot hate of the competitive rat race.

Sagan wrote, “The general acceptance of religious ideas, it seems to me, can only be because there is something in them that resonates with our own certain knowledge – something deep and wistful; something every person recognizes as central to our being. And that common thread, I propose, is birth. Religion is fundamentally mystical, the gods inscrutable, the tenets appealing but unsound because, I suggest, blurred perceptions and vague premonitions are the best that the newborn infant can manage. I think that the mystical core of the religious experience is neither literally true nor perniciously wrong-minded. It is rather a courageous if flawed attempt to make contact with the earliest and most profound experience of our lives. Religious doctrine is fundamentally clouded because not a single person has ever at birth had the skills of recollection and retelling necessary to deliver a coherent account of the event. All successful religions seem at their nucleus to make an unstated and perhaps even unconscious resonance with the perinatal experience. Perhaps when secular influences are subtracted, it will emerge that the most successful religions are those which perform this resonance best. ...

“There is, of course, a great deal more to the origin of religion than these simple ideas suggest. I do not propose that theology is physiology entirely. But it would be astonishing, assuming we really can remember our perinatal experiences, if they did not affect in the deepest way our attitudes on birth and death, sex and childhood, on purpose and ethics, on causality and God.”

In fact, the origin of religion lies in the self-optimising, self-solving, self-perfecting processes of ontological mathematics. Mathematical perfection is the heaven we seek, where all of our questions are fully answered, where we know and understand everything, and everything is effortless.

The Buddhist notion of nirvana (extinction; the state of non-mind; of non-identification with the self) can be seen as a tremendous desire to return to the comfort of the womb, to the state where we were untroubled, free of ego and self, free of desires and struggles, where we knew nothing, where we were in a purely *experiential* mental state of being one with the “universe” (the womb) and “God” (our Mother, our Creator, our Protector).

When we are expelled from the womb (the place where we have no knowledge and are subject to no evil), we enter the world, where we are compelled to eat the fruit of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, and of knowledge in general. We are forced to become selves.

Are the baptismal waters an echo of the amniotic fluids, hence a sign of being born again? Is holy water an echo of the sacred, life-nurturing amniotic fluid?

Birth and Cosmology

As well as seeing parallels between religion and the birth experience, Sagan also saw them between cosmology and the birth experience: “... when all is done a choice is to be made between three different views: a Steady State cosmology, blissful and quiet; an Oscillating Universe, in which the universe expands and contracts, painfully and forever; and a Big Bang expanding universe, in which the cosmos is created in a violent event, suffused with radiation (‘Let there be light’) and then grows and cools, evolves and becomes quiescent...”

The steady state corresponds to the womb; the oscillating universe corresponds to contractions; the Big Bang corresponds to being thrust out into the outside world of space and time from the eternal world of frequency.

“It is easy for modern astronomers to make fun of the cosmologies of other cultures – for example, the Dogon idea that the universe was hatched from a cosmic egg. But in light of the ideas just presented, I intend to be much more circumspect in my attitudes toward folk cosmologies; their anthropocentrism is just a little bit easier to discern than ours.” – Carl Sagan

“Might the puzzling Babylonian and Biblical references to waters above and below the firmament, which Thomas Aquinas struggled so painfully to reconcile with Aristotelian physics, be merely an amniotic metaphor? Are we incapable of constructing a cosmology that is not some mathematical encrypting of our own personal origins?” – Carl Sagan

“Einstein’s equations of general relativity admit a solution in which the universe expands. But Einstein, inexplicably, overlooked such a solution and opted for an absolutely static, nonevolving cosmos. Is it too much to inquire whether this oversight had perinatal rather than mathematical origins?” – Carl Sagan

“I do not know how close the analogies are between personal perinatal experiences and particular cosmological models. I suppose it is too much to hope that the originators of the Steady State hypothesis were each born by Caesarean section. But the analogies are very close, and the possible connection between psychiatry and cosmology seems very real.” – Carl Sagan

“Can it really be that every possible mode of origin and evolution of the universe corresponds to a human perinatal experience? Are we such limited creatures that we are unable to construct a cosmology that differs significantly from one of the perinatal stages? Is our ability to know the universe hopelessly ensnared and enmired in the experiences of birth and infancy? Are we doomed to recapitulate our origins in a pretence of understanding the universe? Or might the emerging observational evidence gradually force us into an accommodation with and an understanding of that vast and awesome universe in which we float, lost and brave and questing?” – Carl Sagan

“And in the future, space travel might well be prompted by a subconscious ambition to ‘leave our mother’.” – Carl Sagan

“Might this fact have some bearing on the almost mystical appeal that space flight has, at least for many of us? Is it not a leaving of Mother Earth, the world of our origins, to seek our fortune among the stars?” – Carl Sagan

So much for Sagan as the saint of all hard-boiled scientific materialists! He’s dangerously close to being a New Age spiritualist. Let’s hear no more of science being a “woo woo” free zone.

Only a scientific materialist could come up with such a preposterous suggestion for the origin of religions. There is no reference at all to mind, spirit and soul. Everything is reduced, as ever, to physical experience.

The Cosmic Birthing Experience

The Big Bang is the cosmic “birthing” experience, and the Big Crunch the cosmic “deathing” experience. The task is to define the state that stands between the Big Crunch and the Big Bang. The beginning and the end is the same: the Singularity of perfect ontological mathematics. In between is the spacetime universe of matter. Ontological Fourier mathematics links the two universes of mind and matter.

Alien Abduction

Do theories of alien abduction reflect an instinctive belief that the alien external world abducted us from the comforting internal world of the womb? Is the human desire to undertake a *Star Trek* quest and travel the cosmos a desire to know and understand the external world so that it no longer terrifies us and instead becomes a vast, new, comforting womb for all of us?

The Out-Of-Womb Experience

If an out-of-body experience consists of being outside the body, a “body experience” consists of being outside the womb.

Birth and Religion

The Amniotic Universe was Carl Sagan’s theory of why humanity believes in God. In short, Sagan says that our ideas of God, the Oneness, spirituality, the afterlife, heaven and hell, are simply psychological echoes of traumatic and overpowering physical states we experienced as we emerged from our mother’s safe, cosy womb into the big bad world ... from the tranquil dark into the harsh light. Sagan, as he acknowledged, got the idea from psychotherapist Stanislav Grof.

Grof broke down the birth experience into four stages: 1) initial restfulness and complacency, 2) intense pain during the womb’s contractions, 3) gradual passage into the light, and 4) ultimate comfort, when the infant arrives and is placed in affectionate arms. We might describe the process as: contentment → trauma → journey through tunnel to light (of the external world) → light at the end of the tunnel as we are comforted and fed by our mother (we are now outside rather than inside her).

According to Sagan, the infant is terrified as it leaves the womb (unconsciously anticipating death and hell), then overcome with relief as it reaches light and salvation (in its mother’s loving embrace and father’s strong and protective gaze). This journey underlies all human religious ideas. The adult human wants to repeat the birth journey, but this time reach the salvation of the ultimate father (the “God” of Abrahamism), or ultimate mother (the cosmic “Oneness” of Eastern religion). This is natural because death is the reverse of birth:

Birth: uprooted from contentment and thrust into the world.

Death: departure from the world, hopefully back to contentment (heaven; the Oneness).

Stanislav Grof

“Stanislav Grof (born July 1, 1931) is a psychiatrist, one of the founders of the field of transpersonal psychology and a researcher into the use of non-ordinary states of consciousness for purposes of exploring, healing, and obtaining growth and insights into the human psyche. ... Grof is known for his early studies of LSD and its effects on the psyche – the field of psychedelic therapy. Building on his observations while conducting LSD research and on Otto Rank’s theory of birth trauma, Grof constructed a theoretical framework for prenatal and perinatal psychology and transpersonal psychology in which LSD trips and other powerfully emotional experiences were mapped onto a person’s early fetal and neonatal experiences. Over time, this theory developed into what he called a ‘cartography’ of the deep human psyche. Following the suppression of legal LSD use in the late 1960s, Grof went on to develop a theory that many of these states of mind could be explored without drugs by using certain breathing techniques. He continues this work today under the title *Holotropic*

Breathwork. ... Grof was featured in the film *Entheogen: Awakening the Divine Within*, a 2006 documentary about rediscovering an enchanted cosmos in the modern world. ... Grof distinguishes between two modes of consciousness: the hylotropic and the holotropic. The hylotropic refers to ‘the normal, everyday experience of consensus reality.’ The holotropic refers to states which aim towards wholeness and the totality of existence. The holotropic is characteristic of non-ordinary states of consciousness such as meditative, mystical, or psychedelic experiences. According to Grof, these non-ordinary states are often categorized by contemporary psychiatry as psychotic. Grof connects the hylotropic to the Hindu conception of *namarupa* (‘name and form’), the separate, individual, illusory self. He connects the holotropic to the Hindu conception of Atman-Brahman, the divine, true nature of the self.” – Wikipedia

Hylotropic and Holotropic

Hylotropic (Physical Chemistry): Describing a substance that can undergo a phase change (e.g. from a liquid to a gas), with no change in chemical composition. A substance that is hylotropic over a limited range of pressure and temperatures is a pure chemical substance. A substance hylotropic over *all* pressures and temperatures (except the most extreme ones) is a chemical element. (*Hylotropic*: from ancient Greek *hyle* “matter; wood”, because of the dependence on the composition, plus *tropos* “a turn, a turning toward, way, manner, direction, course, manner, fashion.” In rhetoric, it means a “turn of speech or figure of speech”.)

Hylotropic: “In the hylotropic mode of consciousness, an individual experiences himself or herself as a solid physical entity with definite boundaries and with a limited sensory range. The world appears to be made of separate material objects and has distinctly Newtonian characteristics: time is linear, space is three-dimensional, and all events seem to be governed by chains of causes and effects. Experiences in this mode support systematically a number of basic assumptions about the world, such as: matter is solid; two objects cannot occupy the same space; past events are irretrievably lost; future events are not experientially available; one cannot be in more than one place at a time...” – Stanislav Grof

Holotropic: “In contrast to the narrow and restricted hylotropic mode, the holotropic variety involves the experience of oneself as a potentially unlimited field of consciousness that has access to all aspects of reality without mediation of the senses ... the solidity and discontinuity of matter is an illusion generated by a particular orchestration of events in consciousness; time and space are ultimately arbitrary; the same space can be simultaneously occupied by many objects; the past and the future are always available and can be brought experientially into the present moment; one can experience oneself in several places at the same time...” – Stanislav Grof

We could equally say that the hylotropic mode is the local, left-brain, spacetime consciousness, while the holotropic mode is the nonlocal, right-brain, frequency unconsciousness. A person who admits an excess of the holotropic mode becomes schizophrenic. A person who has a deficiency of the holotropic mode becomes autistic. Overly holotropic people are highly religious and mystical, and driven by intuition. Underly holotropic people are atheistic, attracted to scientific materialism, and are highly sensory. Humans are an awkward mix of the hylotropic and holotropic, the individual and the collective, the local and nonlocal, the separate and the interconnected, the part and the whole.

Autistic trolls are locked in the hylotropic mode and can never have holotropic experiences. That's why they lack empathy and intuition, and why they have such poor or nonexistent relationships with other human beings. There's nothing more pathetic than an autistic troll claiming to be on a spiritual journey. That's the one thing they will definitely never have. Has anyone ever heard of a spiritual troll, intent on aggravating others? Did the Buddha sit under his tree dreaming of having an internet connection that he could use to troll Truth seekers?

Near-Death Experiences

"In the late 1970s Grof proposed a psychological hypothesis to explain the near-death experience. According to Grof the NDE reflects memories of the birth process with the tunnel representing the birth canal. ... According to Grof, traditional psychiatry, psychology and psychotherapy use a model of the human psyche that is limited to postnatal biography and the Freudian individual unconscious. This model does not account for the experiences and observations from holotropic states of consciousness, which activate 'deep unconscious and superconscious levels of the human psyche'. These levels include:

- 1) The Sensory Barrier and the Recollective-Biographical Barrier.
- 2) The Perinatal Matrices.
- 3) The Transpersonal Dimensions of the Psyche.
- 4) Ego death appears in the fourth Perinatal Matrix." – Wikipedia

Encounter with Birth and Death: Dynamics of the Perinatal Matrices

"According to Grof, the reliving of emotional and physical pain can become so intense that an identification with 'the pain of entire groups of unfortunate people, all of humanity, or even all of life', can manifest. This is accompanied with 'dramatic physiological manifestations'.

"At this level, death may be encountered and birth relived. According to Grof, there are four 'hypothetical dynamic matrices governing the processes related to the perinatal level of the unconsciousness', called 'basic perinatal matrices' (BPM). These BPM's correspond to the stages of birth during the process of childbirth.

"BPM I: *The Amniotic Universe*: This is the original symbiotic unity of the foetus with the maternal organism. Elements of this state can be accompanied with, or alternate with, experiences of a lack of boundaries and obstructions, such as the ocean and the cosmos. The extreme expression of the sacred and spiritual quality of BPM I is the experience of cosmic unity and the *unio mystica*.

"BPM II: *Cosmic Engulfment and No Exit*: This matrix starts with the onset of labour. The intrusion of chemicals and the pressures of labour change the situation in the womb, and 'interrupt the foetus's blissful connection with the mother and alter its pristine universe.' Accessing this layer gives rise to strong feeling of 'no escape'. When experiencing this level, the sense of loneliness and helplessness is overwhelming.

"BPM III: *The Death-Rebirth Struggle*: This matrix is connected with the move of the foetus through the birth channel. It involves a struggle for survival. When experiencing this layer, strong aggression and demonic forces are encountered. Biographical memories associated with this matrix include struggles, fights, and adventurous activities.

"BPM IV: *The Death-Rebirth Experience*: This matrix is related to the stage of delivery, the

actual birth of the child. The build up of tension, pain and anxiety is suddenly released. The symbolic counterpart is the Death-Rebirth Experience, in which the individual may have a strong feeling of impending catastrophe, and may be desperately struggling to stop this process. The transition from BPM III to BPM IV may involve a sense of total annihilation: ‘This experience of ego death seems to entail an instant merciless destruction of all previous reference points in the life of the individual.’ [Grof]

“According to Grof what dies in this process is ‘a basically paranoid attitude toward the world which reflects the negative experience of the subject during childbirth and later.’ When experienced in its final and most complete form ... ‘ego death means an irreversible end to one’s philosophical identification with what Alan Watts called skin-encapsulated ego.’ [Grof]” – Wikipedia

No one should be seeking “ego-death”. You should be seeking ego *expansion* ... taking in knowledge of everything, until you are no less than God. The problem is not your ego per se ... the problem is your narrow, stunted, limited, reducing-valve ego; your empirical, “scientific” ego.

Before and After

Human beings have no experiential knowledge of what came before conception (the apparent beginning) and no experiential knowledge of what comes after death (the apparent end). Religion is all about the unknown before and unknown after ... the universe we *don’t* experience, which we have to work out one way or another. Science is all about the sensory experiences in-between.

The Trauma of Birth

“*The Trauma of Birth* is a 1924 book by Otto Rank, first published in English translation in 1929. It is Rank’s most popular book.

“Rank argues that birth is an interruption of blissful uterine life from which people spend the rest of their lives trying to recover. Rank believes that the birth trauma, and the fantasy of returning to the mother’s womb, are far more important than subsequent traumas and fantasies.

“Sigmund Freud read the manuscript of *The Trauma of Birth*, and seems initially to have welcomed the book, even writing to Rank to tell him that he would accept its dedication to him. Freud’s attitude to the book later changed, and he alternated between praising it and passing severe judgment on it.” – Wikipedia

According to Rank, we are born in trauma, and this experience of trauma becomes the foundation of our psyche, and of our emotional and religious lives. At birth, we suffer an inevitable, violent, physical and psychic separation from our provider (our mother), and this haunts us forever. We move from a state of perfect harmony and union with our mother to a painful state of disconnection ... creating insecurity, vulnerability, and abandonment issues in us, and a longing to go back.

Birth is the first anxiety a human being experiences. This original anxiety, Rank argued, provided the blueprint for all subsequent anxieties. Freud himself called birth the “first experience of anxiety and thus the source and prototype of ... anxiety” for the rest of the individual’s life. Rank wrote that our birth trauma forms the “nucleus of the unconscious”.

The trauma of death is no more to be feared than the trauma of birth. It’s the same process in reverse.

Personal and Transpersonal

We all have two modes: personal and transpersonal; private and public; individual and collective; hylotropic and holotropic. We are all subject to the dialectic of the One and the Many.

Svengali

“Svengali is a fictional character in George du Maurier’s 1895 novel *Trilby*. Scholars call Svengali a classic example of anti-Semitism in literature because he is Jewish, of Eastern European origins, and he seduces, dominates and exploits Trilby, a young English girl, and makes her into a famous singer. The word ‘Svengali’ has come to refer to a person who, with evil intent, dominates, manipulates and controls a creative person such as a singer or actor. In court, a ‘Svengali defence’ is a legal tactic that purports the defendant to be a pawn in the scheme of a greater, and more influential, criminal mastermind.” – Wikipedia

In modern mythology, the Illuminati are portrayed as a society of Svengalis. Conspiracy theorists mount a Svengali defence, *i.e.* they claim that their lives are shit because the world is being run by puppetmasters, against whom they are powerless. It’s time these people took responsibility for their own lives.

Chikan

“In Japan, men who grope women in public are called chikan; and the term also describes the act itself. Crowded trains are a favourite location for groping and a 2001 survey conducted in two Tokyo high schools revealed that more than 70% of students had been groped while travelling on them.” – Wikipedia

“Girl, aged 23, for forced grope stroke and tease by male gang. Total long shot. Here goes... just going to cut to the chase. Always had a fetish for *chikan* – which is Japanese style public groping, stripping and fucking... I go wild at the thought of several men touching me and stroking me all at once whilst I struggle (or pretend to!) and I would get off so much on a group of guys doing this to me.” – Anonymous Chikan fan

Human Nature

“I mean, it’s just human nature to suck up to the people above you, crap on those beneath you, and undercut your equals.” – Brian the dog, *Family Guy*

“Wait a second, hang on there. The way you abused that man just now, the way you treated your lesser – I underestimated you, Pewterschmidt. I thought you were just some suck-up loser, but you have shown me that you’ve got the mettle to be one of us. You are back in the club.” – Mr. Barrington, *Family Guy*

Human nature has an immensely vile component. How else can all the self-inflicted horrors of our human world be explained? What is the antidote? Humanity will be saved only when it turns to its least human quality – *reason*, the language of the mathematical cosmos in itself.

The Masque of the Red Death

“*The Masque of the Red Death* is a short story by Edgar Allan Poe. The story follows Prince Prospero’s attempts to avoid a dangerous plague known as the Red Death by hiding in his abbey. He, along with many other wealthy nobles, has a masquerade ball within seven rooms of his abbey, each decorated with a different colour. In the midst of their revelry, a mysterious figure disguised as a Red Death victim enters and makes his way through each of the rooms. Prospero dies after confronting this stranger, whose ‘costume’ proves to have nothing tangible inside it; the guests also die in turn. ... Though Prospero’s castle is meant to keep the sickness out, it is ultimately an oppressive structure. Its maze-like design and tall and narrow windows become almost burlesque in the final black room, so oppressive that ‘there were few of the company bold enough to set foot within its precincts at all.’ Additionally, the castle is meant to be an enclosed space, but the stranger is still able to sneak inside, suggesting that control is an illusion.” – Wikipedia

Lord Alfredo: “Let me speak to you about the *anatomy of terror*.”

The Red Death: “I called many. Peasant and prince... the worthy and the dishonoured. *Sic transit gloria mundi*.”

Prince Prospero: “Somewhere in the human mind, my dear Francesca, lies the key to our existence. My ancestors tried to find it. And to open the door that separates us from our Creator.”

Beyond the spacetime door of extended matter is the frequency domain of pure, unextended mind.

“And Darkness and Decay and the Red Death held illimitable dominion over all.” – Edgar Allan Poe

The Credulous Ones

“Oh mortal man, is there anything you cannot be made to believe?” – Adam Weishaupt

If faith were abolished, people wouldn’t have to believe anything.

Cult and Culture

“Jews who abandon their religion make a cult of culture.” – Claude Lévi-Strauss

The same is true of Jews who *don’t* abandon their religion. The “cult of culture” is everywhere. In fact, all cultures are cults.

Right Wing Ethics

“I swear – by my life and my love of it – that I will never live for the sake of another man...” – John Galt (in Ayn Rand’s *Atlas Shrugged*)

This is the quintessence of the right-wing worldview: “It’s all about me; screw everyone else.” It’s the “ethic” of total narcissism and egotism. “Selfishness is virtuous”, proclaimed Rand. If she had thought of it, she would certainly have proclaimed, “Greed is good.”

“The Objectivist ethics, in essence, hold that man exists for his own sake, that the pursuit of his own happiness is his highest moral purpose, that he must not sacrifice himself to others...” – Ayn Rand

The Danger

“No, you clearly don’t know who you’re talking to, so let me clue you in. I am not in danger, Skyler. *I am the danger*. A guy opens his door and gets shot and you think that of me? No. I am the one who knocks!” – Heisenberg, *Breaking Bad*

Breaking Bad is one of the greatest shows of all time because it shows an astonishing metamorphosis ... a bland, weak, liberal teacher turning into a Nietzschean übermensch.

Pig or Socrates?

“It is better to be a human being dissatisfied than a pig satisfied; better to be Socrates dissatisfied than a fool satisfied. And if the fool, or the pig, is of a different opinion, it is only because they only know their own side of the question.” – John Stuart Mill

In fact, the world is full of dissatisfied pigs.

Here’s another question ... is it better to be Socrates dissatisfied or a troll satisfied? Trolls are a kind of pig.

Broken

“If people bring so much courage to this world the world has to kill them to break them, so of course it kills them. The world breaks everyone and afterward many are strong at the broken places. But those that will not break it kills. It kills the very good and the very gentle and the very brave impartially. If you are none of these you can be sure it will kill you too but there will be no special hurry.” – Ernest Hemingway, *A Farewell to Arms*

False Wisdom

“No, that is the great fallacy: the wisdom of old men. They do not grow wise. They grow careful.” – Ernest Hemingway

Few old people are wise. Most are cynical, afraid, and resistant to all new ideas. They always hide behind the mantra “I’ve seen it all before.” But, of course, they haven’t.

Lyndon LaRouche

“University of Notre Dame political philosophers Catherine Zuckert and Michael Zuckert write about LaRouche that ‘It must be nearly unique in American politics that a presidential candidate ... makes the interpretation of Plato a major issue in his campaign.’

“According to George Johnson, LaRouche sees history as a battle between Platonists, who believe in absolute truth, and Aristotelians, who rely on empirical data. Johnson characterizes LaRouche’s views as follows: the Platonists include figures such as Beethoven, Mozart, Shakespeare, Leonardo da Vinci, and Leibniz. He believes that many of the world’s ills result from the dominance of Aristotelianism as embraced by the empirical philosophers (such as Hobbes, Locke, Berkeley, and Hume), leading to a culture that favours the empirical over the metaphysical, embraces moral relativism, and seeks to keep the general population uninformed. Industry, technology, and classical music should be used to enlighten the world, LaRouche argues, whereas the Aristotelians use psychotherapy, drugs, rock music, jazz, environmentalism, and quantum theory to bring about a new dark age in which the world will be ruled by the oligarchs. Left and right are false distinctions for LaRouche; what matters is the Platonic versus Aristotelian outlook...

“The [LaRouche] group is known for its caustic attacks on people it opposes ... In the past it has justified what it refers to as ‘psywar techniques’ as necessary to shake people up; Johnson in 1983 quoted a LaRouche associate: ‘We’re not very nice, so we’re hated. Why be nice? It’s a cruel world. We’re in a war and the human race is up for grabs.’ Charles Tate, a former long-term LaRouche associate, told *The Washington Post* in 1987 that members see themselves as not subject to the ordinary laws of society: ‘They feel that the continued existence of the human race is totally

dependent on what they do in the organization, that nobody would be here without LaRouche. They feel justified in a peculiar way doing anything whatsoever.” – Wikipedia

It should be noted that LaRouche started out as a Marxist and Trotskyist, which makes him an interesting figure in the American radical landscape. We agree with LaRouche that there’s a great war going on for the soul of humanity between rationalists and empiricists.

The empiricists come in three varieties: 1) feeling types (Abrahamic people of faith), 2) mystical intuitives (followers of Eastern Religion and New Age mumbo jumbo), and 3) sensory empiricists (scientists).

Rationalists are always absolutists who emphasise objective reality, while empiricists are relativists, who emphasise subjective reality, personal experiences, personal truth, and so on.

It’s sad to see that quite a number of so-called Illuminists on Facebook pages are actually relativist empiricists openly supporting mystical gurus.

Know Thyself! If you want to be a relativist, go and join the relativists. If you think you have a personal, subjective truth that transcends objective Truth, go and join a hippie cult. Why are you pretending to be on the side of objective rationalism? You can’t have your cake and eat it. You must choose.

You can’t have complete and consistent opinions if you like to think of yourself as a rationalist *and* an empiricist. That’s the great intellectual sin that scientists commit.

Feeling types believe that their feelings are real and concrete, while reason is unreal and abstract. Sensing types believe that their sensations are real and concrete, while reason is unreal and abstract. Mystical intuitives believe that their mystical intuitions and experiences are real and concrete, while reason is unreal and abstract. In fact, reason is real and concrete – eternal and necessary – and all these other things are temporal, contingent and abstract. They are all *interpretive* and *phenomenal*, not real. People take immediacy and intensity to be markers of concreteness and realness, but this is delusional. What is *eternally* real has no temporal immediacy. What is necessarily real has no contingent reality. Go and read Plato! It’s not as if humanity – at least its brightest members – has not known this stuff for thousands of years.

No experience will *ever* help you to understand what reality is. Only reason can reveal the Truth. If you’re on the side of experience, it’s time to abandon Illuminism. Experience is mired in temporality, contingency, opinion, feelings, conjecture, belief and interpretation. Illuminism can succeed only if attracts true rationalists, and not pseudo or quasi rationalists, who will invariably dilute and distort the message.

Illuminists are Platonists who accept the existence of the absolute, objective Truth. The anti-Illuminist trolls of the Cypher Gang are, if we are to dignify them with any kind of philosophy, Aristotelians who rely on empirical data, relativism and subjectivism.

Reason

Reason is the antidote to irrational nonsense ... to conspiracy theories, quackery, mainstream religion, faith, the fraudulent paranormal, pseudoscience, and scientific materialism.

Plato versus Aristotle

Plato furnished a mathematical, rational theory of existence. Aristotle supplied a physical, empirical theory of existence. The world, via scientific materialism, is still under Aristotle's spell. We need to bring it back into Plato's orbit, via ontological mathematics.

Dark City

“They built the city to see what makes us tick. Last night one of us went off. Forget the Sun. Forget Time. Forget Your Memories. A world where the night never ends. Where man has no past. And humanity has no future. You are not who you think you are.” – Taglines, *Dark City*

“First there was darkness. Then came the strangers. They abducted us and brought us here. This city, everyone in it, is their experiment. They mix and match our memories as they see fit, trying to divine what makes us unique. One day, a man might be an inspector; the next, someone entirely different. When they want to study a murderer, for instance, they simply imprint one of their citizens with a new personality – arrange a family for him, friends, an entire history, even a lost wallet. Then they observe the results. Will a man, given the history of a killer, continue in that vein? Or are we, in fact, more than the mere sum of our memories?

“When they first brought us here, they extracted what was in us so they could store the information, remix it like so much paint, and give us back new memories of their choosing. But they still needed an artist to help them. I understood the intricacies of the human mind better than they ever could, so they allowed me to keep my skills as a scientist because they needed them, but they made me delete everything else. Can you imagine what it is like being forced to erase your own past?” – Dr. Daniel P. Schreber, *Dark City*

“The Strangers have the powers to alter entire structures at will, raising buildings and tearing down others in mere seconds. They are also able to expand or narrow a room and alter its general appearance (replacing furniture, wallpaper, etc.). They are able to freeze every human being they control, during which they alter memories of several citizens to completely different personalities, also altering their living space. They do this every few hours, where they also alter the time back in order to keep the idea of citizens still living in a single day. They must be careful of changing identities of every citizen often, otherwise they will suspect their surroundings and grow paranoid (as shown when Murdoch is confronted by a man who hasn’t been altered in a while, and who committed suicide). Schreber is their human contact, a former Earth psychologist, who is aware of their existence and their plans but is forced to cooperate and alter minds for them in exchange for his life.” – Wikipedia

“See, I’ve been trying to remember things – clearly remember things from my past – but the more I try to think back, the more it all starts to unravel. None of it seems real. It’s like I’ve just been dreaming this life, and when I finally wake up I’ll be somebody else: somebody totally different. They steal people’s memories, you know? Then they swap them around between us. I’ve seen them do it! Back and forth, back and forth, until no one knows who they are anymore.” – Detective Eddie Walenski, *Dark City*

“We fashioned this city on stolen memories: different eras, different pasts all rolled into one. Each night, we revise it, refine it, in order to learn. You’ve seen what we are. We use your dead as vessels.” – Mr Hand, *Dark City*

“You see, I have become the monster you were intended to be.” – Mr Hand, *Dark City*

“But imagine a life alien to yours, in which your memories were not your own but those shared by every other of your kind. Imagine the torment of such an existence: no experiences to call your own.

[AW: Bizarrely, Buddhists are people who don't want any experiences to call their own. They want to be absorbed by a collective consciousness of bare awareness: Non-Mind, or No-Mind, where they are free of personal, troubling experiences.]” – Mr. Hand, *Dark City*

“On occasion the imprinting does not take. They behave erratically when they awaken. We find them wandering like lost children.” – Mr Hand, *Dark City*

“The Strangers are dying in numbers, and the ones on the habitat are the last of their race. They have a group mind to share, and they have abducted humans a few years before the story started. They have been trying to understand the individuality of a human mind, believing that it holds the key to ensure their survival. However, as noted by Murdoch, they have been trying to understand the human mind, which he believes ‘is the wrong place to search’ in order to understand humanity, stating that the human soul is the key to the individuality of the mind. **[AW: The unitary soul is indeed the key to the individuality of the mind. According to science, we are a plurality of atoms which, inexplicably, come together for a time and create the epiphenomenon of a unitary self, but this illusory self has no reality because all the things we do are determined by our atoms and the forces that apply to them. We have no say in any of it. We are mere puppets of the atoms of which we are made.]” – Wikipedia**

“First there was darkness. Then came the strangers. They were a race as old as time itself. They had mastered the ultimate technology. The ability to alter physical reality by will alone. They called this ability ‘Tuning’. But they were dying. Their civilization was in decline, and so they abandoned their world seeking a cure for their own mortality. Their endless journey brought them to a small, blue world in the farthest corner of the galaxy. Our world. Here they thought they had finally found what they had been searching for.” – Dr. Schreber

“Listen to me, John. You have their power. You can make things happen by will alone. They call it ‘Tuning.’ That is how they make the buildings change. Just now you acted out of self-defence, a reflex. But I can teach you to control your power consciously. Let me help you, John. Together We can stop them, we can take the city back. **[AW: Ontological mathematics is about “tuning”. Once you can connect your conscious will to mathematical causation, you can do whatever you like. You become a God.]” – Dr. Schreber**

“At midnight, Murdoch watches as everyone except himself drops off as the Strangers stop time and physically rearrange the city as well as changing people’s identities and memories. Murdoch learns that he comes from a coastal town called Shell Beach, though nobody knows how to leave the city to travel there.” – Wikipedia

In *Dark City*, the Strangers have a collective memory, not an individual memory. They are looking to become more individualistic, hence they are studying humans to discover the secret. Isn’t it about time Buddhists started doing the same? They are trying to do the opposite!

“He is powerful, yes – dangerous – but he can also lead us to what we seek: what the doctor calls the soul. It is time for our experiment to move into a final phase. **[AW: No scientist is seeking the soul. No scientist is seeking the essential self, or any self. Scientists don’t believe in things like that.**

Scientists believe we are merely miraculous, ephemeral collections of lifeless, mindless atoms. There's nothing more to us than these atoms. When they break up, our epiphenomenal "self" goes with them, leaving nothing of us.]” – Mr Book

“The Strangers are sensitive to light, which explains perpetual nighttime, and they are sensitive to chlorine and water in general, which is why Schreber spends his free time in a public pool, knowing that they would try to avoid it. However, one Stranger visited him in a public pool without any effect, although his facial expression show being revolted at the smell. All the Strangers are dressed in black overcoats and wear hats. **[AW: The Strangers have some of the qualities of the Illuminati of popular mythology.]” – Wikipedia**

“Theologian Gerard Loughlin interprets *Dark City* as a retelling of Plato's Allegory of the Cave. For Loughlin, the city dwellers are prisoners who do not realize they are in a prison. John Murdoch's escape from the prison parallels the escape from the cave in the allegory. He is assisted by Dr. Schreber, who explains the city's mechanism as Socrates explains to Glaucon how the shadows in the cave are cast. Murdoch however becomes more than Glaucon; Loughlin writes, ‘He is a Glaucon who comes to realize that Socrates' tale of an upper, more real world, is itself a shadow, a forgery.’ **[AW: Here we are in danger of an argument involving infinite contingent regress. As it happens, there is an upper, more real world depicted in *Dark City*. The question is: how do we know it's the final one? In Illuminism, the ultimate reality is the one of pure, uncaused causes, of uncreated things ... the mathematical things of eternal rational necessity, which cannot be otherwise. Reason alone reveals their existence. No amount of experiencing different worlds and worlds within worlds, and parallel worlds, and Multiverse worlds, can ever demonstrate that there is no world beyond them. The only world of which that is true is the one that by definition can never have anything beyond it: the one that has existed forever, *i.e.* the world of the eternal truths of mathematics, embodied in the eternal ontological units of mathematics ... monads ... souls.]” – Wikipedia**

“Murdoch defeats the Strangers who control the inhabitants and remakes the world based on childhood memories, which were themselves illusions arranged by the Strangers. Loughlin writes of the lack of background, ‘The origin of the city is off-stage, unknown and unknowable.’ Murdoch now casts new shadows for the city inhabitants, who must trust his judgment. Unlike Plato, Murdoch ‘is disabused of any hope of an outside’ and becomes the demiurge for the cave, the only environment he knows. **[AW: No empirical experience ever establishes any universal, eternal, necessary truths. Only reason can accomplish that. Only rationalism leads us out of the Cave, the Matrix, Maya, Empiricism, the Dark City.]” – Wikipedia**

“The city in *Dark City* is described by Higley as a ‘murky, nightmarish German expressionist film noir depiction of urban repression and mechanism’. The city has a World War II dreariness reminiscent of Edward Hopper's works and has details from different eras and architectures that are changed by the Strangers; ‘buildings collapse as others emerge and battle with one another at the end’. **[AW: Science generates a murky, nightmarish, soulless machine world, devoid of any meaning, any purpose and any point. Only autonomous minds can have meaning, purpose and a point, but these are exactly what are denied by science.]” – Wikipedia**

“The film also contains motifs from Greek mythology, in which gods manipulate humans in a higher

agenda. **[AW: The ultimate gods are the gods of mathematics. The cosmos, in the end, is driven by them to its inevitable conclusion. We all have a choice. We can be one of these gods, in the driving seat, or we can be helpless, passive passengers, letting it all happen to us while we go on believing in nonsense, whether the absurd Mythos lies of mainstream religion, or the crazy nostrums of scientific materialism.]**” – Wikipedia

“They confront Dr. Schreber, who explains that the Strangers are endangered extraterrestrial parasites who use corpses as their hosts. Having a hive mind, the Strangers have been experimenting with humans to analyze their individuality in the hopes that some insight might be revealed that would help their race survive. **[AW: The Anonymous hacktivists and Buddhists want to have a hive mind. They want to be like The Borg in *Star Trek*. What’s the attraction?]**” – Wikipedia

“Schreber reveals that Murdoch is an anomaly who inadvertently awoke during one midnight process, when Schreber was in the middle of imprinting his latest identity as a murderer. The three embark to find Shell Beach, but it exists only as a billboard on a wall at the edge of the city. Frustrated, Murdoch and Bumstead break through the wall, revealing outer space on the other side, revealing the city as an enormous space habitat surrounded by a force field. **[AW: Isn’t it time you broke out of the world – the Matrix – that science has constructed for you?]**” – Wikipedia

“One of the things that we’re exploring in this film, is what it is that makes us who we are. And, when you strip an individual of his identity, is there some spark, some essence there that keeps them being human, gives them some sort of identity?” – Alex Proyas

Not according to science, or to David Hume, or to Buddhism. They deny the essential self. They deny the soul. They deny any fundamental identity.

“*The Matrix* was released one year after *Dark City* and was also filmed at Fox Studios in Sydney using some of the same sets. Comparisons have been made between scenes from the movies, making note of similarities in both cinematography and atmosphere, as well as the plot.” – Wikipedia

Naked Lunch

“The title means exactly what the words say: naked lunch, a frozen moment when everyone sees what is on the end of every fork.” – William S. Burroughs, *Naked Lunch*

All geniuses have a naked lunch moment, when they see existence revealed in the raw, stripped of all appearances, leaving nothing but reality itself ... an immense calculating, mathematical organism, seeking the endpoint: total, collective symmetry.

The Abnormal Normal

“The real hopeless victims of mental illness are to be found among those who appear to be most normal. Many of them are normal because they are so well adjusted to our mode of existence, because their human voice has been silenced so early in their lives, that they do not even struggle or suffer or develop symptoms as the neurotic does. They are normal not in what may be called the absolute sense of the word; they are normal only in relation to a profoundly abnormal society. Their perfect adjustment to that abnormal society is a measure of their mental sickness. These millions of abnormally normal people, living without fuss in a society to which, if they were fully human beings, they ought not to be adjusted.” – Aldous Huxley, *Brave New World Revisited*

All those who can adjust to this mad world are mad. Yet that’s why evolution demands. How can people believe in Moses, Jesus and Mohammed in the 21st century? Yet they do. How is that possible? Have people learned nothing in the last two thousand years? Did philosophy, mathematics and science never happen? Why is Mythos still everywhere, and Logos nowhere to be found? Humanity has failed to evolve.

The Assessment

“I assess the power of a will by how much resistance, pain and torture it endures and knows how to turn it to its advantage.” – Nietzsche

Even trolls have their uses: they provide a resistance.

Solipsism

The solipsist says believe only in your own experiences. Your own experiences override everything else, *i.e.* reason, logic, knowledge and understanding. Fuck all smart, demanding things. All that matters is how you *feel*. Relativists say the same thing.

Intelligent people don’t promote experience, they promote *reason*. What’s more reliable: your experiences or your reason? On the answer to that hinges whether you are an empiricist or rationalist, a relativist or absolutist or, a subjectivist or objectivist. Eastern religion promotes empiricism, relativism and subjectivism. Illuminism promotes rationalism, absolutism and objectivism.

Eastern Religion

Could Hindu, Buddhist, or Taoist gurus put any dents in ontological mathematics? None of these gurus refers to a formal ontology and epistemology. None directly addresses or uses mathematics. Most

ideas to which they subscribe are ancient and decrepit, reflecting irrational mysticism. They advocate pre-Enlightenment ideologies, pre-Reason, pre-Logic, pre-math, pre-Science, pre-Plato, pre-Descartes, pre-Leibniz.

It's bizarre that so many people today take these ancient, irrational ideas so seriously. It's as bizarre to be a follower of Eastern religion as it is to be a follower of another ancient and ridiculous belief system: Abrahamism.

New Age mysticism is just a repackaging of Eastern religion and Abrahamism for a modern audience, with a touch of pseudoscience thrown in to dazzle the credulous masses.

Nothing can compete with mathematics. You will never realise anything until you realise that. Math is rational; everything else *isn't*. Math is about numbers. Numbers, ontologically, can never be wrong. Everything else is about words. Words, being manmade, can never be right. Don't you get it? – math (numbers) right ... manmade languages (words) wrong. Once you grasp that, everything else follows.

Mindfulness or Mindlessness?

“Stress tolerance skills are great, but why not remove the source of stress?”

“The latest fad in both psychotherapy and self help is ‘mindfulness.’ Mindfulness, which is derived from Zen Buddhism and first made popular in psychotherapy by Marsha Linehan (founder of Dialectical Behavior Therapy [DBT] for borderline personality disorder [BPD]) and others, is basically a skill one can use to better tolerate and cope with emotional distress.

“Gregory J. Johanson, Ph.D. discusses it thusly: ‘For clinical purposes, mindfulness can be considered a distinct state of consciousness distinguished from the ordinary consciousness of everyday living. In general, a mindful state of consciousness is characterized by awareness turned inward toward present felt experience. It is passive, though alert, open, curious, and exploratory. It seeks to simply be aware of what is, as opposed to attempting to do or confirm anything.

“Thus, it is an expression of non-doing, or non-efforting where one self-consciously suspends agendas, judgments, and normal-common understandings. In so doing, one can easily lose track of space and time, like a child at play who becomes totally engaged in the activity before her. In addition to the passive capacity to simply witness experience as it unfolds, a mindful state of consciousness may also manifest essential qualities such as compassion and acceptance, highlighted by Almaas, R. Schwartz and others; qualities that can be positively brought to bear on what comes into awareness.

“These characteristics contrast with ordinary consciousness, appropriate for much life in the everyday world, where attention is actively directed outward, in regular space and time, normally in the service of some agenda or task, most often ruled by habitual response patterns, and where one by and large has an investment in one's theories and actions.’

“Mindfulness was even featured as a cover story in a recent issue of *Time Magazine*. It often incorporates another concept pioneered by Marsha Linehan, *radical acceptance*. Radical acceptance means completely and totally accepting the reality of your own life. You are supposed to stop fighting this reality and learn to tolerate it.

“Practicing mindfulness techniques can help you to stay calm when things are going badly, without resorting to an occasional tranquilizer or a stiff drink, although in some ways it accomplishes much the same thing. So therapists like to teach this skill to help their highly reactive, chronically upset, or emotionally unstable patients to calm down and not resort to acting out, such as cutting oneself or other self-destructive or self defeating acts.

“So, is there anything wrong with that? Well, not as far as it goes. Certainly remaining calm and not going off the deep end in the face of adversity is a very useful skill. Some people prefer learning coping skills to accomplish this over medication, although there is nothing wrong with temporarily taking medications to decrease your reactivity either.

“...Mindfulness is ... accepting things that one cannot change. What about changing the things that need changing? Where does the wisdom to know which things can be changed and which ones cannot come from, and how does one go about changing them?

“People feel emotional pain for the same reason they feel physical pain: It is a signal to the person that something in the environment is wrong and needs attention. To employ a metaphor I’ve used before: What if another person is walking next to you constantly stabbing you in the shoulder with a pen knife? If I am a doctor, I can give you an opiate so you don’t feel the pain, and you can go on with your life. But would it not be much better to get the guy with the knife to stop stabbing you?

“Most of the non-psychotic people in therapy who are chronically highly reactive, upset and emotional, and who are not in the midst of an episode of a major mood disorder, are reacting to the environment. Specifically, the social environment. Even more specifically, as anyone who reads this blog should know by now, the family-of-origin social environment. Biological psychiatrists and some cognitive behavioural therapists seem to think that the whole problem is all going on inside a patient’s head and has nothing to do with what other people are doing. Baloney.” – David M. Allen, M. D. (*Psychology Today*)

People who pursue “mindfulness” are seeking to achieve a state where the mind is turned away from the world, away from external reality, towards some hypothetical, pure inner state, some womb-like condition of peace, security and tranquillity. They don’t want to understand the world; they want to escape from it. As far as external reality goes, they want to lose their mind. “Baloney” is indeed what it is.

Always march to the sound of the guns. The task is to confront and master external reality via the dialectic. The task is not to run away from the fight, not to pretend external reality isn’t there at all. We are here to solve our problems, not to pretend they don’t exist, not to try to get into a state of mind (or non-mind!) where our problems are airbrushed out of existence. Fight your demons. Don’t close your eyes and turn your back on them. As any psychologist will tell you, running away from what’s troubling you simply magnifies the problem, and activates your Shadow, which is pure negative energy.

Why are Buddhists and New Agers so miserable? Because meditation simply doesn’t work, and can *never* work. Reason cures problems, not experiences. Most “experienced” people are idiots who have never learned a single thing from life ... all because they rejected reason.

Science fails for exactly the same reason as Eastern religion ... it’s empirical. Scientists want to observe, experiment and experience. They don’t want to understand. They have no interest in “Why?” If they did, they would be mathematicians seeking analytic answers, not pseudo-mathematicians content with heuristic fictions.

Mindfulness or Mindlessness: Traditional and Modern Buddhist Critiques of “Bare Awareness”

Robert H. Sharf, University of California, Berkeley

“Buddhist scholars have shown that the form of ‘mindfulness meditation’ (sometimes called

satipatthāna or vipassanā meditation) that has become popular in the West is, at least in part, a relatively modern phenomenon; it can be traced to Burmese Buddhist reform movements that date to the first half of the twentieth century. The features that made Burmese mindfulness practice – notably the form taught by Mahasi Sayadaw (1904-1982) – so attractive to a Western audience are precisely those features that rendered it controversial in the Buddhist world.

“For example, Mahasi’s technique did not require familiarity with Buddhist doctrine (notably abhidhamma), did not require adherence to strict ethical norms (notably monasticism), and promised astonishingly quick results. This was made possible through interpreting sati as a state of ‘bare awareness’ – the unmediated, non-judgmental perception of things ‘as they are,’ uninflected by prior psychological, social, or cultural conditioning. This notion of mindfulness is at variance with premodern Buddhist epistemologies in several respects. **Traditional Buddhist practices are oriented more toward acquiring ‘correct view’ and proper ethical discernment, rather than ‘no view’ and a non-judgmental attitude.**

“Indeed, the very notion of an unmediated mode of apperception is, in many traditional Buddhist systems, an oxymoron, at least with respect to anyone short of a Buddha. (Indeed, it is a point of contention even in the case of a Buddha.) It is then not surprising that the forms of Burmese satipatthāna that established themselves in the West have been targets of intense criticism by rival Theravāda teachers in Sri Lanka and Southeast Asia. This doesn’t mean that modern forms of ‘bare awareness’ practice are without historical precursors. Both Tibetan Dzogchen and certain schools of Chinese Chan were, at least at first glance, similarly oriented toward inducing a mental state that was ‘pure,’ ‘unconditioned,’ ‘non-judgmental,’ and so on. Not surprisingly, these traditions were also subject to sharp criticism; they too were accused of heterodoxy – of promoting practices that contravened cardinal Buddhist principles and insights.”

There you have it. “Correct view” involving correct judgment is what it should be all about, not “no view” involving a non-judgmental attitude. New Agers and Western Buddhists have destroyed true Buddhism.

Like everything else, Buddhism has two factions – a rationalist school and an empiricist school. Rationalist Buddhism is the only version worthy of any serious attention. Empiricist Buddhism – the most popular type, especially in the West, is a dumbed-down, puerile waste of time, a ridiculous pandering to instant gratification and quick, superficial solutions that require next to no effort and go nowhere near reason, logic or anything demanding. Western Buddhism is capitalism’s version of Buddhism. It has nothing to do with genuine spirituality.

In science, the theoretical scientists are the rationalist faction, and the experimental scientists the empirical faction. The latter faction defines the subject. No one can win a Nobel Prize for theoretical science. A theory must always appear to be experimentally supported (though whether it actually is a very different matter ... it’s all in the interpretation).

Mind

Not no-mind ... Mind.

Not empty mind ... Full Mind.

Not bare mind ... Clothed Mind (Populated Mind).

Not potential mind ... Actualised Mind.

Not relative mind ... Absolute Mind.

Get with the rationalist programme. Line up behind Reason and Pythagoras, not the Buddha; line up behind Leibniz, not Ken Wilber.

Attitudes Towards “Mindfulness”

Feeling-Judging types (FJs) have no trouble with the Buddhist and New Age concept of “mindfulness”. In the limit, they want to wholly detach themselves from thinking (thinking is of course the Jungian opposite of feeling), and wallow in oceanic, cosmic feelings.

Intuitive-Perceiving types (NPs) also have no trouble with mindfulness. In the limit, they want to detach themselves completely from the senses (sensing is the Jungian opposite of intuition) – to escape entirely from sensory Maya – and wallow in oceanic, cosmic mysticism, abstraction, wholeness, integration and “Oneness”.

Mindfulness is, however, anathema to Sensing-Perceiving types (SPs; scientists) who are locked into Maya, into the “concreteness” of what their senses reveal to them.

To Thinking-Judging types (TJs), the concept of mindfulness is offensive. The last thing that TJs want to do is to detach themselves from their thinking and achieve a state of “bare awareness”. What they want to accomplish is maximum thinking power and awareness – *gnosis*. They want to know everything, understand everything, reason perfectly, manifest perfect logic ... have the Mind of God, not the No Mind of the Mindless God of Eastern religion.

As ever, there’s a fundamental difference between rationalists and empiricists. TJs are rationalists who want to be one with Reason. FJs want to experience the perfect empirical state of pure and absolute emotion (expressed as experiencing the unconditional love of God). NPs want to experience the perfect empirical state of pure and absolute mystical unity (expressed as experiencing unconditional union with the Oneness, with bare existence and awareness ... “consciousness” in itself). SPs are also empiricists – scientific empiricists.

In a rational, intelligible universe, only TJs are right. They alone are aligned with the fundamental nature of existence. Only they truly get it that reality is made of ontological reason = math.

TJs are the least mystical, least sensory and least sentimental people you can get, the least influenced by gurus and prophets.

The vast majority of people want emotionalism, mysticism or concrete sensory evidence. We’re providing none of that. We are transcending the human condition, and linking to ultimate reality (ontological reason = mathematics). Only the smartest people in the world – those who are able to escape from all their human biases – can accompany us on our journey. Reality existed before any human beings existed. How can you use human attributes to know and understand what came before humanity? The human condition is 100% irrelevant to what preceded humanity. Sadly, humanity has never grasped this simple logical point. It has done nothing but use its human attributes to try to understand non-human eternity. That’s a category error.

“Pythagoras says that number is the origin of all things; certainly, the law of number is the key that unlocks the secret of the universe.” – Paul Carus

You’re lost if you believe that anything other than number will reveal the answer to existence. Manmade languages won’t help, words won’t help, faith won’t help, hope won’t help, mysticism won’t help, your senses won’t help, your experiences won’t help, and “bare awareness” certainly won’t help.

Eckhart Tolle

“I couldn’t live with myself any longer. And in this a question arose without an answer: who is the ‘I’ that cannot live with the self? What is the self? I felt drawn into a void! I didn’t know at the time that what really happened was the mind-made self, with its heaviness, its problems, that lives between the unsatisfying past and the fearful future, collapsed. It dissolved. The next morning I woke up and everything was so peaceful. The peace was there because there was no self. Just a sense of presence or ‘beingness,’ just observing and watching.” – Eckhart Tolle

“A true spiritual teacher does not have anything to teach in the conventional sense of the word, does not have anything to give or add to you, such as new information, beliefs, or rules of conduct. The only function of such a teacher is to help you remove that which separates you from the truth ... The words are no more than signposts.” – Eckhart Tolle

“Tolle says that his book, *The Power of Now*, is ‘a restatement for our time of that one timeless spiritual teaching, the essence of all religions’. He writes that religions ‘have become so overlaid with extraneous matter that their spiritual substance has become almost completely obscured’, that they have become ‘to a large extent ... divisive rather than unifying forces’ and become ‘themselves part of the insanity’.

“Tolle writes that ‘the most significant thing that can happen to a human being [is] the separation process of thinking and awareness’ and that awareness is ‘the space in which thoughts exist’. Tolle says that ‘the primary cause of unhappiness is never the situation but your thoughts about it’.

“According to Tolle’s official website, ‘at the core of Tolle’s teachings lies the transformation of consciousness, a spiritual awakening that he sees as the next step in human evolution. An essential aspect of this awakening consists in transcending our ego-based state of consciousness. This is a prerequisite not only for personal happiness but also for the ending of violent conflict endemic on our planet’.

“In his book *A New Earth*, Tolle describes a major aspect of the human dysfunction as ‘ego’ or an ‘illusory sense of self’ based on unconscious identification with one’s memories and thoughts, and another major aspect he calls ‘pain-body’ or ‘an accumulation of old emotional pain’.

“Tolle often talks about the relevance of figures in intellectual or popular culture. In *A New Earth*, he quotes Descartes, Sartre, Nietzsche, Shakespeare and Albert Einstein. He has spoken of movies such as *Groundhog Day*, *American Beauty*, *The Horse Whisperer*, *Gran Torino*, *Titanic*, *Avatar*, *Being There*, and *Forrest Gump*, and musicians such as Mozart, *The Beatles* and *The Rolling Stones*. He arranged an album of music in 2008 entitled *Music to Quiet the Mind* including work composed by Erik Satie, Claude Debussy and *The Beatles*, and music by contemporary artists such as Deva Premal, Jeff Johnson, and Steve Roach.

“According to a 2009 article in the *New York Times*, Tolle is ‘not identified with any religion, but uses teachings from Zen Buddhism, Sufism, Hinduism and the Bible’.

“The books have received a wide range of praise and criticism. One book reviewer characterized *The Power of Now* as ‘awash in spiritual mumbo-jumbo’, while another reviewer wrote, ‘Tolle’s clear writing and the obvious depth of his experience and insight set it apart’.

“Some critics characterize Tolle’s books as unoriginal or derivative. A 2009 *New York Times* article said he is ‘hardly the first writer to tap into the American longing for meaning and success’. Sara Nelson, the editor-in-chief of *Publishers Weekly*, said Tolle’s writings have been successful due to surging public interest in books that tell you how to be happier, more peaceful and more successful.

James Robinson in *The Observer* called Tolle's writings 'a mix of pseudoscience, New Age philosophy, and teaching borrowed from established religions'.

"However, others praise his re-working and synthesis of traditions. New Age writer William Bloom wrote that 'Tolle is offering a very contemporary synthesis of Eastern spiritual teaching, which is normally so clothed in arcane language that it is incomprehensible', thereby providing 'a valuable perspective on Western culture'. Publisher Judith Kendra says, 'The ideas [that Tolle is] talking about have been in existence for thousands of years in both Eastern texts and with the great Western mystics, but he's able to make them understandable'. Musician Annie Lennox said '[Tolle] has some kind of special quality that I've never encountered before.'" – Wikipedia

Tolle and Mindfulness

"The teaching of mindfulness in schools is based on the mindfulness movement in psychology associated with Kabat-Zinn who sums up mindfulness with seven aspects: 'non-judgemental', 'patience', 'beginner's mind', 'trust', 'non-striving', 'acceptance', 'letting go' (see Kabat-Zinn, 1990, pp. 33–38)." – Rupert Wegerif

"Mindfulness" says nothing whatsoever about knowledge, understanding, reason, logic, mathematics, ontology and epistemology. It's a ferociously anti-intellectual concept, and is the opposite of *gnosis*. Anyone with a "J" (Judging) personality type can't take "non-judgment" seriously for a second!

"Just like Tolle's philosophy of life, mindfulness is about being in the present without judgement. Tolle contrasts thought to awareness. Thought is mechanical, he writes, and leads to illusion and pain. Stepping back from thought and dwelling in awareness leads to bliss and peace. This is also pretty much how 'mindfulness' is presented. In standard introductory presentations in the UK 'thinking' is contrasted to 'the senses' with a clear messages that we should stop thinking so much and return to our senses, sniffing flowers, looking at sunsets, walking barefoot in the grass *etc.* ...

"He claims that his book is not about thought but about prompting awakening. In so far as you understand him it is because you are awakened and in so far as you do not it is because you are not awakened." – Rupert Wegerif

The real problem that people have is not that they think too much, but that they don't think enough.

As Jung correctly pointed out, it's not thinking and sensing that are opposed, but thinking and feeling, and sensing and intuition. If you enhance being in the sensory moment, it's your intuition you're destroying, not your thinking. To suppress your thinking, you must give yourself over to emotionalism. You cannot agree with Jung *and* mindfulness theory. Jung wanted people to be psychically well-balanced, not driven into some ultra-exclusive mental state (which would constitute an out-of-control mental process, a catastrophic imbalance causing psychosis).

Animals are creatures that are all about the senses and emotion, so "mindfulness" is, in effect, about abandoning your humanity and becoming a pig or a chimpanzee ... embracing your inner Dumb Animal. Good luck with that.

Mindfulness is about the return to the pre-human state. It's anti-evolutionary. It's about becoming a dinosaur! Only dinosaur thinkers – people who can't think at all – are attracted to mindfulness ("no mind").

"Rather than being your thoughts and emotions, be the awareness behind them." – Eckhart Tolle

What is it that's "aware" behind your thoughts and emotions? Tolle uses words that seem to make

sense but are actually meaningless. How do you define the “awareness” behind your thoughts and emotions? What is this “awareness” ontologically and epistemologically? How does it function? Where is it located? How does it interact with other things? What are the exact mechanisms? Tolle ignores all of this, hence answers nothing at all.

Tolle and all followers of Eastern religion are obsessed with the notion of being aware of the present moment. Animals live in the now. Humans and gods live *beyond* “now”.

Tolle speaks of “awakened consciousness”, which, in his view, goes hand in hand with mindfulness and awareness, and accords “thinking” the status of “unawakened consciousness”. It’s astounding to hear people attacking thinking (and by that is really meant reason and logic) and to promote this is as some kind of liberation.

Which personality type feels oppressed by reason and logic? Well, the feeling type, of course ... the type of people who want to wallow in their emotions, their “bliss”, their “oceanic feelings” of wholeness, limitlessness, and eternity. They don’t want to contemplate reason, logic, math, science, philosophy, metaphysics, theology, politics, economics, and so on. They regard all of these as distressing and problematic (outside their natural comfort zone), and want to banish them.

If Jungian feeling is the opposite of Jungian thinking then to abolish thinking is to leave nothing but unadulterated feelings, and that’s what Eastern religion and New Age thinking are all about ... an anti-intellectual pursuit of an empirical state of mind corresponding to the absence of thinking, but not the absence of feeling. This is pure feeling without any intellectual object. It’s not directed at anything. It’s *feeling in itself* (hence “oceanic”).

This kind of feeling, is associated with “cosmic consciousness”, “Buddha mind”, “nirvana”, “moksha”, enlightenment, and so on. Of course, it’s nothing to do with any of these, but once you have eliminated reason and logic, how can you expect ideas generated in that intellectual vacuum to have any coherence, and any possible epistemological and ontological credibility?

Just as scientists pursue *sensory empiricism*, Eastern religious types and New Agers pursue *emotional and mystical empiricism*. Both types are absolutely opposed to rationalism ... to *thinking*! That’s why they all hate mathematics, and refuse to accept it as the answer to existence.

Eckhart Tolle would never agree with Descartes’ statement, “I think, therefore I am.” Rather, Tolle would say, “I am mindful (aware of ‘now’), therefore I am linked to the core and purpose of the universe.” Or some such bullshit.

Descartes was a rationalist. Tolle is a guru talking intolerable drivel.

Tolle advocates being absolutely present in whatever we do, and to let our actions be guided and empowered by awareness – by the “awakened consciousness” rather than the “egoic mind”. The claim being made is that we can’t be consciously present to ourselves when we are thinking (using reason and logic). Only *anti-thinkers* could ever arrive at this conclusion, and that’s the whole problem with Eastern mysticism.

Our position is the exact opposite of Tolle’s. To understand reality, and be one with it, you must abandon all of the things preventing you from thinking clearly, and those are: 1) your feelings (!), 2) your senses (!), 3) your mystical intuitions (!), 4) your faith, 5) your subjective experiences, 6) your personal propaganda, 7) all Mythos, 8) your manmade languages, and 9) all traditional religious ideas, whether Abrahamic or Karmic.

You must become one with who you actually are ... an immortal mathematical being in a

mathematical universe that has a mathematical solution to “life, the universe and everything”.

If you listen to the wrong people, you will waste your life, and you will never become God.

There are only two positions you can adopt: for or against reason. Which side are you on?

Of course, the last thing the masses want to hear is that you need to be smart. What they want to hear is that all you need to do is meditate, get in touch with your feelings, and disengage your intelligence. That suits their lazy, dumb, anti-thinking, irrationalist agenda *perfectly*.

“Just like Tolle’s philosophy of life, mindfulness is about being in the present without judgment.” – Rupert Wegerif

Why wouldn’t you want to be in the present *with* judgment? Cui bono? Perceiving types are hopeless at judgment, so want to be freed from its burden. Judging makes them unhappy. They want to be in a permanent non-judgmental state. It’s their psychological type driving them, not any wisdom or insight. A judging type, on the other hand, wants to be present to the moment with perfect judgment, not with perfect empirical perception. He wants to know what to do now, not how to experience now.

Mindfulness

“While mindfulness can be practised quite well without Buddhism, Buddhism cannot be practised without mindfulness. In its Buddhist context, mindfulness meditation has three overarching purposes: knowing the mind; training the mind; and freeing the mind. ... Central to Buddhist practice is training the capacity to let go of clinging. ... The good news of Buddhism is that we can release clinging. We can free the mind. Or, if you prefer, you can call it ‘freeing the heart.’ The ultimate aim of Buddhist practice is to liberate the heart so there are no barriers, shackles, or constrictions to our heart’s freedom.” – Gil Fronsdal

And so we get to it ... mindfulness is actually nothing to do with the mind. It’s all about the heart. Feeling types are weighed down by their thoughts ... by reason, logic, analysis, mathematics. They don’t want any of that. A feeling type wants to be entirely free of thinking, and he calls this thoughtless state – the state without thoughts – “mindfulness” or “awareness”, or “being in the now”, or “freeing the heart”.

No rational, logical person would ever be anything other than appalled by “mindfulness”. The task is not to free yourself of your thoughts, it’s to optimise your thoughts and expand your mind to the fullest extent possible, until you are literally God. “God” is not empirical “awareness”; “God” is absolute knowledge and understanding.

“Mindfulness” should be relabelled as “Heartfulness” since it’s all about the emotions, and nothing to do with the thinking mind.

False Enlightenment = Endarkenment

“The Noble Eightfold Path is one of the principal teachings of the Buddha, who described it as the way leading to the cessation of suffering (*dukkha*) and the achievement of self-awakening. It is used to develop insight into the true nature of phenomena (or reality) and to eradicate greed, hatred, and delusion. The Noble Eightfold Path is the fourth of the Buddha’s Four Noble Truths; the first element of the Noble Eightfold Path is, in turn, an understanding of the Four Noble Truths. It is also known as the Middle Path or Middle Way.

Eightfold Path factors:

1. Right view
2. Right intention
3. Right speech
4. Right action
5. Right livelihood
7. Right mindfulness
8. Right concentration.” – Wikipedia

Note the total absence from this list of math, science, metaphysics, ontology and epistemology. How can anyone associate Buddhism with reason, logic, knowledge and enlightenment? It’s a self-help formula by an ancient guru: an extreme feeling type. It’s a formula for people who “suffer” life rather than live it.

The cure for Buddhism? ... read Nietzsche ... a life affirmer rather than a life renouncer and life denier. Or read a math book. Or a book about pure reason and logic.

Stop meditating and start thinking.

Nietzsche Contra The Buddha

“In a chapter of *Thus Spoke Zarathustra* entitled ‘The Preachers of Death,’ Friedrich Nietzsche wrote about the Buddha: ‘There are those with consumption of the soul: hardly are they born when they begin to die and to long for doctrines of weariness and renunciation. They would like to be dead, and we should welcome their wish. Let us beware of waking the dead and disturbing these living coffins! They encounter a sick man or an old man or a corpse and immediately they say, “Life is refuted.” But only they themselves are refuted, and their eyes, which see only this one face of existence.’” – Mark W. Muesse

Buddhism is death cult. It’s about renouncing, denouncing, and despising life. It’s about detaching from life, and detaching from mind. It’s not enlightenment, it’s endarkenment. Just as the Abrahamists worship the Devil and call him God, the Buddhists worship the dark and call it light.

You cannot be a supporter of Nietzsche *and* the Buddha. Nietzsche is the opposite of the Buddha. Buddha was a life denier, Nietzsche a life affirmer. Nietzsche did not advocate escaping from samsara but celebrating the fact that you are stuck in it forever (via eternal recurrence).

The Buddha Deception

The Buddha abandoned his wife and newborn son in the dead of night. Isn't it remarkable that none of the love and light gang talk about this shockingly immoral behaviour? This was an absent father, a man who walked out on his responsibilities, a man who selfishly looked out for himself. In his own way, he's as bad as Abraham who was willing to murder his own child. At least Abraham stuck around.

It has been said that the Buddha's mission was to make sense of human life. Well, did he? If you read books on Buddhism, do you understand human life, and the secret of existence? Do Buddhist nations seem enlightened, and full of knowledge? Or are they full of begging monks and ignorant, superstitious peasants obsessed with the idiotic doctrine of "karma"? Where is the enlightenment?

It was prophesied that the rich, privileged, spoiled prince destined to become the Buddha would achieve great things. He would, it was said, do one of two things: stay in the king's palace (and take his place) and become an outstanding emperor, or leave home and become a great religious leader. The world would be a much better place if he had stayed at home!

As a young man living some twenty-five centuries ago in a palace, the Buddha was a notorious playboy. Rich, good looking, skilled with weaponry, and a prince of the royal family, he was always surrounded by luxury. In fact, his father – the king – deliberately pampered him to ensure he was materialistic and not seduced by the spiritual way of life. The king ordered all spectacles of suffering and misery to be removed from his son's sight, so that he would be blissfully unaware of the horrors that ordinary people had to confront. He therefore lived in what would now be called a Potemkin Village – a sham reality designed to impress (and deceive). The plan backfired when the Buddha, out in his carriage one day, unexpectedly encountered an old man, then a sick man, and then a corpse. He was shaken to the core by the frailty and despair of the human condition.

So, the Buddha got religion. The big question he chose to address was how to make sense of human life, and above all, how to address the problem of human *suffering* (i.e. the sort of question that would preoccupy a *feeling* type, but not a rational type who wants to understand what existence actually is).

The religious context in which the Buddha grew up was that of Hinduism. According to Hinduism, we are trapped in samsara, the cycle of birth, death and rebirth. Like crops in nature, we are born, grow, mature, decline and die, before starting all over again the next season.

The answer to the question of "What happens to us when we die?" was, according to Hinduism, that we went through everything again, but in a different body, and with a different empirical consciousness. Since many people found this variation on eternal recurrence (the repetition not of the same events, but of the same general pattern) rather depressing, the perceived task was to break free from the cycle, rather than to understand and embrace the cycle (as Nietzsche advocated).

The Buddha believed he had found the solution to samsara: the formula for escaping once and for

all.

Where Hinduism advocated merging our eternal soul (atman) with the Cosmic Soul (Brahman), and thus standing outside the individual life cycle, the Buddha had something slightly different in mind. His primary problem with Hinduism was that he rejected the concept of the immortal self (atman). According to the Buddha, all we can know for sure is how we experience the world. This made him an anti-rationalist empiricist, someone who would never have got on with Pythagoras, Plato, Plotinus, Descartes, Spinoza and Leibniz.

In fact, all we can *know* are the eternal truths of reason, which have exactly *zero* to do with our subjective human experiences.

The Buddha argued that the external world was constantly changing, and hence so were we. There was no permanent self ... it did not exist. Hume was to make a similar point – much more intellectually – millennia later.

Given that their experiences are always changing, no empiricist can ever define anything permanent. Only rationalists can. While it's certainly true that empirical things are in constant flux, it does not of course follow that the same is true of rational things. Rational things can reflect eternal necessity, and have no connection with transitory empiricism. However, since eternal truths of reason are not *experienced*, but are intellectually apprehended, empiricists deny their existence. They refuse to accept a rational order of existence beyond experience, but not beyond reason.

Only rationalists can understand the concept of a permanent soul. A soul is an eternal, necessary, rationalist, mathematical entity, which can be experienced from the inside but not empirically experienced from the outside (since it's an immaterial singularity outside space and time).

Buddhism is predicated on the denial of eternal necessity, the denial of ontological mathematics, the denial of a rational, monadic reality, *i.e.* it's the opposite of Illuminism.

The Buddha's philosophy is built on the notion of contingent regress (potentially infinite), and the absence of eternal, necessary, uncaused, uncreated agents (except, irrationally, in the case of the Cosmic Oneness, which is conceived to be something eternal ... the Buddha makes no attempt to justify its supposed existence).

As far as the Buddha was concerned, the notion of the permanent self was at the root of the problem of suffering. We could be free only by ridding ourselves of the deep-seated illusion of self; this was the fundamental cause of our suffering. It filled our mind with desires that could never be satisfied, filled it with pain, disappointment, attachments, anxieties, worries, cares, concerns, troubles, afflictions, and so on. To dissolve it into oblivion was, according to the Buddha, the means to be liberated from suffering. Meditation – leading to “mindfulness” – was the suggested means to transcend our illusory Self, to escape to the universal, “bare” awareness that allegedly lies behind the Self. If we could switch our mind away from the particular Self to the universal Consciousness – the Great Cosmic Oneness that unites us all and which is not afflicted by any of the concerns of the individual – we would enter a state of bliss, supposedly. (Although, in Schopenhauer's system, the unitary Cosmic Will is nothing but blind striving and the very quintessence of suffering and evil ... the Buddha never explains why the Oneness should be associated with bliss rather than horror!).

Of course, there's a self-evident fatal contradiction at the heart of Buddhism. If behind everything there's a Oneness, why can't we indentify this Oneness with some sort of personality, with a “God”, which it has its own desires, ambitions, attachments, and so on? Why doesn't the God of Abraham stand behind all of the illusory individual minds of the Buddhist worldview? Why does it have to be some kind of tranquil non-personality?

It's one thing to claim that we are all phenomenal selves, with a unitary noumenal Oneness

standing behind us all. But isn't that Oneness an essential Self? Why not? If there's something standing behind it, and then something standing behind that other thing, and so on, then we are plunged into the absurdity of infinite contingent regress – a universe with no conceivable “bottom,” no conceivable explanation (exactly of the type science posits where existence randomly jumps out of nothing for no reason).

If the Oneness didn't come out of nowhere and is in fact the foundational level of existence then it has *necessary* existence. *Its essence entails its existence*. Since this Oneness is claimed to be conscious (albeit in some undefined way of “bare awareness”), why would we not regard this as an essential Self, of exactly the kind denied by the Buddha?!

In this view, standing behind Buddhism is a God of exactly the type Buddhism repudiates. Why is this God immune from suffering?

As we said, in Schopenhauer's philosophy, the Mental Unity that stands behind everything is pure evil, and does nothing but produce suffering and misery. There is nothing at all in the Buddha's reasoning to deny Schopenhauer's conclusion. If Schopenhauer is right then Buddhism is itself evil since the task of Buddhism is to make us identify with the evil Oneness rather than with ourselves (!).

Given that the Buddha denies the existence of an essential Self then, if any essential Selves exist, Buddhism is instantly falsified. Where does the Buddha provide any evidence or proof that essential Selves do not exist? He's in exactly the same position as science, which catastrophically denies the existence of hidden variables, while having zero evidence or proof that hidden variables do not exist. In other words, both Buddhism and science are irrational belief systems.

If the Self exists, the Buddha is 100% wrong, and everything he says is false. If even one monad exists, Buddhism is pointless junk. So, what is the proposed Cosmic Oneness if not an immaterial monad outside space and time?

You cannot get a more anti-mathematical thinker than the Buddha. He never once relies on reason, logic, physics, metaphysics or mathematics. All he does is blabber on about his personal experiences, beliefs, interpretations and opinions. There's no meat on the bone.

The Buddha insists that if we remove the Self, we will see reality as it truly is. Really? Where's his evidence? Where's his proof? Where's his complete and consistent analytic ontology and epistemology?

In fact, the task is to *optimise* your Self – to become a God – not to negate your Self and pretend to yourself that it doesn't exist.

The Buddha's analysis of reality flows entirely from his relentless introspective empiricism. He didn't perform any empirical experiments, as scientists do, and he didn't work out any rational proofs, as mathematicians do. No, he simply thought about his subjective experiences, and produced a non-scientific and non-mathematical Mythos to account for them within some kind of religious context. He absolutely rejected rationalism. He said there was no need for gods or for metaphysical knowledge. He was arguing that we could attain a state of liberation directly experienced from within. We can't “know” reality, we can only experience it.

Like scientists, the Buddha applied reason to his subjective experiences (a category error in epistemological terms), and refused to consider an objective world of reason in itself (a mathematical world), reachable via reason and intellectual intuitions, and not via the senses, emotions and subjective opinions, beliefs and experiences.

Schopenhauer blew Buddhism to smithereens when he said that the underlying reality – the Oneness – was pure Will and pure evil. There is absolutely nothing in Buddhist thinking that can reject Schopenhauer. Schopenhauer's philosophy expresses the true logic of Buddhism. Buddhism itself is incoherent nonsense. It took a brilliant Western philosopher to make it into something we can get to grips with intellectually.

It's embarrassing to place Buddhism on a par with Illuminism, to put meditation on a par with ontological mathematics. How can anyone take Buddhism seriously when it rejects Euler's Formula, Fourier Analysis, Riemann geometry, Riemann spheres, Leibnizian monadic calculus, the mathematics of zero/infinity singularities (monads), and so on?

Many of the people most ferociously opposed to mathematics are those who come to Illuminist pages expecting to find some version of empiricist Buddhism. They are horrified when they are confronted by rationalist mathematics that trashes the entire ideology of Buddhism. They immediately start attacking mathematics and rationalism, and blabbering on about No-Mind, Non-Mind, Mindfulness, meditation, love and light, incense, gurus, sacred scriptures, "tried and tested" wisdom, and so on. They talk about their subjective experiences, everyone having their own truth, and their own path to enlightenment. They reject reason, logic, ontology, epistemology, metaphysics, mathematics, absolute knowledge, infallible knowledge, an eternal, necessary order of truths of reason, and so on.

We cannot have any Buddhists or Buddhist sympathisers in our ranks since they subscribe to a position that is the opposite of monadic ontological mathematics. Buddhists and Buddhist sympathisers are those most likely to deploy "love and light", Mythos, "spiritual", "New Age", empiricist and anti-mathematical arguments on pro-Illuminist pages, thus sabotaging the core message of Illuminism, which is that of pure Logos.

We're sick and tired of these irrationalists, with their mumbo jumbo and hocus pocus. These people are those who argue that anger, hate and intolerance towards crazy ideas and beliefs cannot be associated with "wisdom" and "enlightenment". In fact, the reverse is true. You cannot be wise if you tolerate lunacy, if you aren't angry about the state of the world, and full of righteous hate towards those who have made our world hell on earth.

We are not pacifists. We don't advocate sitting passively under trees with your eyes closed and your legs crossed, while the oppressors get on with making everyone's life a misery.

Wise people understand the dialectic, and the dialectic is all about the conflict of opposites. The dialectic is red in tooth and claw. It's not for doves. Wherever you find doves, you will find hawks ready to prey on them.

We do not support dove ideologies (associated with hippie left wingers), and nor do we support hawk ideologies (associated with right wing predators). We endorse rationalism, retaliation (against

hawks), and aversion towards the emotionalism and sentimentalism of doves. Do not mistake us for others.

Fuck the Buddha. Fuck Jesus Christ. Fuck Moses. Fuck Mohammed. Fuck Abraham. Fuck Confucius. Fuck Zoroaster. Fuck all prophets, and all gurus. Fuck all “holy” books and “sacred” texts. We’re sick and tired of humanity’s Mythos faiths. It’s time for Logos. It’s time for the Age of Reason, the Age of Mathematics.

If you reject mathematics, Fuck You!!!

Our position could not be clearer. If you reject rationalism in favour of faith or empiricism, you are lost. You will never understand reality. Rationalism is the doctrine that reality has a definitive answer that is accessible only to human reason. Existence is ruled by the principle of sufficient reason, ontologically enshrined as the God Equation, and expressed through immortal mathematical monads. Buddhism plays no part at all in the rationalist worldview.

New Age Buddhism (Gibberish)

AS: “First you have to prove that you cling to a false Ego-Self. The proof is simple: It was given to you by others, you never looked inside. As soon as the False Ego-Self dissolves, the Real Self emerges. Only the mind demands ugly ‘proofs’; the heart never needs any proof of love. It simply feels it, but does not demand proof.”

There you have it: the gospel of irrationalism, of hatred of logic, knowledge and understanding. Only feeling types talk this way, people who repudiate thinking. It’s the “love and light” gospel. What does the pursuit of *Non-Mind* mean other than the abandonment of thinking in its entirety, and wallowing in feelings alone?

Feeling types feel oppressed by their thinking mind, and want to detach from it. That’s Buddhism!

MC: “Feelings are subjective. Your proposition implies that the ‘Real-Self’ is fully formed and functional. The heart is useless as it can’t reason.”

Exactly so!

AS: “The capacity of feeling is never useless; furthermore, feeling is much more aligned with being than reason.”

Here we see the claim common to all New Agers that reality is fundamentally irrational and unintelligible, but is somehow “knowable” by emotions (but not by reason). Naturally, all feeling types consider their feelings as the core of their being, and don’t feel that their being is in any way aligned with reason, which is always something alien, unreal and abstract to them. Thinkers have the opposite perspective. What’s amusing, and also pathetic, is that feeling types imagine they can rationally argue with rationalists, even though they have already rubbished reason, and proclaimed it inferior to feelings!

Heart and Head

As soon as someone makes an argument based on their feelings rather than their reason – where they refer to the heart rather than the head – you know you are dealing with an irrationalist and can ignore

everything they say. Their entire schema of reality is predicated on emotionalism and Mythos. We find it pointless to debate with Buddhists and New Agers.

False Consciousness

JS: “People are trying to understand the universe independent of consciousness, and it is the most important factor in the equation.”

People are trying to understand consciousness independent of ontological mathematics, which is the most important factor in the equation. What is the “equation” if not mathematics? All things are made of math, including consciousness. What conveys consciousness? ... mathematical sinusoids. According to people such as JS, consciousness is a miracle without a sufficient reason. It has no rational, logical, ontological grounding. It’s some free-floating magical force.

Consciousness, like everything else, must be part of a complete and consistent mathematical system. It must have an ontology and epistemology. Otherwise, you will end up believing exactly the kind of mystical New Age garbage JS spouts.

The Buddha

Monty Python’s *Life of Brian* contains one of the greatest lines ever: “All right, but apart from the sanitation, the medicine, education, wine, public order, irrigation, roads, the fresh-water system, and public health, what have the Romans ever done for us?”

This is a great test ... “What has X ever done for us?”

What, for example, did the Buddha ever do for the human race? – er, nothing.

What have math and science done for the human race? – er, everything!

Who in their right mind sneers at math and science books, and prefers to pick up books on the Buddha? How much hatred of knowledge would you need to possess to make that choice? The infection of idiocracy is total. People despise reason, logic and knowledge. They just want to chant and meditate, and achieve “No-Mind”, *i.e.* the total absence of intelligent thought.

The Buddha is a joke. Moses is a joke. Jesus Christ is a joke. Mohammed is a joke. All prophets and gurus are a joke. They have done nothing for the human race. All progress has been *despite* these people, not because of them, yet billions of people still support these clowns, and drag their ancient, decrepit “knowledge” into today’s world and inflict it on rational people.

What person in their right mind wants to ignore the Renaissance, the Age of Reason, the Enlightenment, and all the great philosophers, and turn to ancient mystics and madmen spouting ancient superstitions that have been refuted for millennia?

The Despisers of Knowledge

People who imagine they can meditate their way to knowledge are deranged. You might as well have a lobotomy. It says everything about you if you reject reason (rationalism) as the path to enlightenment, and instead embrace meditation (empiricism). How can an ephemeral state of mind be a state of absolute knowledge and understanding of the universe? Do you believe that you will miraculously learn and know everything without using reason and logic, but simply by sitting under a tree with your eyes closed? You must despise knowledge to imagine that knowledge is associated with meditation rather than reason. It's a category error to link meditation to knowledge. Imagine if all the world's great mathematicians, scientists and philosophers had rejected reason and simply meditated. We would now be living in the Stone Age – which is exactly where Buddhism leads.

Wikipedia says, “Mindfulness is the intentional, accepting and non-judgemental focus of one's attention on the emotions, thoughts and sensations occurring in the present moment, which can be trained by meditational practices that are described in detail in the Buddhist tradition.”

Is this really what people regard as the path to knowledge, understanding, control and mastery of their existence? Is this what they regard as the means to bring about enlightenment? Where is the reason, the logic, the ontology, the epistemology, the metaphysics, the science and the mathematics? This is a moron's charter, for lazy people who can't abide thinking.

Go On

Go on, Mr Buddha, tell us what existence is made of. No answer. Go on, Mr Buddha, tell us what consciousness is. No answer. Go on, Mr Buddha, tell us what free will is. No answer. Go on, Mr Buddha, tell us why we all have different thoughts if we are all actually the same. No answer. Go on, Mr Buddha, give us absolute, infallible knowledge and understanding. No answer. Go on, Mr Buddha, tell us why we exist, tell us what existence is, where it came from, how it sustains itself, how it produces the empirical world. No answer. Go on, Mr Buddha, give us a complete and consistent, analytic system. No answer. Go on, Mr Buddha, explain the eternal truths of reason to us. No answer. Go on, Mr Buddha, give us an ontology and epistemology. No answer. Go on, Mr Buddha, tell us what mathematics is. No answer. Go on, Mr Buddha, tell us what reason is. No answer. Go on, Mr Buddha, tell us what the mind is, and how it interacts with matter. No answer. Go on, Mr Buddha, tell us what space and time are. Tell us what energy is. No answer. Go on, Mr Buddha, tell us what science is. No answer. Go on, Mr Buddha, tell us any fucking thing at all. Explain even one fucking thing. Or shut the fuck up. Buddhism explains exactly nothing. That's a fact. Only emotional and mystical people find any value and sense in it ... because it speaks the same irrational language they speak, not because it contains any value and sense.

The Enemies of Knowledge

Jews, Christians, Muslims, Sikhs, Hindus and Buddhists are all enemies of knowledge. How dare humanity turn its back on reason, logic, mathematics, science and philosophy in favour of superstition, faith, mysticism, meditation, revelation and Mythos?

The past was Mythos. The future is Logos. From the darkness of stories and words to the light of reason and numbers. The False prophets are legion. The truth tellers are the rarest things in the universe. How can you possibly get the two confused?

When Pythagoras said that all things are numbers, that statement contained more truth than every religious and spiritual statement ever made. This universe is made of numbers (energy frequencies). It's not made of words, or "matter", or sensations, or feelings, or "bare awareness", or "cosmic consciousness", or any other mumbo jumbo. The universe is ordered, structured, rational and intelligible exactly because it's made of math. If you don't like the Truth, too bad. No one is compelled to leave the world of Lies and accept the Truth. Only a special kind of human being can have a relationship with the Truth ... really smart human beings who can grasp the ontology of mathematics. Such understanding is beyond 99% of humanity. So it goes.

It's extraordinary the degree to which human intelligence has been betrayed. Billions of people can't cope with any degree of complexity. At the first opportunity, they slide back to primitive beliefs, superstitions and stories. How can any sane person believe that meditation and prayer are superior to mathematics and science? How can people in the 21st century jettison all modern knowledge and go back to the ramblings of people who knew nothing about mathematics and science? The idea that Judaism, Christianity, Islam, Buddhism and Hinduism have any advantages whatsoever over mathematics, science and philosophy is comical, perverse and tragic.

How can you reason with people who reject reason in order to go and meditate or pray? Does prayer or meditation tell you a single thing about the fundamental nature of reality? Reason must make people ill if they are so quick to abandon it to get onto their knees, or to cross their legs.

New humanity will do the opposite of old humanity. It will laugh at prayer and meditation, and, instead, use its nous. Old humanity does the opposite. We actually get people sneering at mathematics and saying that the Buddha is obviously the guy to listen to. You might as well take the advice of Santa Claus. You have a simple choice: support or oppose reason. The vast majority of humanity do the latter. They can't stand reason, and have no use for it.

Only people who have contempt for reason turn to prayer and meditation. To be a follower of any mainstream religion is 100% incompatible with being on the side of mathematics, science, philosophy, reason and logic. All traditional religious concepts can be made fully rational through ontological mathematics, so there's no need now for anyone to any longer bother with prayer, meditation, prophets and gurus. All mainstream religions have had their day. Every single one of them has failed dismally. It's time to wake up.

Nirvana

The Buddha discouraged speculation about nirvana. He said it was as pointless as asking what happens to a flame once it has been blown out. But what scientist *wouldn't* want to know what happens to a flame when it is blown out? In such questions lie the answers to all questions.

The Buddha was a childishly simplistic empiricist. He thought it pointless to ask about processes he could not directly observe and experience.

Schopenhauer concluded that what the Buddha actually meant by nirvana was the total extinction of the capacity to will, which, in Schopenhauer's system, equated to *nonexistence*.

According to the Buddha, what followed death was, like nirvana, beyond comprehension. So, the Buddha, by his own admission, had absolutely no knowledge of the Afterlife. He was just another Mythos speculator.

What happens after death is something that can of course be worked out by the exercise of reason. Everything is rational, including death and the afterlife. Any rational person can rationally work out the secrets of all of rational existence ... via objective math, not subjective, empiricist introspection.

Love Without Limit?

“As a mother protects her child with boundless love and kindness, cherish the world. Love without limit.” – the Buddha

This is the typical kind of cheap slogan so beloved by the love and light gang. Yet the Buddha himself walked out on his own family. He abandoned them!

The Buddha rejected his family. So much for love! What a hypocrite. What a selfish, self-obsessed man. Why not try a few “limits”, Mr Buddha ... like loving your own family?! Why don't you try loving the wife you swore oaths to, and why don't you look after the child you yourself brought into the world, as any decent man would?

Selfish monks cruelly abandon their families to go and be “holy” ... what kind of “morality” is that? These people are as bad as Abrahamists.

Escape From Samsara

You can escape samsara only by understanding reality ... *mathematically*. Once you “know thyself” – know what you actually *are* – you are equipped to be free. You cannot escape by telling yourself a silly empiricist Mythos such as Buddhism.

A Buddhist has no idea what he is. He even denies that he has a self at all, relegating himself to nothing but a cosmic process. He ultimately believes that he is the phenomenal expression of a single, unitary Mind (some sort of cosmic consciousness). But why should that be a good outcome? Schopenhauer certainly didn't think so, and he was much smarter, better informed, and better educated than the Buddha.

Self-Denial

The Buddha spent years practising self-denial in relation to his body. He gave up, and became a fat bastard. Physical self-denial caused him too much suffering. He was a man with an acute, and thoroughly non-spiritual, sense of his personal suffering. He was a man *consumed* with suffering.

Cheer up, you miserable fucker. Stop bringing everyone down with your moaning, whining and whingeing.

Stillness of Mind

Buddhists seek to still the mind. What an absurdity. The mind is pure activity. It can never stop. It can never be still or stilled.

Buddhism and Illuminism

We can't have any Buddhists in the Illuminist movement. Buddhists are endarkened people who deny the essential self, the most basic component of existence. Buddhism couldn't be more wrong. Buddhism is staggeringly close to the madness of scientific empiricism and materialism, which is why so many scientists are drawn to Buddhism for their spiritual kick.

Only reason, not meditation, can end suffering. Buddhism is refuted by its own history. Has Buddhism ended suffering ... yes or no? You can be sure that if every Buddhist nation were a mathematical nation instead, there would be far less suffering in those countries, and they would be far more successful nations.

There's no truth in Buddhism. It's the opposite of ontological mathematics.

Exclusivity

There was a time when we wanted to be inclusive: to reach out to Buddhists, Hindus, Taoists, Skeptics, Atheists and Scientific Materialists to form a Grand Alliance against Abrahamism. Unfortunately, the sheer degree of hostility these groups have exhibited towards rationalism and mathematics means that we now know we can never be in common cause with any of them.

We want only Higher Humanity, and no one else. We reject all people of Mythos, faith, mysticism, emotionalism, subjectivism and empiricism. We are the Army of Reason, and we fight all those who oppose Reason.

What the World Needs

What the world needs are the new Greeks and Romans, the theoreticians (dreamers) and the engineers (pragmatists). It doesn't need Jews, Christians, Muslims, Sikhs, Buddhists, Hindus and Taoists. When will humanity be cured of these ancient mental illnesses?

The Age of Reason is the antidote to the Age of Praying and the Age of Meditation.

If thoughts, feelings and sensations are all mental, and can coexist and interact with each other within the mind, they must all be made of the same thing and obey that thing's laws. That common thing is of course mathematics, the ontological carrier of all thoughts, feelings and sensations. Mathematics is the fibre and fabric of existence. Ontologically, mathematics is made of sinusoidal waves, and these are nothing other than energy in itself. They are the energy that powers everything, and conveys everything, both mental and material, and allows them all to interact. What could be more obvious?

Your Own Reason?

“Believe nothing unless it agrees with your own reason.” – the Buddha

What a joke! The Buddha rejected reason. Anyone who talks about his “own reason” has no idea what reason is. Reason is the same for everyone. Reason, ontologically, is mathematics.

Insane people have their “own reason”, in the Buddhist sense. Who wants to be mad?

The Buddha’s actual message was: “Believe nothing unless it agrees with your own experiences, opinions, beliefs and subjective interpretations.”

No one has reason that’s unique to them. Reason is a universal, not a particular. All the truths of reason are true for everyone and for all time. If your “own reason” makes you disagree with universal, analytic Reason then your “own reason” is wrong, hence isn’t reason at all.

The whole problem with Buddhism is that it ties “reason” to empiricism; it makes “reason” subjective, opinionated and interpretive. Science makes exactly the same error, which is why it rejects a non-sensory mathematical reality underlying science.

It’s no more rational to believe your own subjective reason than it is to believe someone else’s subjective reason. You are not escaping anything. All you’re doing is being more egotistic, narcissistic, delusional, selfish and self-obsessed (solipsistic).

The task of rationalism is to reach objective reason – reason that’s true for everyone – not subjective reason that’s true for you. Mathematics is the expression of universal reason. No one can disagree that $1 + 1 = 2$. Absolutely anyone can disagree with the reasoning of the Buddha. No matter how “true” Buddhism was for the Buddha and his followers, absolutely no part of Buddhism has any objective truth content. It’s pure speculation from beginning to end. At no point does it intersect with mathematics, the eternal truths of reason, and the principle of sufficient reason.

Your “own” reason isn’t reason at all. It’s your systematic set of prejudices. The Buddha used his “own” reason to arrive at the false and irrational doctrines of Buddhism; Abrahamists use their own reason to arrive at their absurd conception of their absurd God; scientists use their own reason to confirm their sensory prejudice that something called “matter” exists, when, in fact, all that exists is mathematical mind in different modes. True reason applies to analytic mathematical tautology, and nothing else.

Don’t abuse reason. Don’t misuse reason. Don’t confuse reason with pseudo-reason and quasi-reason. Don’t press reason into the service of your senses, feelings or mystical intuitions. If you do, don’t call it reason.

The Biggest Error Ever

If you have an eternal essential Self then the Buddha’s claim that you have no such Self is the biggest possible error, and the most catastrophic misunderstanding of reality possible.

There is no “illusion” or “delusion” of Self. The Self is what you are ... for all time. You can never leave yourself. Nothing the Buddha says or does can rid you of your immortal, essential existence.

Buddhism gives you the worst possible advice. It’s as far from the Truth as you can possibly get. The Buddha’s teaching is based around rediscovering your “nature”, which the Buddha claims is “Non-Self” Nature. In fact, your nature is that of a self-solving, self-optimising mathematical monad. Buddhism says exactly nothing about that, and actually denies that this is so, hence couldn’t be more wrong.

Buddhism is a disastrous ideology and wholly false in every key claim it makes. It’s what you get when an introspective empiricist embarks on an irrational, non-mathematical search for the Truth.

“Unshakable is the liberation of my mind. This is the last birth. For me, there is no more renewed existence.” – the Buddha

The Buddha had no mind. How can you have a mind if you have no essential Self, no monadic core? It's absurd for Buddhists to refer to the mind. What do they mean by it? They are every bit as baffled by the ontology of mind as scientists are.

Buddhism is not a true religion. No ideology that denies the existence of the soul can be a religion. Buddhism, at root, is simply “spiritual atheism”; it's scientific materialism with a bizarre and undefined mental Oneness crazily inserted into it, together with a bizarre moral law of cause and effect (karma). Remove karma and the Oneness from Buddhism, and it reduces to scientific materialism, hence is an insult to spirituality. Buddhism, exactly like science, rejects heavens, gods, souls, minds and metaphysics (in any absolute sense). It has no need of any of them.

Buddhism claims that it allows us to see things as they really are. In fact, it hides the whole of reality from us permanently, just as scientific materialism does. If you get your fundamental ontology and epistemology wrong, you ipso facto get *everything* wrong. Buddhism gets 100% of its account of reality wrong, hence is both useless and dangerous (like Abrahamism). Buddhism is the road to Endarkenment, not Enlightenment. You have to be rational to see Buddhism's failings, and, of course, rationalism is exactly what is lacking in nearly all of humanity.

The Buddha was not a rational man. He was an empiricist, and his ideology is full of all the disastrous conclusions inevitable with empiricism. Schopenhauer turned Buddhism into a proper philosophy, and, in doing so, revealed how nihilistic it is. David Hume took empiricist thinking to its logical conclusion, and denied all knowledge, becoming a total nihilist, skeptic and solipsist.

How many Buddhists know anything at all about Schopenhauer, Hume and scientific materialism? Yet these people claim to know how to become enlightened. How could any person of reason conclude that the way forward in life is to sit cross-legged under a tree with your eyes closed, and try to abolish your own mind so that you won't suffer any more? If you think that's what “enlightenment” entails, God help you!

You know nothing, Mr Buddha! Your reign of ignorance and delusion is over. Mathematics has destroyed your false claims. You are just another of the false prophets who has afflicted humanity.

Your dharma – your teaching – is pure anti-mathematics.

No one can choose not to “renew their existence.” You exist forever, whether you like it or not. Own it. Embrace it. Live it. Love it.

Time's Up

Buddhism has had its day. It has failed. Intelligent, progressive, evolving people do not go back to old, failed ideas. They go forward. Mathematics is “the forward” for the human race, the means to solve our world’s problems. Buddhist meditation has obviously solved nothing at all, and it never will. It’s a false ideology, and Buddha is a false prophet of empiricist anti-rationalism. Buddhism is the “answer” to an absurd problem: the problem of how to rid ourselves of ourselves!!! Science is a similar ideology: how to rid our minds of our minds; how to use our free will to deny the existence of our free will. All empiricist ideologies degenerate into unmitigated nonsense. Rationalism is the antidote.

Empiricists

George Santayana said, “Why shouldn’t things be largely absurd, futile, and transitory? They are so, and we are so, and they and we go very well together.” This is the sort of thing empiricists are always saying. You will never catch them declaring, “Why shouldn’t things be eternal, necessary, complete, consistent, knowable, understandable, rational and intelligible? They are so, we are so, and they and we go very well together.”

Empiricists are always deceived by Content (Maya), and they always reject Form (analytic mathematics). That’s their tragedy. That’s exactly why they will never be able to furnish an answer to existence.

Irrational people simply lack the capacity to analyse anything correctly.

The Difference

Rationalists want to achieve – via the exercise of reason and intellect – complete knowledge and understanding of existence. Buddhists want to achieve – via meditation – complete absorption into “ultimate reality”. They have no interest in knowledge and understanding.

Rationalists want to achieve an *intellectual* state of Total Knowledge. Buddhists want to achieve an *experiential* (non-intellectual) state of Non Knowledge. Rationalists and Buddhists are the opposite of each other!

Rationalists want to become the masters of rational Form; Buddhists are interested only in empirical Content. In an ontological mathematical universe, to be a master of Form means you are able to use your mathematical mind to control your mathematical environment, which is equivalent to being Neo in *The Matrix*. You are entirely active. Buddhists, on the other hand, want to lose their identity, relinquish their Self, passively unite with the Oneness, and be subject to “bare awareness”, which is fondly imagined to be blissful (although no reason is given why it should be, and Schopenhauer certainly didn’t think it was).

The Worldview of R. D. Laing

“Life is a sexually transmitted disease and the mortality rate is one hundred percent.” – R. D. Laing

Life isn’t a disease, and no one dies. Only bodies perish, not souls.

“Insanity – a perfectly rational adjustment to an insane world.” – R. D. Laing

This means that everyone is insane because they have all rationally adjusted. If they were all as rational as that, they would all be sane! Insanity actually means not sharing the same insanity as everyone else. The insane majority – look at Islam and Christianity – decide what is “sane” and what isn’t.

“The condition of alienation, of being asleep, of being unconscious, of being out of one’s mind, is the condition of the normal man. Society highly values its normal man. It educates children to lose themselves and to become absurd, and thus to be normal. Normal men have killed perhaps 100,000,000 of their fellow normal men in the last fifty years.” – R. D. Laing

Ain’t that the truth.

“In a world full of danger, to be a potentially seeable object is to be constantly exposed to danger. Self-consciousness, then, may be the apprehensive awareness of oneself as potentially exposed to danger by the simple fact of being visible to others. The obvious defence against such a danger is to make oneself invisible in one way or another.” – R. D. Laing

Therefore, self-consciousness is a response to predation. However, if that were true, all prey would be self-conscious.

Laing suggests that mad people are “invisible”; they make themselves mad so that no one will pay any attention to them.

“Madness need not be all breakdown. It may also be breakthrough. It is potential liberation and renewal as well as enslavement and existential death.” – R. D. Laing

All geniuses are mad in this sense.

“What we call ‘normal’ is a product of repression, denial, splitting, projection, introjection and other forms of destructive action on experience. It is radically estranged from the structure of being. The more one sees this, the more senseless it is to continue with generalized descriptions of supposedly specifically schizoid, schizophrenic, hysterical ‘mechanisms.’ There are forms of alienation that are relatively strange to statistically ‘normal’ forms of alienation. The ‘normally’ alienated person, by reason of the fact that he acts more or less like everyone else, is taken to be sane. Other forms of alienation that are out of step with the prevailing state of alienation are those that are labelled by the ‘formal’ majority as bad or mad.” – R. D. Laing

Just as the victors write history, so the victors define who is and who isn’t mad.

“There is a great deal of pain in life and perhaps the only pain that can be avoided is the pain that comes from trying to avoid pain.” – R. D. Laing

Contra Buddhism! Don’t avoid the pain. Embrace it. It’s part of you.

“Schizophrenia cannot be understood without understanding despair.” – R. D. Laing

Schizophrenia cannot be understood without understanding Julian Jaynes’s bicameralism ... our brain hemispheres being effectively two separate units rather than one single, integrated unit. One hemisphere can hear the “voice” of the other hemisphere, and it thinks it must obey the other hemisphere. This is the true basis of schizophrenia.

“We are effectively destroying ourselves by violence masquerading as love.” – R. D. Laing

Tell it to the Abrahamists. We are told that Abraham loved his son so much that he was willing to murder him to prove to God how faithful he was ... he was willing to sacrifice that which was most precious to him for his “God”, for his fanatical religion. With “love” like that, who needs hate?!

“We are all murderers and prostitutes – no matter to what culture, society, class, nation one belongs, no matter how normal, moral, or mature, one takes oneself to be.” – R. D. Laing

Murderers or prostitutes ... that’s the whole deal. Which are you?

“The range of what we think and do is limited by what we fail to notice. And because we fail to notice that we fail to notice, there is little we can do to change; until we notice how failing to notice shapes our thoughts and deeds.” – R. D. Laing

Indeed. Welcome to the world of hidden variables, of rational unobservables. Scientists have failed to notice that they have failed to notice what mathematics actually is. They use math all the time without having the vaguest idea what it is and why they are doing so, beyond the brute fact that it works. They think they can explain the universe, yet they can’t even explain math.

“Perfection is something we should all strive for. It’s a duty and a joy to perfect one’s nature. ... A loveless, driving person that just competes in the rat race is far from perfection in my book.” – R. D. Laing

The winners of the rat race are always the biggest and worst rats! To win in the rat race should be regarded as the most shameful of things ... unless we have all become rats.

“Attempts to wake before our time are often punished, especially by those who love us most. Because they, bless them, are asleep. They think anyone who wakes up, or who, still asleep, realizes that what is taken to be real is a ‘dream’ is going crazy.” – R. D. Laing

The world is full of the undead. They are terrified of the living.

“Even facts become fictions without adequate ways of seeing ‘the facts’. We do not need theories so much as the experience that is the source of the theory. We are not satisfied with faith, in the sense of an implausible hypothesis irrationally held: we demand to experience the ‘evidence’.” – R. D. Laing

But experiencing the “evidence” is just another fiction, because how we *interpret* the evidence is the key, and experience tells you nothing about what interpretation is right. We need the rational basis of the theory, not the empirical experience. Experience is never knowledge. It’s always *experience*. It’s outrageous that experience and knowledge have been made synonymous. Knowledge is intellectual, and is reserved for rational people; experience is non-intellectual (it concerns the senses, feelings and mystical intuitions), and is available to everyone. It’s because the majority can be “experienced people”, but not “intellectual people”, that they like to associate experience with knowledge. Otherwise, they would be compelled to admit they are ignorant!

“Here we have the paradox, the potentially tragic paradox, that our relatedness to others is an essential aspect of our being, as is our separateness, but any particular person is not a necessary part of our being.” – R. D. Laing

In the end, all others are necessary to us. The universe operates according to group symmetry, not individual symmetry.

“Creative people who can’t help but explore other mental territories are at greater risk, just as someone who climbs a mountain is more at risk than someone who just walks along a village lane.” – R. D. Laing

Intellectuals climb the highest mountains of the mind, hence are most in danger of falling into the abyss.

“True guilt is guilt at the obligation one owes to oneself to be oneself. False guilt is guilt felt at not being what other people feel one ought to be or assume that one is.” – R. D. Laing

Exactly. You must become yourself. Never live to meet others’ expectations. Your task is to be your best self, and, if we all accomplish that, we shall certainly be living in the best of all possible worlds.

“We are all in a post-hypnotic trance induced in early infancy.” – R. D. Laing

We are indeed hypnotised from the outset, especially as regards religion, politics and the sanctity and worth of the privileged, hereditary, dynastic elite.

“Freud was a hero. He descended to the Underworld and met there stark terrors. He carried with him his theory as a Medusa’s head which turned these terrors to stone.” – R. D. Laing

This is the Hero’s Journey. We must all pass through the Underworld if we ever want to reach the Overworld. We must know all of existence, the lower as well as the higher. Sin for Salvation!

“If I don’t know I don’t know, I think I know. If I don’t know I know, I think I don’t know.” – R. D. Laing

The task is to know you know. Only reason delivers that.

“Children do not give up their innate imagination, curiosity, dreaminess easily. You have to love them to get them to do that.” – R. D. Laing

Parents are the deadliest danger to children, and all in the name of love. Muslim parents take their children to the hell of the Islamic State in the name of love.

“Rule A: *Don’t*. Rule A1: *Rule A doesn’t exist*. Rule A2: *Do not discuss the existence or nonexistence of Rules A, A1 or A2*.” – R. D. Laing

Fight Club meets *Catch 22* and Franz Kafka (*The Castle* and *The Trial*).

“The experience and behaviour that gets labelled schizophrenic is a special strategy that a person invents in order to live in an unlivable situation.” – R. D. Laing

Should you make yourself mad to cope with a mad world? Or should you try to make the world sane?

“...the label is a social fact and the social fact a political event.” – R. D. Laing

Our world is indeed all about social labels, and how they translate into politics and economics.

“A child born today in the United Kingdom stands a ten times greater chance of being admitted to a mental hospital than to a university ... This can be taken as an indication that we are driving our children mad more effectively than we are genuinely educating them. Perhaps it is our way of educating them that is driving them mad.” – R. D. Laing

Mainstream education: *the madness generator*.

“From the moment of birth, when the stone-age baby confronts the twentieth-century mother, the baby is subjected to these forces of violence, called love, as its mother and father have been, and their parents and their parents before them. These forces are mainly concerned with destroying most of its potentialities. This enterprise is on the whole successful.” – R. D. Laing

We have to stop parents killing their children with love. The vast majority of love is misguided. Love is a feeling. What children need is love allied with reason, not love allied with unreason.

“In describing one way of going mad, I shall try to show that there is a comprehensible transition from the sane schizoid way of being-in-the-world to a psychotic way of being-in-the-world.” – R. D. Laing

The rulers of this world are psychotic.

“We can see other people’s behaviour, but not their experience. This has led some people to insist that psychology has nothing to do with the other person’s experience, but only with his behaviour. The other person’s behaviour is an experience of mine. My behaviour is an experience of the other. The task of social phenomenology is to relate my experience of the other’s behaviour to the other’s experience of my behaviour. Its study is the relation between experience and experience: its true field is inter-experience. Psychology is the logos of experience. Psychology is the structure of the evidence, and hence psychology is the science of sciences.” – R. D. Laing

Contra behaviourism. We are more than our behaviour. We are not zombies. Science renders us robots and automata.

“Society highly values its normal man. It educates children to lose themselves and to become absurd, and thus to be normal.” – R. D. Laing

Education must be about producing optimised, fulfilled citizens, not “normal” according to some bizarre definition of *normal* created by insane people – such as Abrahamists and psychopathic capitalists.

“Long before a thermonuclear war can come about, we have had to lay waste our own sanity. We begin with the children. It is imperative to catch them in time. Without the most thorough and rapid brainwashing their dirty minds would see through our dirty tricks.” – R. D. Laing

Religion ... instant and fatal brainwashing.

“Children are not yet fools, but we shall turn them into imbeciles like ourselves, with high I.Q.s if possible.” – R. D. Laing

Indeed! High I.Q. imbeciles are even worse than low I.Q. imbeciles.

Genderless Language

“Turkish is a gender-neutral language... Nouns have a generic form and this generic form is used for both males and females. For example, doktor (doctor), eczacı (pharmacist), mühendis (engineer) *etc.* Very few words for person reference contain a clue to the gender of the referred person, such as anne/baba ‘mother/father’, kız/oglan ‘girl/boy’, hanım/bey ‘lady/sir’. The Turkish equivalent to ‘he’, ‘she’, and ‘it’ is o. For example: O, gece yürümeyi çok seviyor – He/she/it likes to walk at night. Onu çok seviyorum – I love him/her/it so much.” – Wikipedia

Given the avoidance of gender in Turkish (unlike in French, which is obsessed with gender, even giving nouns a gender), it’s rather dispiriting to see that the Turks are just as sexist as the French (and, indeed, everyone else).

The Gender of Nouns

“The situation of gender neutral language modification in languages that have (at least) masculine and feminine grammatical genders, such as French, German, and Spanish, is very different from that of English, because it’s often impossible to construct a gender-neutral sentence as can be done in English. For example, in French, the masculine gender supersedes the feminine; the phrase *la femme et l’homme* (the woman and the man) is replaced by the pronoun *ils* (they [masculine]). ... English nouns are not generally considered to belong to gender classes in the way that French, German or Russian nouns are.” – Wikipedia

The Turkish Language

“Turkish is a member of the Turkic branch of the Altaic family of languages, and therefore completely unrelated to the two languages it was mostly influenced by, Persian and Arabic. Given that the basic structures of the Turkic languages are not radically different, knowledge of Turkish would go a long way anywhere in the Turkic world, from Istanbul to Urumchi.

“There is no verb ‘to be’ in Turkish, and no verb ‘to have’. Turkish is free of the ‘grammatical disease’ of gender. It is an agglutinative language: a root noun in a routine sentence will often have a string of six, seven, or even eight suffixes connected to it. It can produce single word-sentences, if not some of the longest words possible: Amerika+lı+las-tır-a-ma-dik+lar+ımız+dan+mis+siniz (‘You appear to be one of those whom we have been unable to Americanize’).

“Translating from Turkish to English has its own charms. In the words of Maureen Freely: ‘Turkish darts between the active and the passive voice with grace and ease. It loves clauses beginning with verbal nouns (the doing of, the having been done unto of, the having being seen to have something done to someone else ...). In an elegant sentence, there will often be a cascade of such clauses dividing the subject from the verb, with the verb appearing so close to the end of the sentence that it often serves as a punch line, reversing the expected meaning of all that has come before it. To be overly clear is to be crude. To write well is not to say the obvious, but to suggest what lies beyond it. So Turkish is not just another language: it is another way of looking at the world.’” – Dr Yorgos Dedes

Active and Passive

Everything is either active or passive. Every religion, political system, economic system and science is either active or passive. Language can be active or passive. Turkish is a primarily passive language.

Creative writing courses teach you to go with the active voice as much as possible. PhD theses do the opposite and encourage heavy use of the passive voice. Naively, then, one might imagine that a predominantly passive language such as Turkish would support a more academic worldview. Sadly, Turkey is so infected by Islam that there's no great intellectual tradition in that country.

The Wisdom of Alan Watts

“Alan Wilson Watts (6 January 1915 – 16 November 1973) was a British-born philosopher, writer, and speaker, best known as an interpreter and populariser of Eastern philosophy for a Western audience. ... In *Psychotherapy East and West* (1961), Watts proposed that Buddhism could be thought of as a form of psychotherapy and not a religion.” – Wikipedia

Watts was absolutely right that Buddhism is psychotherapy and not a religion. It's a self-help programme. It has nothing to do with knowledge and *real* enlightenment. It's about fake enlightenment to make cheap people feel good about themselves.

“You don't look out there for God, something in the sky, you look in you.” – Alan Watts

God is indeed internal, not external.

“What the devil is the point of surviving, going on living, when it's a drag? But you see, that's what people do.” – Alan Watts

Don't waste your life. Don't bore yourself, and don't bore the world. Don't try to meet the expectations of others. Meet your own expectations.

“Trying to define yourself is like trying to bite your own teeth.” – Alan Watts

And yet teeth *can* be defined. Everything can be defined. If it can't be defined, it can't exist. There's no miraculous, magical world of mysterious things without definitions. All mystical ideologies, especially Eastern religion, flee from analytic definition. They are terrified of definition. Followers of Eastern religion don't want to know what things actually are ... all the better for bullshit and charlatanry.

“The religious idea of God cannot do full duty for the metaphysical infinity.” – Alan Watts

The metaphysical infinity is the mathematical infinity. Only mathematics can do infinity justice.

“Things are as they are. Looking out into it the universe at night, we make no comparisons between right and wrong stars, nor between well and badly arranged constellations.” – Alan Watts

We see no evil as we look beyond the earth. All evil is right on our doorstep.

“You are that vast thing that you see far, far off with great telescopes.” – Alan Watts

As above, so below. As far away, so up close.

“The style of God venerated in the church, mosque, or synagogue seems completely different from the style of the natural universe.” – Alan Watts

That's exactly why it's false.

“A myth is an image in terms of which we try to make sense of the world.” – Alan Watts

Only Logos numbers allow us to make sense of the world. Mythos is expressed in manmade words. The Truth is expressed numerically, not verbally.

“But at any rate, the point is that God is what nobody admits to being, and everybody really is.” – Alan Watts

Precisely so.

“The difficulty for most of us in the modern world is that the old-fashioned idea of God has become incredible or implausible.” – Alan Watts

That's the “gift” of scientific materialism to the world. Science has even rendered *meaning* “incredible or implausible”. Life, scientists tell us, is all about chance, accident, randomness, purposelessness. Everything is fundamentally dead, mindless and meaningless.

“If you study the writings of the mystics, you will always find things in them that appear to be paradoxes, as in Zen, particularly.” – Alan Watts

Paradoxes are always the sign of error, of manmade fallacies. Analytic tautology and the principle of sufficient reason do not support any paradoxes.

“Buddhism has in it no idea of there being a moral law laid down by some kind of cosmic lawgiver.” – Alan Watts

And yet it has the idea of karma, which serves exactly the same function! Karmic “cause and effect” is nothing like scientific cause and effect; it involves moral and ethical “justice” ... the wicked are punished, and the virtuous are rewarded. Karma itself is both the moral law and the cosmic lawgiver. All that Buddhists did was to make karma a fundamental aspect of nature rather than look to a moral God external to nature who created nature. Karma is simply pantheistic rather than theistic morality, but you're a fool if you haven't realised it's in exactly the same game.

There's no morality at all in science, so science is the true place to look if you want no “moral law laid down by some kind of cosmic lawgiver”. You're lying to yourself if you believe that Buddhism isn't comprehensively infected with moralism and moralising. Buddhists are moral fanatics who try to pretend they're on the same side as scientists (who believe in non-moral machinery).

“Faith is a state of openness or trust. To have faith is to trust yourself to the water. When you swim you don't grab hold of the water, because if you do you will sink and drown. Instead you relax, and float. And the attitude of faith is the very opposite of clinging to belief, of holding on. In other words, a person who is fanatic in matters of religion, and clings to certain ideas about the nature of God and the universe, becomes a person who has no faith at all.” – Alan Watts

Religious faith is the most extraordinary of things. The more fanatical you are, the more your Jungian Shadow reaches the exact opposite conclusion, *i.e.* that your faith is false and ridiculous. And the more you are haunted by your Shadow's doubts, the more that cognitive dissonance demands that you prove the unwaveringness of your faith, and thus you become a terrorist, willing to murder for your

faith. You have a simple choice: to become a terrorist or abandon your faith entirely. Those around you will never countenance apostasy and atheism, so you are compelled to go through with terrorism. Terrorism is most often caused by social pressure, by people talking big and then having to live up to it in front of their friends.

“So then, the relationship of self to other is the complete realization that loving yourself is impossible without loving everything defined as other than yourself.” – Alan Watts

Yet religious faith demands that you hate everything that does not share your faith, hence is “other”.

“But we try to pretend, you see, that the external world exists altogether independently of us.” – Alan Watts

That’s the fundamental error of science. The world is the mind’s construct, not the other way around. Specifically, it’s the construct of the collection of all monadic minds.

“Wars based on principle are far more destructive... the attacker will not destroy that which he is after.” – Alan Watts

Pirates and capitalists don’t want to destroy their loot. Religious fanatics will destroy history itself on principle ... just look at Islamic State and its hatred of ancient, pre-Muslim cities and monuments. All are deemed idolatrous and pagan, an offence to Allah.

“The myths underlying our culture and underlying our common sense have not taught us to feel identical with the universe, but only parts of it, only in it, only confronting it – *aliens*.” – Alan Watts

As Hegel said, in nature we are entirely alienated from our true selves and must go on a great dialectical journey to return to ourselves and know ourselves for what we actually are.

“So what is discord at one level of your being is harmony at another level.” – Alan Watts

This is a dialectical statement. We are a mass of contradictions that have to be resolved in a final great dialectical synthesis.

“Religion is not a department of life; it is something that enters into the whole of it.” – Alan Watts

That’s true of mathematics!

Alan Watts said he didn’t want to turn the world into a “vast Tibet”. Amen to that. Nor should the world be turned into a vast scientific laboratory. It should, however, be turned into a vast mathematical institute for advanced research.

We Are Gods

“How is it possible that a being with such sensitive jewels as the eyes, such enchanted musical instruments as the ears, and such fabulous arabesque of nerves as the brain can experience itself anything less than a god.” – Alan Watts

How can anything as perfect as mathematics not be the language of God? There are not two perfect languages. There is only one ... math. God, as the user of the perfect, infallible language, can use *only* math. The problem for humans is that they use fallible, manmade languages, and they hate math. Its perfection tortures them. And so they wallow in imperfection, and insanely call it “Truth”. The real Truth is *always* perfect, immutable and eternal. The Truth is math. There is no other Truth.

Losing Your Mind

What Is Wu Wei?

“One of Taoism’s most important concepts is wu wei, which is sometimes translated as ‘non-doing’ or ‘non-action.’ A better way to think of it, however, is as a paradoxical ‘Action of non-action.’ Wu wei refers to the cultivation of a state of being in which our actions are quite effortlessly in alignment with the ebb and flow of the elemental cycles of the natural world. It is a kind of ‘going with the flow’ that is characterized by great ease and awake-ness, in which – without even trying – we’re able to respond perfectly to whatever situations arise. ... Laozi introduces us to his ideal of the ‘enlightened leader’ who, by embodying the principles of wu wei, is able to rule in a way that creates happiness and prosperity for all of a country’s inhabitants. Wu wei has also found expression in the choice made by some Taoist adepts to withdraw from society in order to live the life of a hermit, wandering freely through mountain meadows, meditating for long stretches in caves, and so being nourished in a very direct way by the energy of the natural world. ... Laozi tells us, ‘The highest virtue is to act without a sense of self.’” – Elizabeth Reninger

“Wu wei is an important concept in Taoism that literally means non-action or non-doing. In the *Tao te Ching*, Lao Tzu explains that beings (or phenomena) that are wholly in harmony with the Tao behave in a completely natural, uncontrived way. The goal of spiritual practice for the human being is, according to Lao Tzu, the attainment of this purely natural way of behaving, as when the planets revolve around the sun. The planets effortlessly do this revolving without any sort of control, force, or attempt to revolve themselves, instead engaging in effortless and spontaneous movement.” – Wikipedia

No Mind

“The conception of Asparsa-yoga with its emphasis on the negation and denial of the external sense objects and the cessation of sensation and perception resembles the nirodhasamapatti, the highest level of Buddhist meditative attainment which is characterised by a complete cessation of all perceptions, conceptions and volitions. In the Asparsa-yoga also, the mind ceases to be the mind and ceases to imagine or conceptualise just as in nirodhasamapatti. It attains the state of non-mind (amanasta). There is no perception of any sense-object and there is no thought. The mind becomes tranquil, controlled and withdrawn like fire that has no fuel. There is no perception in the absence of a perceptible object. The mind has become no-mind and there is no perception of duality of subject

and object, perceiver and perceived. This is nirvikalpa samadhi.” – O. N. Krishnan

“One may realise that what he perceives is only a representation of the objects in the senses and not the objects themselves. But when he persists in the idea: ‘This is mere representation-only, it is devoid of an object, there is no external object’, he grasps this idea as the basis and clings to the consciousness of this idea. But to achieve the state of non-mind, one should forsake the apprehension of his own consciousness also. Only when he does not apprehend, not see, not grasp, not take as real any object or any idea whatsoever, and when he forsakes completely the grasping at consciousness of any idea, then only he is said to be established in the true nature of his own mind. No-mind only is the true mind with no grasping involved. Where there is nothing to grasp, there is no more grasping. There is a subject only where there is an object, but no where there is no object. The absence of an object results in the absence also of a subject and not merely in that of grasping.” – Vasubandhu

Judging types want to *find* their mind, and to *know* their mind. Eastern religious perceiving types want to *lose* their mind, and to abandon knowledge entirely. They want to collect and *experience* data, not evaluate and *know* data. It’s noteworthy that when INTPs criticise INTJs, they do so from the perspective of science or Eastern religion. INTPs often favourably quote Eastern religious gurus. INTJs have no time for the mystical mumbo jumbo of Eastern religion. You never find Eastern religious gurus talking about ontology, epistemology, mathematics, logic, reason, knowledge, and understanding. Instead, it’s always about meditation, about attaining “non-mind” or “no-mind”, *i.e.* an experiential state where there is no knowledge. What these types are doing is fleeing from thinking. They have identified thinking, evaluation and judging as the core of their problems, and want to immerse themselves in some mystical state of non-thinking where they can feel at one with the universe. They are waging Total War against the principle of sufficient reason.

INTJs are much more likely to be attracted to mathematics, metaphysics or even Scholasticism than they are to science or Eastern religion. The opposite is true of INTPs.

Perceiving types are drawn towards the total abandonment of judgment. They want pure perception in itself.

Judging types are drawn towards the total abandonment of perception. They want pure reason in itself, pure rational thinking and pure judgment in themselves.

Given that the AC books are primarily INTJ books, we note a marked degree of hostility towards them from some INTPs. Of course, this comes as no surprise. In the war of rationalism and empiricism, the INTJs are the rationalists, and the INTPs are the empiricists. The latter are perceivers, and the former judges. Those are radically different ways of relating to reality.

Eastern religion never talks about the attainment of Hegelian absolute knowledge. Instead, it talks about total detachment from knowledge, which it regards as fundamentally illusory.

No rationalist would ever dream of pursuing non-mind or no-mind, which means the total extinction of reason. However, many empiricists consider the annihilation of reason the answer to all of their problems. Reason and logic hurt them. They find them painful. They want to have the experience in itself without its mediation by reason or language, by the “ego” or “self”, with all of its attachments, thoughts and worries.

Rationalists such as Descartes regarded perceptions as unreliable. Empiricists such as Hume regarded reason as unreliable. Rationalists want to become one with reason and know everything. Empiricists want to become one with experience and experience everything. These are two wholly different ways of apprehending reality.

It shows how difficult it is for humans to communicate with each other when there’s a vast gulf

even between INTJs and INTPs. However, the rationalists are on the right side of the divide. Reason cannot be defeated by experience. Reason is about knowledge; experience isn't.

This is a rational, intelligible universe, and if you're not bringing reason and intellect to it, you're lost. All the experiences and perceptions there are won't help you one jot to understand reality. However, if perceiving reality is more important to you than judging, evaluating, knowing and understanding reality then what do you care? Go and meditate. Become a psychonaut. Listen to gurus telling you that the Truth is *your* Truth (i.e. the one you *experience*, not the one you *know*).

Perceiving types aren't in the knowledge game. They're in the experience game, and that's something radically different from knowledge. Never get the two confused ... but you have to be a rationalist judging type to know that.

If our hyperrationalist work is too much for you perceiving types, give up the fight. Smoke some weed. Chillax. Sit back, chant and meditate. Try to experience your way to enlightenment. The rational path of knowledge is blocked to you if you insist on putting your irrational perceiving function above your rational judging function.

You have to ask yourself the most fundamental question. Do you want to *know* ultimate reality (and be one with all knowledge), or hope to *experience* ultimate reality (and be one with all experience)? Your choice.

The *God Series* is about rationalism and knowledge, not empiricism and experience. Go and join the Buddhists if the latter is your thing. Go in search of non-mind, no-mind, mindlessness (which is the true name for "mindfulness" ... but doesn't sound as good).

"Myers and Briggs held that types with a preference for judging show the world their preferred judging function (thinking or feeling). So TJ types tend to appear to the world as **logical** and FJ types as **empathetic**. According to Myers, judging types like to 'have matters settled.'

"Those types who prefer perception show the world their preferred perceiving function (sensing or intuition). So SP types tend to appear to the world as **concrete** and NP types as **abstract**. According to Myers, perceptive types prefer to 'keep decisions open'." – Wikipedia

INTJs – logical people – have an enormously reduced tolerance for gurus and mysticism than INTPs – abstract people. INTJs want to bring absolute closure to the matter; INTPs are resistant to a definitive solution.

If we regard judging and perceiving as being as fundamental to an individual's character as extraversion or introversion, then there's a fundamental contradiction present in all Myers-Briggs personality types. Thinking and feeling should *always* be associated with judging since they are judging functions. Sensing and intuition should *always* be associated with perceiving since they are perceiving functions. So, there's a problem whenever S or N is associated with a judging propensity, or T or F with a perceiving propensity. With INTPs, their thinking aspect is contradicted by their perceiving propensity. With INTJs, their intuitive aspect is contradicted by their judging propensity. All rationalists have T aligned with J. All empiricists have S or N aligned with P. All emotionalists have F aligned with J.

TJs are natural rationalists; SPs are natural scientists (sensory empiricists), NPs are natural

followers of Eastern religion (intuitive empiricists); FJs are natural Abrahamists (Mythos versions of Logos TJs).

The Four Types

TJs = logical = Mathematicians and Metaphysicists.

FJs = empathetic = Abrahamists.

SPs = concrete = Scientists.

NPs = abstract = Eastern Religious Types, New Agers, Psychonauts.

Only TJs are emphatic that existence has a closed, analytic solution that can be worked out by any suitably rational and logical person. They refer to the likes of Pythagoras, Plato, Descartes and Leibniz.

FJs believe in an all-powerful being (“God”), with whom they imagine they can have an intimate and loving personal relationship. They will quote prophets, preachers, saints, popes, rabbis imams, “holy” texts and “sacred” scriptures (they’re only holy and sacred if you believe they are; otherwise, they are unadulterated drivel).

SPs are obsessed with the “concrete” things revealed to their senses. They will quote scientific authorities such as Einstein, and scientific popularisers such as Carl Sagan.

NPs are inspired by abstract, mystical musings. They will often quote gurus, mystics, shamans, psychonauts, and prominent users of drugs.

All four types relate to the world, and understand it, entirely differently. Each defines “knowledge” radically differently. No type can truly understand any other group: they see reality too differently.

Whenever you try to explain anything to the wrong type, they will almost automatically oppose you. Such is the human tragedy. Conflict is built in.

Because no one type has dominated the intellectual agenda, human “knowledge” is a bizarre – and totally inconsistent – mixture of contributions from all four types. Look at science. It’s an untenable hybrid of TJ logic and reason (rationalism), and SP observations and experiments (empiricism). Look at Scholastic Catholicism. It was an untenable hybrid of FJ faith and revelation, and TJ rationalism.

Only one type can provide a definitive answer to existence – the TJs – but it will not be an answer accepted by the other three types! That’s the way it goes.

Attitudes Towards The Soul

TJs have no difficulty with a mathematical soul. FJs have no difficulty with a religious soul of faith. NPs have no difficulty with a mystical soul. SPs – scientists – are those who cannot relate to a soul at all since it’s not concrete. Their whole mindset is devoted to concrete things that can be detected with the senses. It’s absolutely pointless to mention the soul to an SP. They’ll stare at you blankly, or as if you’re mad. They’re far too stupid to get the concept of the soul.

No Room

“There is no room now for the dilettante, the weakling, for the shirker, or the sluggard.” – Winston Churchill

There’s no room for the irrational.

Meeting Your Waterloo

“In the case of Waterloo, popular speculations concentrate on the consequences of the heavy rainfall of the 17th and early hours of the 18th of June. Most commonly it is asked, did the wet ground delay the start of battle, and did this, in turn, give the Prussian Army the time to reunite with Wellington’s forces and inflict the final critical blow in a delicately balanced struggle between tiring forces? Neumann (1993) places great, arguably undue, importance on the role of the weather. However, there can be no more widely-read advocate of this theory than Victor Hugo. In the novel *Les Misérables*, the commentator observes: ‘Had it not rained on the night of 17th/18th June 1815, the future of Europe would have been different ... an unseasonably clouded sky sufficed to bring about the collapse of a World.’” – Dennis Wheeler and Gaston Demarée

Napoleon lost the Battle of Waterloo because of bad weather. The heavy rain the night before turned the ground into a bog. Napoleon couldn’t manoeuvre his infantry, cavalry, and, above all, his artillery, so he had to wait for several hours for the ground to dry out. It was time he didn’t have. The Prussians were on the march to link up with Wellington’s army, and, if they reached the battlefield before Wellington was defeated, it would be Napoleon who was defeated. That’s exactly what happened.

Many crucial battles have nothing to do with the generals, and are all about the weather, the terrain, and unforeseen contingencies.

Goethe

“We know accurately only when we know little. With knowledge doubt increases.” – Johann Wolfgang von Goethe

With *ultimate* knowledge, doubt vanishes.

“We will burn that bridge when we come to it.” – Johann Wolfgang von Goethe

It’s essential to burn bridges. It’s essential to leave your ships burning on the beaches so that there can be no retreat.

“What by a straight path cannot be reached by crooked ways is never won.” – Johann Wolfgang von Goethe

Sadly, the crooked way is usually the way by which things are won.

“What is my life if I am no longer useful to others?” – Johann Wolfgang von Goethe

The new (yet very old) morality says *never be a burden on others*. You can always do one useful service to others, namely, stop being a burden to them. Wouldn’t the world be immediately improved if trolls and the like killed themselves? Sadly, these are the least likely people to do any service to others.

“What is not started today is never finished tomorrow.” – Johann Wolfgang von Goethe

So, start!

“Whatever you can do, or dream you can, begin it. Boldness has genius, power, and magic in it.” – Johann Wolfgang von Goethe

Always boldness. Nothing but boldness.

“Whatever you cannot understand, you cannot possess.” – Johann Wolfgang von Goethe

Therefore, become rational and logical. You cannot understand anything unless you can define it exactly. The only subject that involves exact definitions is mathematics. Only numbers are exact. Words never are.

“Who is the most sensible person? The one who finds what is to their own advantage in all that happens to them.” – Johann Wolfgang von Goethe

That’s the secret of a successful life.

“Whoever wishes to keep a secret must hide the fact that he possesses one.” – Johann Wolfgang von Goethe

And only such people can join secret societies.

“Wood burns because it has the proper stuff in it; and a man becomes famous because he has the proper stuff in him.” – Johann Wolfgang von Goethe

Or not. Goethe never encountered the modern phenomenon of being famous for being famous. There was no celebrity culture in his day. And many people who ought to be world famous – towering geniuses such as Leibniz – are not famous at all.

“We are never further from what we wish than when we believe that we have what we wished for.” – Johann Wolfgang von Goethe

So, be careful what you wish for.

“We can always redeem the man who aspires and strives.” – Johann Wolfgang von Goethe

And we can never redeem those that don’t.

Labour and Capital

All political parties, in every country, should be compelled to abandon names such as “Liberals”, “Liberal Democrats”, “Democrats”, “Republicans”, “Conservatives”, “Social Democrats”, “Democratic Socialists”, and so on. In every Western country, there are only two real groupings: the parties that claim to represent the working man (“Labour” parties), and the parties that represent the rich, the elites, the privileged, the corporations, the markets and the banks, *i.e.* (“Capital” parties).

The “Labour” parties are on the side of rule by the people. The “Capital” parties are on the side of rule by private elites (those with all the capital). Of course, the Capital parties have to pretend to be about anything other than the strict interests of the rich elite (the 1%), so they hitch their propaganda to “Conservatism,” or “Liberalism”, or “Republicanism”, or God, or the family, or the flag, or “freedom”, or “choice”, or “traditional values”.

It’s astounding how many poor people vote for the parties of the rich, and keep the rich in power. As Marx pointed out, all of these people have had a “false consciousness” constructed for them by their rich puppetmasters. They’re so imprisoned that they walk into their cells of their own accord, and tell the world how free they are (like Muslim women in burqas). These people are entirely alienated from their class, themselves and their rational interests.

It's insane for Labour to support Capital. The only task of Labour is to put the Capitalists out of business, use Capital for the benefit of the People, and not perpetuate the private elite (the 1%).

If you want to know what the Capital parties are up to, just watch this video (*Wealth Inequality in America*):

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=QPKKQnijnsM>

Never pretend that you didn't know this. You've known it all along. You foam at the mouth when anyone mentions "communism", "socialism" and "redistribution of wealth", yet you barely blink when you are told that the eighty-five richest people on the planet have accumulated as much wealth between them as half of the world's population (3.5 billion people). You see nothing wrong with that. That's how well you have been brainwashed by the Capitalists to accept their agenda. The day will come when one Capitalist will own the whole world – and own *you* – and only then will you wake up, when it's far too late.

People didn't wake up to Hitler. They haven't woken up to Islam, and, most of all, they haven't woken up to predatory free-market capitalism.

The Poetical Singularity

“At the still point of the turning world. Neither flesh nor fleshless;
Neither from nor towards; at the still point, there the dance is,
But neither arrest nor movement.
And do not call it fixity,
Where past and future are gathered. Neither movement from nor towards,
Neither ascent nor decline. Except for the point, the still point,
There would be no dance, and there is only the dance.
I can only say, there we have been: but I cannot say where
And I cannot say, how long, for that is to place it in time.” – T. S. Eliot

The Sacred Marriage

Are you prepared to go to a wondrous castle of miracles to participate in your own Chymical Wedding – the marriage to your Higher Self? “Chymical” is an old-fashioned rendering of “chemical” and refers to alchemy. The goal of alchemy was of course to transmute base metal into gold ... to make an ordinary mortal into an immortal God.

The LSD Dancers

Why are so many people suckered into believing in the power of meditation? Why not try dancing instead?

Ten years of the most intense meditation don't even come close to simply taking LSD! Save yourself the time and effort. Pop a pill. Even better, pop a pill and dance.

Dharma, Artha, Kama, Moksha

Hinduism asserts that there are four basic and legitimate desires, four key goals of human life:

- 1) *Dharma* = righteousness; social ethics; duty. (The Moral and Legal Sphere of Justice; concerned with social welfare and community, with one's own moral compass and inner growth; Dharma is your code of honour.)
- 2) *Artha* = wealth. (The Sphere of Money and Power; a man of the world without money is a failure and liability, parasitic on others; he cannot keep body and soul together.)
- 3) *Kama* = sense pleasure. (The Sphere of Sex, Food, Drink and Drugs; the realm of desire.)
- 4) *Moksha* = enlightenment; freedom through communion with the Infinite (the Oneness, the Absolute, God, Brahman).

The first three belong to the domain of worldly values, and the fourth to that of heavenly values. Moksha is called the “supreme” value. Moksha is reached only through the mastery of the first three. No one can leap straight to Moksha. The first three values, in a somewhat Platonic sense, can all be transformed into spiritual experience and awareness. Suppressing legitimate desires – as happens in Abrahamism – leads to unhealthy states of body and mind, to obsessions, neuroses and psychoses, all of which obstruct the attainment of liberation.

In Hinduism, body comes first, then spirituality. You cannot be spiritual while you are preoccupied with bodily concerns, with the basic tasks of finding food and drink, shelter, friendship, sexual relationships, and so on. Only once you are settled and stable in bodily terms can you turn to the needs of the spirit.

As for money, it must be rightly earned. Money gained through crime is karmically disastrous. People who have acquired their money wrongly become greedy, cruel, and even violent. They are debased rather than elevated by money.

Kama, the enjoyment of sense pleasure, extends to poetry, music and art. Kama adds colour to life, which would otherwise be drab, grey, and barely worth living. We would be like machines.

Sense pleasures – if not practised within the context of Dharma – degrade and degenerate into mere sensuality, into addictions and unhealthy preoccupations that cannot be elevated into spiritual concerns ... into sheer, selfish hedonism.

Wealth, power and sense pleasure – conducted righteously – should create a longing for spiritual transformation and completion. They should be seen as means to an end (Moksha), and not ends in themselves (as they are for hedonists). Hedonists reject Dharma and Moksha, and *indulge* in wealth and sensuality (i.e. in the manner of the capitalist elite of the West). Hedonists are out-and-out materialists. They are alienated from spirituality, just as scientists are out-and-out materialists, alienated from their own souls.

In Hinduism, you should enjoy the world, but *righteously* (respecting Dharma). People who do so unrighteously are mired in ignorance, and bring suffering and misery upon themselves.

Interestingly, Hinduism even condemns Dharma – duty for its own sake – since it can become sanctimonious, judgmental, arrogant, and vain, and render people as spiritually empty and dry as hedonism does.

Hindus recognise that it's wrong to judge all people by a single concept of Dharma, to intolerantly impose on everyone, a single, inflexible, absolute idea of righteousness, supposedly true for all time. Such impositions have caused much of the injustice and conflict that assails humanity.

Kierkegaard railed against Danish Christendom, seeing it as smug, self-righteous, hypocritical, self-deluded, inauthentic, and done purely for appearances. Correct social behaviour does not reflect a genuinely good person who cares for others. Hindus would similarly rail against those holier-than-thou fakes and phoneys in their midst, people who revel in being regarded as righteous, without actually being righteous.

Dharma is valid only if it paves the way to the soul's attainment of its spiritual goal. A genuinely good person helps others because he wants to, not because he feels duty-bound to do so.

As for Moksha, this involves freeing oneself of love and attachment for the worldly domain of finite things, and instead turning to the spiritual domain of nothing and everything, zero and infinity.

In Illuminism, this is an intellectual, mathematical undertaking to acquire absolute knowledge of existence; in Eastern religion, it's meditative, and involves attaining an experiential state of mind. It's an empirical rather than rational endeavour.

Since we are all essentially spiritual beings, worldly experiences cannot truly satisfy us. Illuminists turn to reason and logic – reflecting the eternal, necessary truths of reason – to escape the mundane domain of temporality and contingency; followers of Eastern religion turn to prayer, ritual, self-discipline and meditation.

Eastern religion is about giving up one's attachment to the world. Illuminism is about understanding the world, about understanding how and why it came to be as it is, and what that tells us about the ultimate nature of existence. We then align ourselves with the true, eternal, necessary, noumenal order of things and fully know ourselves for what we are. With that knowledge, we can control our reality, just like Neo in *The Matrix*. Others, such as scientists, align themselves with the illusory, temporal, contingent, phenomenal order of things. They never attain true self-knowledge. They never become Gods. They deny the very existence of Gods.

Dharma

Hindus say, "Follow your own Dharma." This, of course, leads to relativism. If Dharma is to be a meaningful concept then, like math, it should be objective and absolute for everyone. There can be only one ultimate answer to existence. There can be infinite suggested answers to existence, but all but one will definitely be wrong.

Words versus Numbers

All word-based answers to existence are wrong. They are all Mythos. Only a numbers-based answer to existence is right (Logos). You are wholly lost if you cannot grasp the difference between words and numbers. Relativists regard numbers as just another manmade language. In fact, only word-based languages are manmade. Numbers are ontological (they are frequency energies).

Words have no eternal, necessary existence. Words are always temporal, contingent and arbitrary. Numbers are eternal and necessary. There is nothing arbitrary about them. Only numbers can be consistent and complete. Words can never be. Only a complete and consistent system can be True since only it can avoid fatally contradicting itself.

Self Activity

“The best effect of any book is that it excites the reader to self activity.” – Thomas Carlyle

Non-thinking people aren't excited to anything by books. In fact, a growing number of people never read books. They are excited by their sensations, feelings and desires, never by ideas and ideals. They play video games. They burn books, or ignore them.

Pseudodoxia Epidemica

Pseudodoxia Epidemica means “the epidemic of false opinions”.

Pseudodoxia Epidemica or *Enquiries into very many received tenets and commonly presumed truths*, also known simply as *Vulgar Errors*, is a book by Thomas Browne challenging and refuting the “vulgar” or common errors and superstitions of his age (the seventeenth century).

Browne’s three determinants for arriving at the truth were: 1) the authority of past authors, 2) reason, and 3) empirical evidence.

However, the authority of past authors is no authority at all. Every author, no matter how great, has erred. Even Leibniz, the greatest genius of all, made the occasional mistake. Next, rationalism and empiricism are the opposite of each other. Reason deals with an eternal, necessary, logical order; the senses deal with a temporal, contingent, interpretive order. So much for Browne, a prototype scientist.

I, We, It, Its

Ken Wilber talks about “four quadrants”, involving I, We, It and Its:

- 1) First Quadrant: I (individual, interior) ... subjective agency, free will, intentionality (mind essential).
- 2) Second Quadrant: It (individual, exterior) ... no agency, no free will, no intentionality, ruled by behaviourism (no mind necessary).
- 3) Third Quadrant: We (collective, interior) ... social, cultural, political, religious.
- 4) Fourth Quadrant: Its (collective, exterior) ... scientific, economic, game theory.

Wilber uses this scheme to “explain” his New Age vision of reality. He fails to use ontology, epistemology, reason, logic and math.

Karma

“The theory of Karma is common to many oriental religions. In its most popular form it states that there is a universal accounting system in which each individual must experience the consequences of all his actions (Karmas); good actions bring good results and bad actions inevitably result in suffering to the one who does them. The theory also states that the consequences of actions (also known as Karmas) need not necessarily be experienced in the present life, they can be carried over into future lives. Because of this, several subdivisions of Karma have been postulated. The following classification, which was used by Sri Ramana Maharshi, is common to many Hindu schools of thought.

- 1) *Sanchita Karma*. The store of Karmic debts accumulated from previous births.
- 2) *Prarabdha Karma*. That part of one’s Sanchita Karma which must be worked out in the present life. Because the law of Karma implies determinism in human activities, Prarabdha is often translated as destiny.
- 3) *Agami Karma*. New Karma accumulated in the present lifetime which is carried forward into future lives.” – David Godman

Karma depends on the ego (the empirical self), but has nothing to do with the Self (the transcendental Self). The ego is that which stands between the body and Self, and is gripped by the illusion of physicality (while the Self is entirely free of the body; it's pure spirit). When there is no "I" (ego), there is no Karma. Karma depends on the ego for its survival, and, without it, cannot exist. Of course, this means that Karma is as illusory as the ego itself, and has no ultimate reality. It's the servant of Maya.

No Way Out

Questioner: "The present experiences are the result of past Karma. If we know the mistakes committed before, we can rectify them."

Sri Ramana Maharshi: "If one mistake is rectified there yet remains the whole *Sanchita Karma* from former births which is going to give you innumerable births. So that is not the procedure. The more you prune a plant, the more vigorously it grows. The more you rectify your Karma, the more it accumulates. Find the root of Karma and cut it off."

So, there's no point in being good. It's useless to do good deeds. Sounds just like Lutheranism, and justification by faith alone. What's the point of Karma if doing good doesn't rectify and cancel the mistakes, bad karmas and sins of the past? But, of course, gurus can no more allow you to be freed from your bad karma by an accumulation of good karma than Luther could allow you to dispense with the need for Jesus Christ to save you because you have done so many good things that you obviously deserve heaven through your own efforts. A guru needs you to come to him to learn how to become enlightened. He would be useless if you could save yourself simply by being a good, decent person.

Question: "Does the Karma theory mean that the world is the result of action and reaction? If so, action and reaction of what?"

Sri Ramana Maharshi: "Until realisation there will be Karma, that is action and reaction. After realisation there will be no Karma and no world."

Good question ... bad answer. In fact, the question has not been answered at all ... just evaded. The "answer" to *what is karmic action and reaction* is given as *karma is action and reaction*! But that was the question. What *is* it ontologically and epistemologically? Note that Karma belongs purely to the phenomenal world of Maya, and has no reality in the noumenal world of Brahman. This means that karmic "action and reaction" is *illusory* and has no ontological reality or necessity. It's all in the mind. This means that it has no connection at all to scientific action and reaction (cause and effect), to which it is so often bogusly likened.

Question: "If I am not the body why am I responsible for the consequences of my good and bad actions?"

Sri Ramana Maharshi: "If you are not the body and do not have the idea 'I am the doer', the consequences of your good or bad actions will not affect you. Why do you say about the actions the body performs 'I do this' or 'I did that'? As long as you identify yourself with the body like that you are affected by the consequences of the actions, that is to say, while you identify with the body you accumulate good and bad Karma."

But who is responsible for your actions: you or your body? How can identifying with your body

entwine your mind karmically, while not identifying with it can free you karmically? Your body is the means by which your mind expresses itself in space and time. Without a body, you wouldn't be able to do physical harm to others, but you could certainly do them mental harm, so how can you be free of "karma"? It's not ceasing to identify with your body that liberates you from "karma" ... it's becoming a good, noble, rational, knowledgeable, understanding person. Such a person will do no ill to others.

Questioner: "In some places it is stated that human effort is the source of all strength and that it can even transcend Karma. In others it is said that it is all divine grace. It is not clear which of them is correct."

Sri Ramana Maharshi: "Yes, some schools of philosophy say that there is no God other than Karma of the previous birth, that is Karma done in the present birth in accordance with the scriptures is known as Purushkara (human effort), that the previous and present Karmas meet for a head-on fight like rams and that the one that is weaker gets eliminated. That is why these people say that one should strengthen Purushkara. If you ask such people what the origin of Karma is, they say that such a question is not to be raised as it is like the eternal question, 'Which is earlier, the seed or the tree?'"

It's Catholicism (good deeds) versus Protestantism (faith alone) all over again. It's Pelagius versus Augustine.

Question: "Can people wipe out the consequences of their bad actions by doing Mantras or Japa (repeating God's name) or will they necessarily have to experience them?"

Sri Ramana Maharshi: "If the feeling 'I am doing Japa' is not there, the bad actions committed by a man will not stick to him. If the feeling 'I am doing the Japa' is there, the consequences of bad actions will persist."

Do people actually believe this stuff? It's *meaningless*.

Question: "The realised man has no further Karma. He is not bound by his Karma. Why should he still remain within his body?"

Sri Ramana Maharshi: "Who asks this question? Is it the realised man or the Ajnani (ignorant)? Why should you bother what the Jnani (Self-realised) does or why he does anything? Look after yourself. You are now under the impression you are the body and so you think that the Jnani also has a body. Does the Jnani say he has a body? He may look to you as if he has a body and he may appear to be doing things with the body, as others do, but he himself knows that he is bodiless. The burnt rope still looks like a rope, but it can't serve as a rope if you try to bind anything with it. A Jnani is like that – he may look like other people, but this is only an outer appearance. So long as one identifies oneself with the body, all this is difficult to understand."

Like magic! So, "Buddhas" have phantom bodies, not bodies made of atoms. Would any defender of Eastern religion like to explain the ontology, epistemology and science of this system? If you tried to touch a Buddha, would your hand go right through him? How do Buddhas physically interact with space, time and matter if they do not have spacetime material bodies?

Question: "Is there such a thing as free will?"

Sri Ramana Maharshi: "Whose will is it? So long as there is the sense of doership, there is the sense

of enjoyment and of individual will. But if this sense is lost through the practice of Vichara (self-enquiry), the divine will will act and guide the course of events. Fate is overcome by Jnana, Self-knowledge, which is beyond will and fate.”

If you’re not doing it, who is? If you’re not owning it, who is? Who’s responsible if not you? Do you want someone else to be responsible, accountable? Do you want to delegate your existence to someone else? What kind of person doesn’t want to be the doer? You can see how close Hinduism and Buddhism really are. They both involve a flight from engagement with existence, and an escape to some Nowhere Land (“nirvana”) where a person is no longer a person. As Schopenhauer recognised, Eastern religion is all about the *annihilation* of the individual. Why would any individual regard that as a good outcome? It’s just *death*! In essence, the “answer” of Eastern religion as to how to escape from samsara is to stop being a person, to stop being an individual soul. Why do so many people find that a good answer? It’s no answer at all.

Question: “I can understand that the outstanding events in a man’s life, such as his country, nationality, family, career or profession, marriage, death, etc., are all predestined by his Karma, but can it be that all the details of his life, down to the minutest, have already been determined? Now, for instance, I put this fan that is in my hand down on the floor here. Can it be that it was already decided that on such and such a day, at such and such an hour, I should move the fan like this and put it down here?”

Sri Ramana Maharshi: “Certainly. Whatever this body is to do and whatever experiences it is to pass through was already decided when it came into existence.”

WTF! Would any Karmist like to explain how karma decides what country you are going to be born into, who you’re going to marry, and what profession you are going to have? Isn’t “Karma” just another name for astrology and the supposed influence of the planets? It has as much scientific plausibility, that’s for sure. How can your life be decided before you have even lived it? How can this be compatible with free will? How can it be compatible with science? Isn’t this just hogwash? No rational person would ever take these claims seriously.

Question: “What becomes then of man’s freedom and responsibility for his actions?”

Sri Ramana Maharshi: The only freedom man has is to strive for and acquire the Jnana (knowledge) which will enable him not to identify himself with the body. The body will go through the actions rendered inevitable by Prarabdha and a man is free either to identify himself with the body and be attached to the fruits of its actions or to be detached from it and be a mere witness of its activities.”

Is this what Karmists call “freedom”? God help us. The idea is that your body is a robot, programmed by Karma, and your task (leaving aside the question of who you actually are) is either to identify with the actions of your body, or disown them. But if your body is a Karmic slave, why isn’t the same true of your mind? How can your karmic body and non-karmic mind interact? How can they have any relationship? This is just Cartesian dualism, and suffers from all the same intractable problems.

Question: “So free will is a myth?”

Sri Ramana Maharshi: “Free will holds the field in association with individuality. As long as individuality lasts there is free will. All the scriptures are based on this fact and they advise directing the free will in the right channel. Find out to whom free will or destiny matters. Find out where they

come from, and abide in their source. If you do this, both of them are transcended. That is the only purpose of discussing these questions. To whom do these questions arise? Find out and be at peace.”

What????!! That is what we call total bullshit. The claim is being made that individuals are illusory. They imagine they have free will, even though their actions are karmically determined (hence there is no free will at all). This is the same sort of baloney that science spouts about free will. Sam Harris loves all this Buddhist-science, zombie-illusion nonsense.

Question: “If what is destined to happen will happen, is there any use in prayer or effort or should we just remain idle?”

Sri Ramana Maharshi: “There are only two ways to conquer destiny or be independent of it. One is to enquire for whom is this destiny and discover that only the ego is bound by destiny and not the Self, and that the ego is nonexistent. The other way is to kill the ego by completely surrendering to the Lord, by realising one’s helplessness and saying all the time, ‘Not I but Thou, O Lord’, giving up all sense of ‘I’ and ‘mine’ and leaving it to the Lord to do what He likes with you. Surrender can never be regarded as complete so long as the devotee wants this or that from the Lord. True surrender is love of God for the sake of love and nothing else, not even for the sake of liberation. In other words, complete effacement of the ego is necessary to conquer destiny, whether you achieve this effacement through self-enquiry or through Bhakti Marga (path of devotion).”

Mystical mumbo jumbo. Don’t let the gurus make suckers of you. These people literally don’t know what they’re talking about. They’re just making up drivel to con you and con themselves.

It’s well worth comparing Karmic theory with Kant’s philosophy. In the latter case, there are two domains: phenomenal (knowable), and noumenal (unknowable). The former is the spacetime world of scientific determinism. Free will is totally absent. The latter is the domain of God, the soul and free will.

Kant, like Descartes before him, was never able to give a convincing account of how his two domains interact. For Kant, the moral domain was very much the noumenal domain.

With Karmism, there’s a phenomenal world of Maya (illusion) inhabited by the empirical ego, and a noumenal world of the transcendental Self (which in Buddhism is a unitary cosmic consciousness). As with Kant, the phenomenal world is one of causation and determinism, while the noumenal world is free.

The remarkable aspect of Karmic theory is that it takes morality from the noumenal sphere and puts it in the phenomenal sphere. This is what lies behind the claim that Karma is “cause and effect”, and is comparable to scientific cause and effect. According to Karmists, morality more or less works in conjunction with scientific causation. In other words, “good” and “bad” are properties of the scientific world and have causal effects in a scientific sense. Good or bad actions lead to a force – a moral gravity or moral electromagnetism, so to speak – that actually affects our DNA, that makes the universe give us specific parents in a specific part of the world at a specific time in history, that makes us specifically interact with specific people, and have specific encounters with them.

Of course, this is the most spectacular nonsense conceivable, but billions of people believe it. Under no circumstances at all can anyone link morality to science. There is no way in which “good” and “evil” direct the motion of lifeless, mindless atoms. There is no moral cause and effect operating in tandem with scientific determinism to karmically shape the world and determine all of our fates, individually and collectively.

Where Kant totally separated morality from science, putting them in different domains, Karmists have put morality and science in the same domain. For Karmists, the task is to escape from scientific-karmic causation and enter an immaterial noumenal domain outside space and time, entirely free from any form of determinism.

Schopenhauer revealed what is really going on in Eastern religion. There is a unitary noumenal Will outside space and time, which constructs space and time (Maya). Via the prism of space and time (which supports the principle of individuation), the single Will seems to turn into countless different fragments (individual wills). However, underneath it all is just one united Will. The trouble is that Schopenhauer saw this underlying Will as evil, not blissful! Would any follower of Eastern religion like to try to refute Schopenhauer's conclusion? Why should the Will (the Oneness) be benevolent rather than malevolent? The whole of Eastern religion falls if there is no unitary benevolence behind the scenes.

Death

According to Karmic theory, people, including babies and children, cause their own death by their Karmic actions, including those of their previous lives.

“Destiny is all-powerful and it is difficult to evade the consequence of our past actions. Evil Karma may be expiated in various ways. The commandment that people should not do harm to any creature was ordained of old by men, who were ignorant of the true facts of the case. For, O Brahmana, there is not a man on the face of this earth, who is free from the sin of doing injury to creatures. Why does the spirit take its birth, and why does its nativity become sinful or virtuous?” – The Mahabharata

The Disintegration

Eastern religion says that when a human being disintegrates all of his defects, then his “I” is thereby dissolved. The truth, it is said, comes to us only when we overcome the “I”. But this is nonsense. The truth comes to us only when we *perfect* the “I”, when we self-optimize, when we self-solve, when we expand our individual consciousness, our reason, logic, knowledge and understanding *infinitely*, and thus become God. God is perfect “I”, not “non-I”.

What's for sure is that the truth is non-material, non-temporal, non-contingent, and non-human. It's immaterial, eternal, necessary and divine. It's *mathematical*.

Eastern religion says that the “I” cannot know the truth because the “I” is just a bunch of memories; the “I” is of time; the “I” is born in time and dies in time. But what are you without your memories? Take them away and aren't you a brute, a machine, or a nullity?

There's a radical difference between a contingent “I” (the empirical ego), and the perfected “I”

(the transcendental self). The task is not to abolish the “I”, but to make the “I” God. Does anyone go around claiming that God has no memories?! If that were true, he wouldn’t be God.

Any Spare Change?

A vagrant asks two men, “Any spare change?” When he doesn’t get any response, he says, “God bless you, lads.”

So, is this irony? Sarcasm? Is it patronising? Is it just something to say? Is it staking a claim to moral superiority? What kind of vagrant believes in God? If your God is such a good fucking God, why are you a vagrant?!

People are perverse. They worship their own oppressors. They are slaves who love their brutal masters. The last thing a vagrant should be doing is referring to “God”. He should be making himself tough, strong and getting a job that supports him, one that stops him having to beg for help from strangers.

Get some self-respect. Fuck your God! Who wants to believe in a God who turns his followers into sarcastic beggars?!

Predators

Retail Banking = Productive Banking.

Investment Banking = Predatory Banking.

Isn’t it time to abolish investment banking? Isn’t it time to make retail banking a formal part of the state’s infrastructure, run for the public and not the private good? The State should own all retail banks, and transform them into banks for investing in the talents of the people.

Attachment?

AS: “Drop this attachment to mind, this identification. You are more than your mind.”

WTF! You *are* your mind. How can you be *more* than your mind? Whatever’s outside your mind isn’t you. Why do Buddhists talk such crap? Another Buddhist says, “There are *no rules* to enlightenment!” That’s the gospel of total relativism, of anti-reason, anti-logic, anti-knowledge. If there are no rules to enlightenment then everyone is enlightened because whatever you do is the right answer, or as good an answer as any other. All Buddhists who believe that there is any old way to enlightenment – rather than one way only – are like anarchists and libertarians who imagine that they can do whatever they like, whatever pleases them. All narcissists and egotists believe that because then they are always right and no one can contradict them ... exactly how they like it.

Taoism

“There is significant scholarly debate about the Taoist understanding of death. The process of death itself is described as shijie or ‘release from the corpse’, but what happens after is described variously as transformation, immortality or ascension to heaven. ...

“Religious Taoism holds that the body is filled with spirits and monsters, and prescribes a number of rituals that must be performed so that these spirits are able to guard the body. When the spirits leave the body then there is nothing to protect it from illness so it weakens and dies. Taoism is also known for people believing that there is eternal life. In Taoism when one dies if they need to be contacted it is done so through meditation by an alchemist. In Taoism death is seen as just another

phase in life, something that must happen and that we must all accept. People believe if they do what they have to do and are supposed to do then when they die they will be granted immortality. ...

“Taoism places great value in life. It does not focus on life after death, but on health and longevity by living a simple life and having inner peace. ... The spirits of the dead are routinely communicated with through the assistance of spirit-mediums ...

“A very common and major goal of most Taoists is to achieve immortality rather than enter the regular afterlife. Reaching this goal is not easy; there are various tasks that must be met during your entire lifetime to be qualified to be immortal. The two different categories of requirements for immortality include internal alchemy and external alchemy.” – Wikipedia

The only thing that can transform you is knowledge, not ritual. Mythos is useless. Logos is invaluable.

“In Taoism, death is neither feared nor desired – instead a person enjoys living. In a sense, the afterlife doesn’t exist in terms of a Taoist belief system – it’s in life that we are eternal in Taoism. The afterlife is within life itself. We are of the Tao when living and upon death are the Tao again. Death is the point where your essence is not – you cease to exist. The longer one’s life, the closer to tao one is presumed to have become. Eventually the hope is to become immortal, to achieve tao, to have reached the deeper life. This is the afterlife for a Taoist – to be in harmony with the universe. Many Taoists don’t even think about an afterlife, but instead view the Tao as simply ‘logical.’ There’s no mysticism or need for invisible sky gods or some weird belief that you’re important enough to be reincarnated – you simply return to the Tao when you die. Each Taoist, after death, wants to be an important ancestor in their Heaven, where they can help the living but there is Hell, like ‘Purgatory’, with nine stages of punishments, each one governed by a demon king; and the prayers can help them to get out of there.

“According to the Tao death is not really a loss, but a transformation, and that what we knew as the person moves on to participate in an endless, ever-changing dance of manifestation, existence and de-manifestation that is the Tao. Mortal existence is just one of the infinite numbers of manifestations of the Tao. Taoism states that we must learn to overcome the human instinct to view mortal death as bad and as the ‘ultimate end’, and to rest comfortably knowing that what happens to us after mortal death is also part of the eternal process of the Tao. If we can learn to live in harmony with the Tao during our mortal lives, we will be in harmony with the Tao at the time of our mortal death. If we can manage that, then everything else will fall into place; that is the nature of the Tao. Taoist belief is that the world is full of invisible spirits. There are some that are humans who have died but are still able to help some people. They also believe that the world is full of nature spirits: plants, animals, rivers, stones, mountains, and stars. Shangdi, known as the ruler of the universe, was looked at as the great spiritual being. People worshipped spirits to keep their troubles away and to get blessed with health and wealth. Some Taoists believed that spirits extended nature, both the natural world and the inner world within people’s bodies.

“Taoism upholds the belief in the survival of the spirit after death. Taoists believe birth is not a beginning, and death is not an end. In ancient days a Taoist that had transcended birth and death, achieved Tao, was said to have cut the Thread of Life. In Taoism, the soul or spirit does not die at death. The soul is not reborn; it simply migrates to another life. This process, the Taoist version of reincarnation, is repeated until Tao is achieved. Taoism perceive life, death and rebirth as a continuous cycle. This cycle has no beginning and no end. The soul is eternal, yet the soul is not the

object of reincarnation. Taoist believes the soul is not reborn; it ‘migrates to another life.’ Some theory states that the Taoist has no concept similar to karma, and Taoism does not mention the soul migrating to an animal form. A very common and major goal of most Taoists is to achieve immortality rather than enter the regular after life. Reaching this goal is not easy; there are various tasks that must be met during your entire lifetime to be qualified to be immortal. In Taoism one’s soul or energy is considered to be interlocked with the vital energy, which is what nourishes your soul. Riding the body of impurities can increase this energy. Aside from these requirements, you must lead an upright, moral and good-hearted life.” –

<http://death.findyourfate.com/life-after-death/taoism.html>

Followers of Eastern religion, because they do not believe in an invisible “Sky God”, imagine themselves morally and intellectually superior to Abrahamists. However, “God”, or a Platonic “Form of the Good”, or an ontological mathematical “God Equation”, stands for an absolute order of existence, and the existence of an absolute, infallible, immutable, eternal Truth. As soon as you remove this, you open the floodgates to relativism, subjectivism, Discordianism, empiricism, skepticism, cynicism, nihilism, solipsism, egotism and narcissism. People can promote any crazy idea as “their truth”, and their “individual path to enlightenment”.

A war is being waged between those who subscribe to Truth with a capital T, and those who subscribe to truth with a small t. The latter, of course, is not truth at all. It’s an ever-changing interpretation, belief and opinion, exactly as we see with scientific materialism. The scientific “truth” is permanently falsifiable (which means it can *never* be True!), and it’s always in need of sensory verification (meaning that it can *never* be *proven* True).

Everyone has to make their choice ... is there an answer to existence, an objective Truth of existence, or not? Or are we mired in Mythos “truths” that we ourselves constructed, and which change every day depending on how people feel, on the last thing they read on the internet, on the last science documentary they watched, or the last guru they listened to?

Supporters of the Truth are Platonists, rationalists, mathematicians and metaphysicists. Followers of the “truth” are Aristotelians, empiricists, scientists and physicists.

Irrationalists are relativists, and always deny there’s a single Truth of existence. They believe there are as many truths as there are people, which means there is no truth at all. They believe in subjective bullshit where there are endless ways to truth. You can believe whatever you like and claim you’ve found the truth. It’s like a capitalist version of truth ... you can choose whatever “product” you like the most. It’s all a market. There’s no Absolute.

“Reincarnation is a moment to moment occurrence, in some ways. We are constantly changing, down to our cells and atoms. The soul may divide, conglomerate, and change form. For instance, an animal soul may incarnate in a human body. That human body may die and the soul joins with two other souls to become another human. Then perhaps that larger soul dissolves into smaller souls, *etc.* Reincarnation is a teaching hard to find in the aphorisms of the Tao-te Ching (6th century BC), so it must have appeared later in Taoism. Although it is not specified what reincarnates, something has to pass from one life to another. An important scripture of Taoism, the Chuang Tzu (4th century BC), and states: Birth is not a beginning; death is not an end. There is existence without limitation; there is continuity without a starting point. Existence without limitation is space. Continuity without a starting point is time. There is birth, there is death, there is issuing forth, there is entering in. That through which one passes in and out without seeing its form that is the Portal of God. The purpose in Taoism

is to reach the ultimate goal, to transcend life on earth as a physical being, and to achieve harmony with nature and the universe. The ultimate goal is to achieve immortality. The Taoist called this ultimate goal Tao. The followers of this religion believe there is an existence beyond life that can be achieved following the right path or behaviour. The path to Tao and Nirvana are similar, yet different. There is an Inner Light, which guides a person in the right direction to the ultimate goal. Personal desires must be forsaken in order for the Inner Light to guide a person to achieve eternal bliss. The path to Tao is individual, it comes from within. No one can define a path for the Taoist; it must come from the Inner Light. Tao means Way, but in the original and succeeding manuscripts no direct path is explored or expounded.

“Accordingly, in heaven and earth there are spirits that take account of men’s transgressions, and, according to the lightness or gravity of their offenses, take away from their term of life. Ancient Taoism had no concept of Hell, as Morality was seen to be a manmade distinction and there was no concept of an immaterial soul. In its home country China, where Taoism adopted tenets of other religions, popular belief endows Taoist Hell with many deities and spirits who punish sin in a variety of horrible ways. This is also considered Karma for Taoism. Incorporating ideas from Taoism and Buddhism as well as traditional Chinese folk religion, Diyu is a kind of purgatory place which serves not only to punish but also to renew spirits ready for their next incarnation. The exact number of levels in Chinese Hell – and their associated deities – differs according to the Buddhist or Taoist perception. Some speak of three to four ‘Courts’, other as many as ten. The ten judges are also known as the 10 Kings of Yama. Each Court deals with a different aspect of atonement. For example, murder is punished in one Court, adultery in another. According to some Chinese legends, there are eighteen levels in Hell. Punishment also varies according to belief, but most legends speak of highly imaginative chambers where wrong-doers are sawn in half, beheaded, thrown into pits of filth or forced to climb trees adorned with sharp blades. However, most legends agree that once a soul has atoned for their deeds and repented, he or she is given the Drink of Forgetfulness by Meng Po and sent back into the world to be reborn, possibly as an animal or a poor or sick person, for further punishment. All Taoist will go through this experience when they are dead for sure.” –

<http://death.findyourfate.com/life-after-death/taoism.html>

What is amazing is how many irrationalists confuse their relativist “truth” with the Truth. Although they deny the absolute, objective Truth, they simultaneously believe that their own beliefs, opinions and interpretations reach the high water mark of Truth, and everyone should listen to them and agree with them. Even as they rubbish the Truth, they want to convince everyone to get on board with their personal, subjective truth. What possible reason could anyone have for agreeing with them when they themselves have arrogantly proclaimed that there is no Truth upon which everyone can agree?!

Illuminism is about freeing you from gurus, prophets and loudmouths, from subjectivity and relativism, from beliefs, opinions and interpretations, from manmade language and manmade Mythos. You don’t have to listen to any human being. All you have to do is accept ontological mathematics, which can *never* lie to you!

We have never once asked you to believe what we say. What we ask you to do is use your reason and logic to *inevitably* arrive at ontological mathematics as the *only* Truth of existence.

Ontological mathematics is eternal and necessary, complete and consistent, absolute, infallible and immutable, and everything in it can be definitively *proved*.

Ontological mathematics is the opposite of “guru talk” and “prophet speech”. It’s the opposite of opinion and belief. It provides no scope for rampant egotism and narcissism. It opens no doors to trolls and psychopaths. It selects out the intelligent from the stupid.

Isn’t it time for the Truth? Isn’t it time for Math?

“From extant unearthed records, the Egyptians were perhaps the first civilized people to conjecture that after death, human beings existed somewhere and somehow. However, there is consensus that Zarathustra was the first to introduce the idea of an afterlife that was based on morality, with rewards for the good and suffering for the evil. In the Biblical period the Jews believed that the dead would continue to exist in a shadowy form in Sheol, the abyss of the earth. The soul of a Zoroastrian, is judged at the Bridge of the Separator, at the dawn of the fourth morning after death. The fate of the soul is decided depending upon the life it has led in this world weighed by all the good and bad, thoughts words, and deeds. The conscience comes in the form of a beautiful maiden to greet the soul, if it is potentially good, or the conscience comes in the form of an old and ugly hag if the soul is judged to be potentially wicked. The dualistic paradigm is amply reflected in the spiritual world, for the righteous soul glides into the ‘House of Song,’ while the wicked soul falls into the abyss of hell, ‘House of Deceit.’

“Those who chose good over evil go to what Zarathustra referred to simply as the ‘best existence,’ or heaven, and those who chose evil go to the ‘worst existence,’ or hell. Zoroastrianism was one of the first religions to give the afterlife a moral dimension. Zoroastrianism also believes in the progress of sacred time, and the eventual end of time. The belief is that the collective good acts of humanity will slowly transform the imperfect material world into its heavenly ideal. This is known as the ‘frasho-kereti,’ or ‘making-fresh,’ that is, renewal. At the end of time everything and everyone will be purified, even the souls in hell – so hell is not eternal. Zoroastrian ideas of moral dualism, heaven and hell, sacred time, and angelic beings have influenced Judaism and Christianity, during long centuries of contact between these faiths in the Middle East.” –

<http://death.findyourfate.com/life-after-death/zoroastrianism.html>

Contrary to what this article claims, the Egyptians had a well-established notion of rewarding the good and punishing the bad. However, the bad were punished by being annihilated from existence, not by being permanently tortured in a custom-built cosmic torture chamber (hell). Zoroastrianism can be “thanked” for this perverse, sadistic “innovation”, which became so entrenched in Christianity and Islam, the world’s two most popular and wicked religions. Imagine how different the world would be if people were never threatened with an eternal hell.

Against the World

Contra Mundum is a handbook for all those who think there is something fundamentally wrong with the world. The ancient Gnostics claimed that the world was actually created and ruled by the Devil (the Demiurge), hence why everything is so hideous, unfair and horrific.

Modern Gnostics (Illuminists) assert that the problem with the world is that it’s ruled by the forces of unreason rather than reason, by Mythos rather than Logos, by silly story-based religions rather than

mathematics, philosophy and science.

People are in thrall to their feelings, senses and mystical intuitions, and regard reason and logic as “unreal”, “abstract”, and boring. Everywhere, rationalism is under assault. Empiricism and relativism are all-conquering.

Science is useless without mathematics (rationalism), yet proclaims itself the quintessence of empiricism. It claims to be in the business of explaining the universe, but cannot explain what mathematics is ontologically, and why an empirical subject is worthless without the quintessential rationalist subject (mathematics).

Science is all about experiments, but would achieve nothing without mathematics, which doesn't use experiments at all. Not a single scientist in history has addressed this fundamental contradiction. Remove math from science and you go back to Aristotelianism, alchemy and divination. Why is it mathematical non-empiricism that uniquely elevates an empirical subject such as science into something useful?

This book also addresses the new irrationalist religions that have appeared of late ... such as Discordianism, the gospel of relativism and subjectivism, much-favoured by internet trolls seeking to sow discord wherever they go.

The world is in a terrible mess, but it can certainly be fixed ... via reason. Reason, however, is that against which the world has turned its face. Reason is contra mundum, and so are all rational and logical people. They are having to endure a madhouse where reason and logic are despised.

Humanity refuses to be cured. It loves madness too much. No sane person would be anything other than contra mundum.

Karma = Maya

RM: “The so called cosmic punishment for good or bad deeds is just the law of causality, what energy you give forth you get back: cause and effect. People may do a violent act and even get away with it, but they are essentially performing a violent act onto themselves, therefore as long as they continue harming others they are offending their own soul and will not know peace. Unless they are a psychopath, and that is a whole other topic.”

This statement contains a staggering number of dubious assertions. Its author is telling himself a little story that makes sense to him. However, if he were rational, he would arrive at entirely different conclusions. What does it mean to say that the energy you give forth you get back? A nuclear detonation gives forth an enormous amount of energy. Does the bomb get this energy back? Does a person who works extremely hard and expends a vast amount of energy “get it all back”? What do these statements mean? They have zero meaning and zero truth content. They are just the mangling of words in order to allow someone to sell himself a nice, sedative little Mythos. RM literally has no idea what's he's talking about, and has made no attempt to question his own conclusions.

What does it mean to say that harming others is harming yourself? Did Hitler harm himself when he ordered the extermination of the Jews? By what mechanism? By what science? Did President Truman harm himself when he ordered the dropping of atomic bombs? Where, in this karmic account of reality, is the evidence that harming others harms yourself? And why are psychopaths a different story? What, are they outside karma?!

People are willing to believe anything they tell themselves, no matter how absurd.

Enlightenment?

Buddhism regards the central problem of existence to be that of *suffering*. Buddhism has nothing to do with ontology and epistemology, with knowledge and understanding, with reason and logic, with ontological mathematics. It's simply a formula for achieving a state of mind, or non-mind, said to be associated with non-suffering and non-identification with the ego/will.

Buddhism is a self-help manual for avoiding suffering. It has nothing to do with understanding the fundamental nature of existence and the operations of the universe. For the Gnostics, enlightenment is all about knowledge (*gnosis*). For the Buddhists, it's about how to avoid suffering. These two concepts of enlightenment have nothing in common. Gnostics want to know the Truth of existence, and enlightenment is about attaining the knowledge corresponding to that. Buddhists want to escape suffering, and enlightenment, for them, is about achieving the mental state where suffering is absent.

It's about time that it was acknowledged that, under closer inspection, Western and Eastern "enlightenment" religions actually have no connection. Eastern "enlightenment" is all about empiricism. Western enlightenment is all about rationalism. They are the opposite.

The Triad

Buddhists seek to achieve an empirical state of consciousness. They use meditation, chanting, self-denial, trance, and so on. They don't study math, science and philosophy.

Scientists seek to make sense of a vast array of disparate sensory facts. They are engaged in the process of the *interpretation* of the world revealed to our senses. They don't even conceive of a non-sensory reality.

Gnostics seek to achieve a state of absolute knowledge of existence. True Gnostics use reason, logic, metaphysics and, especially, *math* to acquire the knowledge they seek. The Gnostics, not the scientists, are the true questers for knowledge. They want eternal, non-sensory knowledge, not temporal sensory knowledge. The Gnostics are the smartest people in the world.

The Soul

AS: "Math will never explain the soul."

Actually, math is only thing that can. Math *is* the soul! All mystical gibberish flows from non-mathematical definitions of the soul. All Mythos nonsense is predicated on refusing to treat the soul mathematically. Only mathematical zero and infinity can give the soul the characteristics it needs to be autonomous, uncreated, uncaused, immortal, indestructible and a source of perpetual energy that can never degrade. A soul can never lose any energy whatsoever. A soul is an autonomous, eternal mathematical singularity.

Wrong

"I have one major rule: Everybody is right." – Ken Wilber

That, of course, means that everyone is wrong. There is only one right answer to existence. To claim otherwise is simply to say that you can believe whatever you want, regardless of the facts. Beliefs, opinions, conjectures, suppositions, hypotheses and interpretations are *not* answers.

Language

Humans probably first learned to speak at an incredible speed. It probably happened overnight (well, within a generation). Those who could engage in this form of communication would instantly have gained a decisive advantage over those who couldn't. The others would have been rapidly deselected

from nature.

Communication is the ultimate multiplier effect. The multiplier effect refers to the tendency for small changes to alter the environment in a way that enormously magnifies those changes.

The same isn't true of writing. Even today, billions of people can't write.

Anyone who can't write is likely to be highly bicameral, *i.e.* barely conscious, hence much more liable to religious suggestion and control.

Spiritual Immunity

“Fortunately, some are born with spiritual immune systems that sooner or later give rejection to the illusory worldview grafted upon them from birth through social conditioning. They begin sensing that something is amiss, and start looking for answers. Inner knowledge and anomalous outer experiences show them a side of reality others are oblivious to, and so begins their journey of awakening. Each step of the journey is made by following the heart instead of following the crowd and by choosing knowledge over the veils of ignorance.” – Henri Bergson

The task is to follow the head, not the heart. As for scientists, they suffer from spiritual blindness. They have no spiritual immune system.

Gollum's Riddle

It cannot be seen, cannot be felt,
Cannot be heard, cannot be smelt.
It lies behind stars and under hills,
And empty holes it fills.
It comes out first and follows after,
Ends life, kills laughter.

Answer: The dark

“Thief, thief, thief! Baggins! We hates it, we hates it, we hates it forever!” – Gollum

Ego Trips and Guilt Trips

The rich are on an immense Ego Trip. Beggars try to send you on a big Guilt Trip if you don't give them anything. They're as bad as each other, and pernicious to the public good. They are the opposite sides of the same coin ... those trying to exploit you. Why should you work hard to make the rich richer? And why should you work hard to give money to those who refuse to work and just sit there and beg?

The Star: The Celebrity Gospel

“To be a star is to own the world and all the people in it. After a taste of stardom, everything else is poverty.” – Hedy Lamarr

Hun and Po: The Duality of the Taoist Soul

In Taoism, the soul is dualistic, divided between *hun* (yang energy) and *po* (yin energy), with the two energies originating in the One (The *Tao*).

Taoism stands on three pillars: heaven, earth, and man. Heaven is pure yang energy (thesis), while earth is pure yin energy (antithesis), and humanity is their union (synthesis), the blend of the two pure energies. From heaven and earth, yang and yin, all things are created, including humanity.

The combination of heaven and earth is the dualistic soul: hun and po.

Yang is the sun (the heavens), and yin is the moon (below the heavens). The soul is the union of sun and moon, the higher and lower.

Yang energy is solar energy, and in the Taoist soul is called hun.

Yin is lunar energy, and in the Taoist soul is called po.

Hun governs higher consciousness (spirit), and knowledge. It's divine energy, and is associated with the masculine. It's the Platonic and Aristotelian *nous*. It's active, penetrating energy.

Po governs the body, its will and desires. It's worldly (profane) energy, and is associated with the feminine. It's the Platonic and Aristotelian lower soul. It's passive, receptive energy.

Hun is pure, and po is impure. A Taoist's task is to cleanse the heart, mind, and body of impure energies; to cultivate the pureness of heaven and spirit. Yang energy must be used to counter yin energy. Hun must master po. Yin energy is not to be banished, but properly controlled.

The physical form of man is expressed through po. It's our animal nature. The spiritual form of man is expressed through hun. It's our divine nature. Yin (po) is the outside; yang (hun) the inside.

The soul, reflecting the two distinct energies of heaven and earth, is being pulled in opposite directions by these two opposing forces. The objective is to bring them into the optimal balance, and to resist any disastrous imbalances that tear the soul apart.

Hun energy involves movement, and po energy stillness. At death, hun energy returns to heaven and po energy to the earth, where they are recycled by the Tao.

Although Taoism is supposed to be driven by the need for balance, it's actually about total imbalance. If you want to become one of the Immortals, you must entirely eradicate your po energy – your lower nature, your human nature. You must become pure hun, pure yang, pure divine energy, pure sun and no moon, pure heaven and no earth.

There is of course an insidious implied sexism in this Taoist system: you must become pure male, with no female component.

The Immortals

“*Taoism*: Each human being has two souls (actually two groups of souls – three hun souls and seven po souls). At death, the hun soul ascends upward toward heaven, being the positive yang aspect of a person. According to popular belief, this aspect of a person can be accessed through the ancestral tablets found on the altar of a traditional Chinese home. However, after five to seven generations of ancestor worship, this hun soul (ancestral spirit – *shen*) reverts back to its original state, ‘dissolving’ into the cosmos. On the contrary, the po soul, being the negative yin aspect of a person, descends to the earth to abide with the dead physical body.

“Neither of these soul destinations will be reached, though, if the prescribed burial rites and associated offerings have not been properly implemented. Instead, the disembodied spirit will haunt the living until the necessary rituals are satisfactorily performed. For instance, according to Chinese folklore, the spirit cannot pass over the river of death without money to pay the boatman. So money and clothes are burned during funeral ceremonies in order to translate these items into a spiritual form suitable for the spirit realm. Food offerings are also supplied to the deceased as necessary sustenance for the continuation of existence.

“It is also believed that the po soul descends into the lower regions or hells, to be judged for all misdeeds and appropriately punished. Once arriving in the underworld, souls are brought before the Ten Magistrates who officiate over the Ten Tribunals of Hell. Each of these Underworld Courtrooms deals with different types of crimes or sins. Once judgment is administered, the necessary punishment is meted out. This involves passing through successive regions or layers of hell, according to the degree of guiltiness pronounced over the deceased person. No matter how long the punishment seems to last to the suffering soul, the time lapse per hell is seven earthly days. The deceased can only be contacted through various rituals for seven weeks (a total of forty-nine days in the first seven hells). In the remaining hells they are unreachable. Religious rites are performed to carry the deceased successfully through this difficult transitional experience. The final stage is entrance into the ‘Palace of Rebirth, where bridges lead to the five forms of rebirth – gods, human, animals, hungry ghosts, and hell-dwellers – and where all past memories are cleansed.’

“At this climactic point, if the proper ceremonies have been performed and sins have been successfully expiated, it is possible that the soul can instead achieve permanent residence in a celestial state. Some philosophical Taoists speculate that the life or *ch’i* essence in a person can even go through a supernatural metamorphosis that transforms it into some other aspect of creation altogether.

“The primary goals of the serious, mystical Taoist are longevity and immortality. The disciplines that promote longevity (such as meditation, trance training, extreme diet regulations, etc.) aid a person in achieving immortality as well. Attaining immortality allows the devotee to escape the usual pattern of rebirth and the descent of the soul into the hell-realms after death.

“As a person matures spiritually, the three energies – generative, vital, and spirit – return to the original undifferentiated state of the Tao. ‘This undifferentiated vapour descends to the abdomen to form the immortal fetus.’ This initial stage of the sacred, spiritual ‘fetus’ incubating and developing lasts ten months and is called *lien-hsu-ho-Tao*. Then, if the process is not interrupted, the immortal fetus emerges from the ‘womb’ to become ‘the original spirit’ (*yuan-shen*). It changes locations, rising from the abdominal area to the chest, to be further nourished and developed. Eventually the *yuan-shen* locates in the head, at times leaving the body from the top of the head on excursions into the spiritual world. This is all a preparation for the day when the physical body dies and the ‘*yuan-shen* is liberated and is once again merged with the undifferentiated energy of the Tao.’

“‘Ascension, flight, and travel in the celestial realm’ are some of the means by which mystical

Taoists achieve ‘union with the Tao in the external universe.’ It is believed that ultimately ‘immortals of the highest calibre ascend to the sky in the physical body and in broad daylight, often in the presence of witnesses.’ ‘In the case of immortals of secondary caliber, only the spirit ascends: at death, the immortal spirit within rises to the celestial realm. This is called “shedding the shell.” Often, the shell, or body, disappears after the spirit has ascended.’ Though able to move at will through the entire universe, the ‘Immortals’ are said to reside at either the awe-inspiring paradise of Mount Kunlun in the Western Mountains or the mysterious, enchanted island of Penglai in the Eastern Sea. Both of these are ‘other worldly’ sites.” –

http://www.thetruelight.net/booksections/11religions/taoism_pillar6.htm

Taoism: Mythos.

Ontological Mathematics: Logos.

Do you see the incredible difference?

The Adventure

“Life ought to be a struggle of desire toward adventures whose nobility will fertilise the soul.” – Rebecca West

So, what have your adventures been like? Do you need better adventures? Do you need better companions?

Lighting the Mind?

Buddhist “enlightenment” means emptying the mind. It’s a state of anti-knowledge and Non-Mind. For Buddhists, there is no Self.

Gnostic enlightenment (*gnosis*) means filling the mind. It’s a state of Total Knowledge and Absolute Mind. It’s predicated on the Self.

We are dealing with two opposite concepts of enlightenment. Both can’t be right. If the Gnostics are correct, the Buddhists are people of endarkenment, and vice versa. You must choose your side.

The Uncanny Valley

“The uncanny valley is a hypothesis in the field of aesthetics which holds that when features look and move almost, but not exactly, like natural beings, it causes a response of revulsion among some observers. ... This area of repulsive response aroused by a robot with appearance and motion between a ‘barely human’ and ‘fully human’ entity is called the *uncanny valley*. The name captures the idea that an almost human-looking robot will seem overly ‘strange’ to some human beings, will produce a feeling of uncanniness, and will thus fail to evoke the empathic response required for productive human-robot interaction.” – Wikipedia

Mathematics might be described as an uncanny valley phenomenon. It produces a feeling of uncanniness in human beings who are so much happier with science, which is really just sensory, “concrete”, phenomenal mathematics.

The Same Soul

“He’s more myself than I am. Whatever our souls are made of, his and mine are the same.” – Cathy, in Emily Brontë’s *Wuthering Heights*

The Orchestra

Max Lucado said, “A man who wants to lead the orchestra must turn his back on the crowd.” We long ago turned our back on the crowd: *contra mundum*.

The God Series

We are interested only in the highest, the smartest, the boldest, the most radical, the very best of humanity. In this sign we shall conquer. Our books are the royal jelly to nourish the smartest people on earth.

What is the least that the *God Series* has accomplished? Well, no one who has read this set of books can any longer believe that the soul is an absurd superstition, that it’s nothing but an incredible and comical concept with no possible basis in reality ... as scientists and atheists would have you believe.

The *God Series*, as well as demolishing Abrahamism and Karmism, has no less demolished the claims of atheistic scientific materialism, and shown how its claims are irrational and logically untenable. Science doesn’t realise that it’s plausible only because of math, and if you removed math from it, it would become a Mythos religion.

The soul – as long as it’s defined mathematically – is the surest truth of all. It’s the ground of existence, as Pythagoras realised thousands of years ago.

Leibniz turned soul theory into the adamantine system of ontological mathematics. To challenge the existence of the soul is to challenge the discoverer of calculus and the greatest genius of all time. To challenge the existence of the soul is to challenge the ontology and epistemology of mathematics.

The soul is no longer a scientific joke. It’s now a mathematical certainty – provided you accept the principle of sufficient reason.

Scientists are sensualists, driven by sensory data, not by reason and intellect. They don’t subscribe to the principle of sufficient reason, hence aren’t rationalists. They are empiricists, putting experience, the senses, measurements, observations and experiments above reason.

Soul World is the world of reason, not the world of empiricism. Only the rational can grasp Soul

World.

The rational are the human intellectual elite. You cannot be part of this elite if, like scientists, you trust more in your senses than in your reason and logic.

Hate

“It is impossible for an Englishman to open his mouth without making some other Englishman hate or despise him.” – George Bernard Shaw

That goes for the whole human race.

The Returners

The Illuminati are those bringing back bulletins from the cutting edge of reality. Only an elite few can understand our cosmic despatches.

Which is it?

Abrahamists think that God created life. Eastern believers think it was some abstract divine force, some “Oneness”. Scientists think it was randomness (a kind of magic force, devoid of any sufficient reason). Illuminists *know* that life is eternal and necessary, expressed through countless unconscious monadic minds (souls) that pervade the universe.

Abraxas

Abraxas was the first unconscious mind to take control of a cell and thus animate and vivify it. Abraxas was the first mind to attain consciousness. Abraxas was the first consciousness to achieve gnosis and become divine. Abraxas was the first monad to become God.

The Answer

Abrahamists think the answer to existence is “God” (a Super Being) – something to be *believed* in. Theirs is a *faith* answer.

Eastern religions think the answer to existence is some mystical, divine force (an abstraction) – something to be *intuited*.

Scientists think that the answer to existence is the scientific framework, producing things to be *observed*. Theirs is a *sensory*, empirical answer.

Illuminists assert that the answer to existence is ontological mathematics, which is something accessible to thinking (reason and logic), and also to mathematical intuition. Ours is a *rational* answer.

What you regard as the answer to existence depends on whether you are a person of faith (a feelings person), an intuitive (a mystic), a sensing type (empiricist), or a thinking type (rationalist). These are not all equal. Feelings and sensations can never deliver the truth, and nor can mystical intuition. Only reason, assisted by intellectual intuition, can determine the rational foundations of rational existence.

Illuminism is the only true answer. All the others are false claimants. Anyone who tells you that each person has their own truth and own answer to existence is lying to you.

The Music Cure

Many psychological problems could be cured by creating the right aural environment.

In shopping malls, muzak is used to dull people's senses and turn them into dutiful zombie consumers. Sales figures would crash if they played loud, angry punk, grunge and hip-hop. Shoppers would start rioting!

Islam could be cured by Beethoven. Islam – with its call to prayer, and rhythms of daily Islamic life – is a kind of brainwashing soundtrack. This soundtrack must be subverted.

Nothing But The Best

Nil Satis Nisi Optimum: nothing but the best is good enough.

The Razor's Edge

“Between us and heaven or hell there is only life, which is the most fragile thing in the world.” – Pascal

Pascal's religious terror ruined his life. Religion is the great destroyer of life.

The Fearless Ones

“The greatest mistake you can make in life is to be continually fearing you will make one.” – Elbert Hubbard

The trick is to get better and better at avoiding mistakes, by becoming more and more rational.

The Source

“[The soul is] the original principle of the generation and motion of all things past, present and future [...] it has been shown to be the cause of all change and motion in everything.” – Plato

The soul is the monad, the basic unit of mathematics.

Recording the Voice of Jesus

“I remember hearing once that Guglielmo Marconi (the inventor of the radio) believed that sound waves never completely die away – they just get quieter and quieter. He thought that, with a sensitive enough microphone, mounted in the appropriate position, and with just the right amount of amplification, you could recapture events from history. It was his lifelong dream, apparently, to record the Sermon on the Mount. When I sit and ponder this, for some reason it evokes in me a sense of desperate loss – a heart-wrenching, unquenchable longing for a past that is irretrievably gone.” – Einzige

If we could replay the actual words of Moses, Jesus and Mohammed, they would all be revealed as charlatans, liars and lunatics.

Sexy Burqa Woman

“I am halal in the kitchen and haram in the bedroom.”

“I am halal in the streets and haram in the sheets.”

Strangeness

Tristan Strange: “My God, aren't u guys going to get the wrath of God when he comes for 3 days.”

Fuck your Devil God!

The Blood Libel

“Blood libel (also blood accusation) is an accusation that Jews kidnapped and murdered the children of Christians to use their blood as part of their religious rituals during Jewish holidays. ... The accusations often assert that the blood of children of Christians is especially coveted, and, historically, blood libel claims have been made to account for otherwise unexplained deaths of children.” – Wikipedia

“You are Adam [“man”], but goyim [gentiles] are not called Adam [“man”].” – Judaism

“The seed of the goyim is like an animal.” – Judaism

“All Gentile children are animals.” – Judaism

“The best of the gentiles: kill him; the best of snakes: smash its skull; the best of women: is filled with witchcraft.” – Judaism

“The best of the gentiles should all be killed.” – Judaism

“It is permissible to kill the Righteous among Nations even if they are not responsible for [threatening Israel]. If we kill a Gentile who has sinned or has violated one of the seven commandments – because we care about the commandments – there is nothing wrong with the murder.” – Rabbi Yitzhak Shapiro

“. . . For example, [Israel’s] government ministries regularly transfer support and funding to a yeshiva whose rabbi determined that it is permissible to kill gentile babies ‘because their presence assists murder, and there is reason to harm children if it is clear that they will grow up to harm us ... it is permissible to harm the children of a leader in order to stop him from acting evilly ... we have seen in the Halakha that even babies of gentiles who do not violate the seven Noahide laws, there is cause to kill them because of the future threat that will be caused if they are raised to be wicked people like their parents.’” – Akiva Eldar

In 2009, Rabbis Yitzhak Shapira and Yosef Elitzur, leaders at a seminary in the settlement of Yitzhar, wrote in *The King’s Torah* that it was permissible to kill goyim: “There is reason to harm children if it is clear that they will grow up to harm us.”

“British three-year-olds have been told ‘the non-Jews’ are ‘evil’ in a Kindergarten worksheet handed out at ultra-Orthodox Jewish schools in north London, it can be revealed.

“Documents seen by *The Independent* show children are taught about the horrors of the Holocaust when they are still in kindergarten at the Beis Rochel boys’ school in north London.

“A whistle-blower, who wished to remain anonymous, has shown *The Independent* a worksheet given to boys aged three and four at the school. In it, children were asked to complete questions related to the holiday of 21 Kislev, observed by Satmer Jews as the day its founder and holy Rebbe, Rabbi Yoel Teitelbaum, escaped the Nazis.

“The document refers to Nazis only as ‘goyim’ – a term for non-Jews some people argue is offensive.

“Emily Green, who used to teach at the same Beis Rochel girls’ secondary school, now chairs the Geshar EU organisation which supports ultra-Orthodox Jews who want to leave the community.

“‘It’s not uncommon to be taught non-Jewish people are evil in ultra-Orthodox Jewish schools. It is part of the prayers, teaching, their whole ethos,’ she said.

“Describing it as a form of ‘indoctrination’, Ms Green added: ‘Psychologically, you become so afraid of the world out there after being taught how dangerous and bad and evil non-Jews are, that it makes it harder to leave.’

“Independently translated from Yiddish for *The Independent*, the worksheet’s first question reads: ‘What have the evil goyim (non-Jews) done with the synagogues and cheders [Jewish primary

schools]?’ The answer in the completed worksheet reads: ‘Burned them.’

“Another question asks: ‘What did the goyim want to do with all the Jews?’ – to which the answer, according to the worksheet, is: ‘Kill them.’

“‘It doesn’t explicitly refer to the Holocaust,’ the source said. ‘It’s a document that teaches very young children to be very afraid and treat non-Jews very suspiciously because of what they did to us in the past.

“‘It’s not a history lesson – you can’t say that. It’s a parable that is actively teaching the children extremism, hatred and a fear for the outside world.’

“A spokesperson for Beis Rochel said that the worksheets would be amended and apologised for any offence. However they argued the phrase ‘goyim’ was not offensive and accusations that they were indoctrinating children were ‘without basis’. ‘The language we used was not in any way intended to cause offence, now this has been brought to our attention, we will endeavour to use more precise language in the future.’” – Adam Withnall, Dina Rickman, *The Independent*

Explaining

“If you’re explaining, you’re losing.” – Ronald Reagan

If you’re winning, no one cares what you’re saying.

Great Expectations

The elite will be destroyed because they raised everyone’s expectations then failed to deliver. People are starting to realise they are slaves of a super rich elite that runs everything and controls the world, most especially through the banks, stock and bond markets, and corporations, which determine the fate of the global economy.

The Brute Soul

Lower humans have an animal soul, which is in effect no soul. Higher humans have a soul capable of becoming divine.

Say Yes

“Did you ever say Yes to one joy? O my friends, then you said Yes to *all* woe as well. All things are chained and entwined together, all things are in love; if ever you wanted one moment twice, if ever you said: You please me, happiness, instant, moment! then you wanted *everything* to return!” – Nietzsche

The Gospel of Strength

“One must need strength, otherwise one will never have it.” – Nietzsche

“What does not kill me makes me stronger.” – Nietzsche

Ecce Homo

Ecce homo: Behold the man! (The title of Nietzsche’s autobiography.)

Ecce homo: “(‘Behold the man’) are the Latin words used by Pontius Pilate in the Vulgate translation of John 19:5, when he presents a scourged Jesus Christ, bound and crowned with thorns, to a hostile

crowd shortly before his Crucifixion.” – Wikipedia

Nietzsche is a far better Christ than Christ!

What I Am Not

“Seeing that I must shortly approach mankind with the heaviest demand that has ever yet been made upon it, it seems to me indispensable to say who and what I am. As a matter of fact, this ought to be well known already, for I have not ‘held my tongue’ about myself. But the disparity between the greatness of my task and the *smallness* of my contemporaries, is revealed by the fact that people have neither heard me nor yet seen me. I live on my own self-made credit, and it is probably only a prejudice to suppose that I am alive at all. I do but need to speak to any one of the scholars who come to the Ober-Engadin in the summer in order to convince myself that I am *not* alive. ... Under these circumstances, it is a duty – and one against which my customary reserve, and to a still greater degree the pride of my instincts, rebel – to say : Listen! for I am such and such a person. For Heaven’s sake do not confound me with what I am not.” – Nietzsche

The Highest Airs

“He who knows how to breathe the air of my writings knows that it is an air of the heights, a *robust* air. One has to be made for it, otherwise there is no small danger one will catch cold. The ice is near, the solitude is terrible – but how peacefully all things lie in the light! how freely one breathes! how much one feels lies *beneath* one. Philosophy, as I have understood and lived it, is a voluntary living in ice and high mountains – a seeking out of everything strange and questionable in existence, all that has hitherto been excommunicated by morality.” – Nietzsche

The Forbidden

“...for what has hitherto been forbidden on principle has never been anything but the truth.” – Nietzsche

Humanity’s most dysfunctional relationship is with the Truth. All true things are sacred, yet are treated as profane.

“But my truth is *dreadful*: for hitherto the *lie* has been called truth.” – Nietzsche

The Greatest Gift

“I have with this book given mankind the greatest gift that has ever been given it.” – Nietzsche

The Wisdom of Nietzsche

“Here there speaks no ‘prophet’, none of those gruesome hybrids of sickness and will to power called founders of religions.” – Nietzsche

“I count the overcoming of pity among the *noble* virtues.” – Nietzsche

The True Christ

“A god come to earth ought to *do* nothing whatever but wrong: to take upon oneself, not the *punishment*, but the *guilt* – only that would be godlike.” – Nietzsche

Isn’t it amazing that Jesus Christ’s death on the cross did not absolve humanity of “Original Sin”. It only made it possible for humanity to be released from it, but only through *slavish obedience* to Jesus Christ. What a half-hearted and grudging effort. Hardly worth the trouble, given that most people don’t believe in Jesus Christ (hence, if we are to accept the claims of Christianity, will be going to hell thanks to Mr Christ’s extreme intolerance and psychopathy). What sort of God *needs* to be believed in? What sort of God punishes those that don’t believe? Why would God care either way about people’s beliefs?

The War

“I am by nature warlike. To *attack* is among my instincts.” – Nietzsche

“I am entirely at a loss to know to what extent I ought to have felt ‘sinful’.” – Nietzsche

“I discovered all those abysses in myself.” – Nietzsche

“It is not doubt, but certainty that drives one mad.” – Nietzsche

“My time has not yet come; some are born posthumously.” – Nietzsche

The Institutions

“One day institutions will be needed in which men will live and teach, as I understand living and teaching; maybe, also, that by that time, chairs will be founded and endowed for the interpretation of Zarathustra. But I should regard it as a complete contradiction of myself, if I expected to find ears and eyes for my truths today...” – Nietzsche

One day, such institutions will be established for the interpretation of the *God Series*. We too expect few ears and eyes for our Truths today.

“When I try to picture the character of a perfect reader, I always imagine a monster of courage and curiosity, as well as of suppleness, cunning, and prudence – in short, a born adventurer and explorer.” – Nietzsche

“What I am today, the place I now hold – at a height from which I speak no longer with words but with thunderbolts – oh, how far I was from all this in those days!” – Nietzsche

“6,000 feet beyond man and time.” – Nietzsche

Nietzsche On Women

“A little woman, pursuing her vengeance, would force open even the iron gates of Fate itself. Woman is incalculably more wicked than man, she is also cleverer.” – Nietzsche

“Goodness in a woman is already a sign of degeneration.” – Nietzsche

Immorality

“I am the first *immoralist*.” – Nietzsche

“...hitherto man has been in the worst possible hands, and that he has been governed by the physiologically botched, the men of cunning and burning revengefulness, and the so-called ‘saints’ – those slanderers of the world and traducers of humanity.” – Nietzsche

“I have *unmasked* Christian morality.” – Nietzsche

The Dawn of the Supermen

“We new, nameless, and unfathomable creatures, we firstlings of a future still unproved – we who have a new end in view also require new means to that end, that is to say, a new healthiness, a stronger, keener, tougher, bolder, and merrier healthiness than any that has existed heretofore.” – Nietzsche

“One pays dearly for being immortal: one has to die several times while alive.” – Nietzsche

“*Disgust* at mankind is my danger.” – Nietzsche

“I think you would call my superman a devil!” – Nietzsche

“When a degenerate kind of man has succeeded to the highest rank among the human species, his position must have been gained at the cost of the reverse type – at the cost of the strong man who is certain of life. When the herd-animal stands in the glorious rays of the purest virtue, the exceptional man must be degraded to the rank of the evil.” – Nietzsche

“And he who would be a creator in good and evil has first to be a destroyer, and break values.” – Nietzsche

“I am by far the most terrible man there has ever been.” – Nietzsche

“I *KNOW* my fate. There will come a day when my name will be associated with the memory of something frightful – a crisis the like of which has never been known on earth, the memory of the most profound clash of consciences, and the passing of a sentence upon all that which theretofore had been believed, demanded, and hallowed. I am not a man, I am dynamite.” – Nietzsche

“I have a terrible fear I shall one day be pronounced *holy*.” – Nietzsche

The Truth

“Truth is not data. Truth is not facts. Truth is not evidence. Truth is not proof. Truth is whatever makes you happy.” – Internet meme.

This is the gospel of hedonism, relativism, and subjectivism.

“Truth is not data. Truth is not facts. Truth is not evidence. Truth is not proof. Truth is not knowledge. Truth is not reason. Truth is not logic. Truth is a particular state of mind, specifically and paradoxically that of ... NO-MIND!” – Buddhism

Ultimate Child Abuse

Any mother who takes her children from Britain to the Islamic State is the worst possible mother, and an unpardonable child abuser. She has put her own children’s lives, liberty and security in the utmost peril ... all because of her own religious beliefs. Her children could easily die because of her beliefs. And now we see how horrific Abrahamism really is. Children are still be sacrificed to “God” so that parents can prove their devotion to their Devil God. This horrific abuse of children must end. Ancient religious superstitions must be outlawed. They have no place in modern civilisation. They are deadly anachronisms that are continuing to stain and ruin the world. When parents’ beliefs are a death

sentence for their children, the State must intervene and protect children from their parents' evil and lethal beliefs.

Science = Anti-Reason

"I guess I should say a little bit about my method – I really am a fence sitter. I *loathe* science and am always keen to attack it in most situations, though not here, because I love Reason and I'm perfectly aware of the difference. I also know what a concept means like Rules of Evidence. I'm not sure that's a concept as widely circulated in these circles as it needs to be – in other words, how *do* you tell shit from shinola? That's very critical. I think reason can only take us a certain distance, and then we have to go with the divine imagination, but with all safety systems fully in operation, or the divine imagination will lead us into complete paranoia." – Terence McKenna

Scientists hate being called enemies of reason. Yet they are. They reject rationalism in favour of empiricism. What are they complaining about? They have made their choice. They have taken the side of the senses against the intellect. Reason takes us *all the way*. Nothing else can.

Serendipity and Sagacity

"Serendipity means a 'fortunate happenstance' or 'pleasant surprise'. It was coined by Horace Walpole in 1754. In a letter he wrote to a friend Walpole explained an unexpected discovery he had made by reference to a Persian fairy tale, *The Three Princes of Serendip*. The princes, he told his correspondent, were 'always making discoveries, by accidents and sagacity, of things which they were not in quest of'." – Wikipedia

Serendipity involves wisdom and intuition: you must be able to recognise what is important, and not what is merely apparent; you must be able to make a connection.

Sagacity involves seeing and seizing the opportunities afforded to you.

What is the ultimate connective subject? – mathematics!

The Opposite of Serendipity

Serendipity – happy accident – when chance works out well for you. Serendipity is type of synchronicity for optimistic people; but there will also be one for pessimists – bad accidents, unhappy accidents, when chance works out badly for you. What name should that be given? It's akin to the nocebo effect, the placebo effect's evil twin.

David Cameron

Pig Fucker. Literally! No surprise there.

A New People

"...would it not be simpler, if the government simply dissolved the people and elected another?" – Bertolt Brecht

We *do* need a new people. The last lot failed.

"Because things are the way they are, things will not stay the way they are." – Bertolt Brecht

Nothing's surer than that things will change. Let's make it for the better.

The Shadowhood

“Hello M, I had no previous knowledge of the Brotherhood of the Shadows. This is very, very interesting and when you mention that the Brotherhood has 12 candidates, Supriem makes even more ‘sense’ the way he describes himself and how he’s been tampered with. This was really an eye-opener. And him being a potential vessel for Satan to take possession of his body makes sense in many ways, including from a Biblical view. If this is true, I can see how members of the Thule Order have been totally deceived by their own Inner Circle to believe what they’re doing is mankind’s only hope, when in fact it’s the opposite. Of course, the Inner Core of Thule/Vril know the truth...”

“Furthermore, the info you are providing regarding AI and Triple Helix is exactly what Supriem and Thule are dealing with. Supriem stated already in his initial letter to Leo Zagami (late 2008), defector from Italian P2 Lodge, that he is an expert in Artificial Intelligence (funny, because he may very well be a victim of it himself). This letter was meant to stay off the records, but Zagami went ahead and published it on the Internet to Supriem’s annoyance, declaring Supriem as being his new arch enemy.” – WP

Who stands in the shadows? Who know the secret of the Golem? What would happen if the secrets of Solomon were made public?

Hate

“If you hate a person, you hate something in him that is part of yourself. What isn’t part of ourselves doesn’t disturb us.” – Hermann Hesse

Really? What isn’t part of ourselves is surely the most disturbing thing of all. Isn’t incredibly disturbing when a rational person realises that most people in the world aren’t rational, hence will never behave and think rationally.

Morgellons

“Morgellons, also called Morgellons disease or Morgellons syndrome, is a condition in which people have the delusional belief that they are infested with disease-causing agents described as things like insects, parasites, hairs or fibers, while in reality no such things are present.

“People with the condition may exhibit a range of cutaneous symptoms such as crawling, biting, and stinging sensations (formication), unusual fibers in the skin, and persistent skin lesions (e.g., rashes or sores). These symptoms have been identified by a range of medical experts including dermatologists, entomologists, and psychiatrists, as consistent with delusional parasitosis (DP or DOP). ...

“The name was coined in 2002 by Mary Leitaio, who derived it from a 1656 essay by Sir Thomas Browne. Leitaio’s ‘Morgellons Research Foundation’ and people associated with the organization who are self-diagnosed successfully lobbied members of the U.S. Congress and the U.S. Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (CDC) to investigate the condition. CDC researchers issued the results of their multi-year study in January 2012, indicating that there were no disease organisms present in people with Morgellons, the fibers found consisted mainly of cellulose, which the CDC suggested were likely cotton, and concluded that, in these respects, the condition was ‘similar to more commonly recognized conditions such as delusional infestation’.

“Internet and media influence: People with Morgellons usually self-diagnose based on information from the Internet and find support and confirmation in online communities of people with

similar illness beliefs. In 2006, Waddell and Burke reported the influence of the Internet on peoples self-diagnosed of Morgellons: ‘physicians are becoming more and more challenged by the many persons who attempt self-diagnosis on-line. In many cases, these attempts are well-intentioned, yet wrong, and a person’s belief in some of these oftentimes unscientific sites online may preclude their trust in the evidence-based approaches and treatment recommendations of their physician.’ Dermatologist Caroline Koblenzer specifically faults the Morgellons Research Foundation (MRF) website for misleading people: ‘Clearly, as more and more of our patients discover this site (MRF), there will be an ever greater waste of valuable time and resources on fruitless research into fibers, fluffs, irrelevant bacteria, and innocuous worms and insects.’ Vila-Rodriguez states that the Internet promotes the spreading and supporting of ‘bizarre’ disease beliefs, because ‘a belief is not considered delusional if it is accepted by other members of an individual’s culture or subculture’.

“The *LA Times*, in an article on Morgellons, notes that ‘(t)he recent upsurge in symptoms can be traced directly to the Internet, following the naming of the disease by Mary Leita, a Pennsylvania mother’. Robert Bartholomew, a sociologist who has studied the Morgellons phenomenon, states that the ‘World Wide Web has become the incubator for mass delusion and it (Morgellons) seems to be a socially transmitted disease over the Internet.’ According to this hypothesis, people with delusions of parasitosis and other psychological disorders become convinced they have ‘Morgellons’ after reading Internet accounts of others with similar symptoms. A 2005 Popular Mechanics article stated that Morgellons symptoms are well-known and characterized in the context of other disorders, and that ‘widespread reports of the strange fibers date back’ only a few years to when the MRF first described them on the Internet.

“*The Dallas Observer* writes that Morgellons may be spread via the Internet and mass media, and “(i)f this is the case, then Morgellons is one in a long line of weird diseases that have swept through populations, only to disappear without a trace once public concern subsides’. The article draws parallels to several mass media-spread mass delusions. An article in the journal *Psychosomatics* in 2009 similarly asserts that Morgellons is an Internet meme.

“In 2008 the *Washington Post Magazine* reported that Internet discussions about Morgellons include many conspiracy theories about the cause, including biological warfare, nanotechnology, chemtrails and extraterrestrial life. The Atlantic says it ‘even received pop-culture attention’ when it was featured on *Criminal Minds*, adding that some people have linked Morgellons ‘to another illness viewed skeptically by most doctors, chronic Lyme disease’.

“*Diagnosis*: Morgellons is not recognized as a unique disorder, and there is no list of symptoms or differential diagnosis that is generally accepted by the medical community. People usually self-diagnose based on media reports and information from the Internet.” – Wikipedia

Morgellons illustrates everything that’s dangerous about the internet, the credulous internet community, and conspiracy theories.

Q. Is Illuminism a Religion?

A. Anything that’s about the gods, the immortal soul and a non-physical, metaphysical order, is the province of religion. Non-religion (atheism) typically concerns materialism, and the absolute denial of any independent, non-physical, mental universe. Schopenhauer was an atheist insofar as he denied the existence of a God, but his system would be regarded by scientific materialists as pure metaphysics, and therefore as a form of religion. The same is true of Buddhism.

An atheist is someone who denies the existence of God, gods, souls or minds. A scientific

materialist atheist denies all of the above and also all of metaphysics, anything noumenal, anything transcendent, anything Platonic, anything non-sensory, any independent mental reality.

Illuminism is about the Pythagorean-Leibnizian mathematical soul – the monad – hence, by our definition, it can't be anything other than a religion. It is, however, a religion like no other. It's the world's only Logos religion: a religion based on ontological mathematics and the principle of sufficient reason.

Illuminism explicitly repudiates the claim that ultimate Truth has any connection with the senses, faith, experiences, meditation, chanting, praying, revelation, prophets, gurus, holy books, or mysticism. Truth is revealed by the principle of sufficient reason alone, and this principle is ontologically conveyed by mathematics.

Illuminism has no connection with Mythos, except to add a touch of "colour". Any Mythos that contradicts Logos is automatically false and ridiculous. All the great "sacred" scriptures of the world are absurd. None of them is about mathematics, science and metaphysics.

Illuminism concerns the mathematical transformation of souls into Gods via teleological, dialectical, mathematical evolution, proceeding by way of the Fourier transform which links the Singularity (frequency) domain of mind to the spacetime universe of matter (thus uniquely resolving the problem of Cartesian dualism).

A "God" is simply a fully optimised soul, a soul that has converted all of its potential into actuality, that has fully optimised and solved itself, hence has attained its perfection. Only mathematics can furnish perfection, and perfection is manifested in terms of perfect mathematical symmetry.

How can any system that is about cosmic meaning, purpose and the alchemical transmutation of base souls into Gods not be religion? If you don't like the word "religion" – and you're so idiotic as to be unable to distinguish between Mythos religions of faith and a Logos religion of reason – go and join your materialist, nihilist brethren who believe that the universe is a stupendous accident, and has no meaning, point or purpose whatsoever.

Aristotle

"A tyrant must put on the appearance of uncommon devotion to religion. Subjects are less apprehensive of illegal treatment from a ruler whom they consider god-fearing and pious. On the other hand, they do less easily move against him, believing that he has the gods on his side." – Aristotle

In America, an atheist could never be President. Listen to Hillary Clinton: "At the risk of appearing predictable, the Bible was and remains the biggest influence on my thinking. I was raised reading it, memorizing passages from it and being guided by it. I still find it a source of wisdom, comfort and encouragement." This woman will lie through her teeth to get elected. She knows exactly what the moronic masses want to hear.

"All human actions have one or more of these seven causes: chance, nature, compulsion, habit, reason, passion, and desire." – Aristotle

Reason, in most human beings, is the rarest cause.

“All men by nature desire knowledge.” – Aristotle

But not *true* knowledge ... only “knowledge” that makes them feel good about themselves.

“All paid jobs absorb and degrade the mind.” – Aristotle

Capitalism degrades the mind. It’s about dumbing down, the lowest common denominator, the race to the bottom.

“All persons ought to endeavour to follow what is right, and not what is established.” – Aristotle

It’s time to abandon all established religions once and for all, and to revalue all values through the prism of mathematics.

Unacceptable

It’s simply unacceptable in the 21st century for people to invoke ancient prophets and gurus. Although we proclaim Pythagoras to be a monumental genius, the fact remains that humanity now has mathematical tools available to it that he could only have dreamt of. The past geniuses have brought us to where we are today, but where we are today is far more advanced than anything that has ever gone before. You are anti-evolutionary – retarded – if you turn to any ancient religious beliefs and regard them as better, wiser and more useful than mathematics, science and philosophy. That includes all people who look to Buddhism, Hinduism and Taoism. Ontological mathematics has made all religions redundant. It has transformed religion from Mythos into Logos.

Reason is now the name of the game, not prayer, faith, meditation, revelation and mysticism. There is no longer any excuse at all for holding silly, irrational beliefs. Ontological mathematics has bridged the gap between atheistic scientific materialism on the one hand, and religion and spirituality on the other. Math explains the whole thing ... rationally!

This is the Age of Logos. Get off your knees. Uncross your legs. Stop praying and meditating and start thinking and reasoning. You are supremely unenlightened if you look to ancient beliefs that were in circulation thousands of years before Europe underwent the Enlightenment (when the grip of Christianity at last started to be released). Why abandon the nonsense of Abrahamism, only to embrace the equal nonsense of Karmism?

Mindfulness

A book on Mindfulness contains no science, no mathematics, no ontology and no epistemology. What it does contain is an enormous amount of speculative “spirituality”, emotionalism, New Age psychobabble, mysticism, Mythos and nonsense. None of this is knowledge. In fact, it’s anti-knowledge, yet the cretinous masses lap it up and really believe they are learning something about reality. They might as well read *Lord of the Rings*. It contains as many “truths” about the human condition as any New Age book.

The average human being is utterly unable to distinguish between Mythos and Logos. Here’s a crash course: Mythos concerns words and is conveyed by manmade languages; Logos concerns numbers and is conveyed by ontological mathematics. People love words and hate numbers, and that’s exactly why humanity is fucked and believes the most astounding idiocy.

Seriously, you really have to make a decision between understanding reality numerically or verbally. There’s no mix and match option. It’s one or the other. It’s either mathematics or non-mathematics. Only Illuminism is about a numerical, mathematical understanding of reality. It has no

competitors.

No Excuse

If you believe in Hinduism or Buddhism, don't kid yourself that you're vastly superior to, and more rational than, Abrahamists. You're as hostile to reason, logic and knowledge as they are, and every bit as mired in superstition, credulousness, faith, mysticism, revelation and Mythos.

Given the nihilism of atheistic scientific materialism, people had an excuse for looking to something to provide them with spiritual sustenance. But that excuse no longer exists. Illuminism and ontological mathematics allow scientific materialism and empiricism – which is incompatible with religion and spirituality – to be converted into scientific idealism and rationalism, which is fully compatible with religion and spirituality, and fully explains the eternal, dimensionless, immaterial, mental reality that underlies the observable world and gives it its meaning and purpose.

With scientific idealism and rationalism, mind, not matter, becomes the basis of reality. All material things are transformed into mental things, and atheism becomes a superstition divorced from the facts of existence. It's math – which lies at the core of science – that destroys materialism ... since mathematics is not materialistic.

The Truth Haters

“Most people really hate hearing the truth. About anything. Because most people live in a state of delusion. About everything.” – KS

Of what value is the truth to people? What value does the truth have in Christianity, or Islam, or Judaism, or Eastern religion? What value does the truth have in capitalism? Do scientists care about the truth? Who wants Truth in a Mythos world?

The Anti-Intellectuals

“We should take care not to make the intellect our god; it has, of course, powerful muscles, but no personality.” – Albert Einstein

What does “personality” mean? Why would we consult non-intellect rather than intellect if we want a rational, logical, intelligible answer to existence? The whole problem with scientists is that, when it comes to it, they reject reason and intellect. They believe that something else will allow them to explain reality.

Mythos versus Logos Religion

Mythos religions are about mysticism, faith, ancient stories, tribal customs, superstitions, prophets, popes, priests, preachers, gurus, sacred scriptures, and involve the slavish worship of some tyrannical God, or the practice of some speculative, meditative technique to get in touch with a “Higher Force”.

A Logos religion is about pure reason, pure mathematics, pure ontology, epistemology and metaphysics. It's devoted to attaining absolute, infallible, rational knowledge and understanding of the cosmos. It's about achieving total mastery and control of the universe. It has nothing to do with praying, meditation, chanting, or any other anti-intellectual practices that contribute zero to understanding reality. Gnosis is a rational state – a state of absolute knowledge, of Total Mind. It's the opposite of Eastern “enlightenment”, which is a hypothetical empirical state involving the total suppression of knowledge and thinking, leaving nothing but “bare awareness” ... a state of No Mind.

Rationalism is always opposed to empiricism and faith. Why was Catholic Scholasticism false? – because it sought to combine faith and rationalism, with the latter subordinated to the former. Science is false because it seeks to combine empiricism and rationalism, with the latter again in the subordinate role. Ontological mathematics is all about rationalism. Everything else is subordinate.

You have two choices. Either you're on the side of: 1) religion, spirituality and metaphysics, of a non-sensory order of existence, with meaning and purpose, or 2) you're an atheist and nihilist who believes that humans are Cartesian automata without free will or subjective agency; you possess an autistic sensory mania and literally cannot conceive of anything non-sensory; you deny that existence has any meaning or purpose; and you insanely claim that we are made of lumps of lifeless, mindless matter that jumped out of nonexistence for no reason, via no mechanism, then miraculously and randomly arranged themselves into living beings with minds, even though this is formally impossible since atoms possess neither life nor mind.

We find that “skeptics” are, exactly like religious believers, totally skeptical towards all beliefs other than their own, towards which they are absolutely credulous.

You may consider science rational. We certainly don't. Science is empirical, and empiricism is explicitly opposed to rationalism, just as faith is. Scientists trust their irrational senses, not their reason. They regard their experiences as more trustworthy than their intellect.

We repudiate all mystics, all people of faith, and all empiricists. We are rationalists, and pure rationalism is simply ontological mathematics.

Ontological mathematics concerns immortal mathematical energy systems (monadic “souls”), and how they can be rendered perfect (transformed into Gods) via ontological Fourier mathematics.

You may not understand anything of what we've said. That's your problem, not ours. The Truth is not a democracy. It's not for everyone. Only the most rational human beings – those who can transcend the human condition itself (i.e. their human senses, human feelings, human desires, human intuitions, human experiences and human delusions) can break on through to the noumenal order of eternal, necessary Truth that preceded the existence of any human being, or any human delusions about the nature of reality.

Your task, if you want to discover the Truth, is simple. You must speak the same language as the Truth. The Truth's language is perfect, analytic mathematics. The Truth is expressed in numbers, not words.

Faith is about human feelings, not about Truth. Science is about the human senses, not about Truth. Mysticism is about human intuition, not Truth. If you don't know what the Truth is and what its language is, then, naturally, you can never come into contact with it, and you will always be in the grip of the Lie. All humans are fluent in the language of the Lie, of the False, of the Delusional and Fantastical. Humanity's tragedy is that it has insisted on calling the Lie the Truth.

Look at Abrahamism. The “God” that ordered a father to murder his innocent son as a test of slavish obedience is plainly the Devil, yet is called the opposite. Human beings almost invariably invert everything. That's what happens when you fail to speak Truth's language.

Illuminism is the one and only system of thought concerning the ultimate, rational, infallible, absolute Truth. If you've been brainwashed into believing that Logos religion and mathematics aren't the same thing, that math is just some weird manmade abstraction, just remember that the first great mathematician, and indeed the first ontological mathematician, was Pythagoras, and he was entirely preoccupied with the fate of the mathematical soul. The greatest insight in the whole of history belongs to Pythagoras: “All things are numbers; number rules all.”

Isaac Newton, so revered by science, was much more interested in alchemy and religion than he

was in physics, was convinced that he was a prophet of God, and that his scientific work was shedding light on the Mind of the God, and the *modus operandi* of God.

Don't let scientific atheists put you off religion. Don't let deranged Abrahamic people of faith, and equally deranged followers of Eastern mysticism and Karmism, put you off religion. True religion is the most rational undertaking of all, and is about nothing more "odd" than recognising the ontology of mathematics.

This is a self-solving, self-optimising mathematical universe, undergoing wondrous and staggeringly beautiful symmetry operations on a cosmic scale (the symmetry version of the Music of the Spheres). We are all nodes in the cosmic, divine equation. The equation reaches its solution – its final destination, its Omega Point – when it simultaneously achieves perfect individual and group symmetry. At that point, we are all Gods, and we are all in paradise. Perfect symmetry equates to perfect light, perfect reason, perfect thought, and perfect experiences.

Mathematics guarantees that we will all become Gods. It's all in the math. Do the math!

We're not going to threaten you with hell if you don't agree with Illuminism. In fact, we couldn't care less what you believe. Your opposition to us is part of the inevitable mathematical dialectic. You are already playing your part in what is mathematically inevitable.

You have a simple choice. Be on the side of what is inexorably mathematically unfolding and enjoy the trip, or be against it and believe whatever bullshit you want to believe. Just as all the moaning and groaning in the world can't stop a suitably sized star from imploding into a dimensionless black hole singularity, nothing is going to stop the whole universe, and you with it, collapsing into a single cosmic Singularity, exactly the same Singularity from which the universe was born in the first place, via the Big Bang.

You can't resist mathematics. The mathematical operations of the universe are inevitable. The fascinating point to bear in mind, however, is that the universe is driven towards its mathematical climax by exactly those souls that understand the mathematical operations of the universe, and become the Gods. With their divine powers, they make all the rest of the universe bow to their will to Truth and Power. You can be on their side – and indeed be one of them – or you can futilely oppose them. It's entirely your choice. What you can't choose is to defy mathematical inevitability.

Your personal beliefs are the least important things in the universe. Your personal experiences are dots in infinity – they're totally irrelevant. Those who are becoming Gods don't give a damn about whether you support them or not. In the end, ultimate power = Absolute Truth = perfect mathematical symmetry. Nothing in the universe can resist this equation. To become one of the Gods, you must understand this equation. To fail to understand it – because you're stupid – means that you won't be one of the Gods driving the universe according to your will. Instead, you will be one of the victims of the Gods, forced to obey their will, regardless of whatever absurd beliefs, false prophets, false gurus and false gods you choose to subscribe to.

The Lie will never set you free. Only math can free you. Math is the light itself. Math *is* enlightenment. Math is Truth.

The Ransom

"And now we give you thanks because Christ came not to be served but to serve, and to give his life as a ransom for many." – The Church of England

Do you have any impression that Jesus is serving us? If Jesus is the ransom, who's getting the payment, who asked for the payment, and who is paying? Why would "God" – the greatest power in

the universe – need to pay anyone a ransom? Why would that ransom be his own son? The ransom theory of Christianity is mind-bogglingly ridiculous. It goes something like this ... “God” created Adam and Eve, knowing they would disobey him and that he would impose a sentence of hell on them for their Original Sin. They thus became the property of the Lord of Hell (the Devil). In order to save humanity from hell and the Devil, God then had to offer the Devil a payment (ransom) so that he could once again take possession of humanity (i.e. resume ownership). You can’t pay mere money to the Devil, and no sacrifice of a human would be sufficient ransom for the Devil, so God, like Abraham, had to sacrifice the thing most precious to him ... his own son. The Devil was delighted that he would take ownership of God’s Son, so agreed to the contract.

Wikipedia says, “The ransom theory of atonement is one of the main doctrines in western Christian theology relating to the meaning and effect of the death of Jesus Christ. The first major theory of the atonement, the ransom theory of atonement originated in the early Church, particularly in the work of Origen. The theory teaches that the death of Christ was a ransom sacrifice, usually said to have been paid to Satan or to death itself, in some views paid to God the Father, in satisfaction for the bondage and debt on the souls of humanity as a result of inherited sin.”

Robin Collins says, “Essentially, this theory claimed that Adam and Eve sold humanity over to the Devil at the time of the Fall; hence, justice required that God pay the Devil a ransom to free us from the Devil’s clutches. God, however, tricked the Devil into accepting Christ’s death as a ransom, for the Devil did not realize that Christ could not be held in the bonds of death. Once the Devil accepted Christ’s death as a ransom, this theory concluded, justice was satisfied and God was able to free us from Satan’s grip.”

In this bizarre theory, humanity is mere property that can be transferred between God and the Devil. Adam and Eve’s transgression in Eden amounted to a contract to pass ownership of the human race from God to the Devil and Death. God then had to buy back humanity by paying the right price. So, in this account we have humans being classified as property and as slaves. The whole thing is a capitalist transaction! So much for human free will. So much for human dignity and freedom.

Even worse, “God” then tricks (cheats) the Devil out of his payment, like some cheap con man, hustler and grifter. If you can’t rely on God to keep his word, to honour his contract and make proper payment, how can you trust anyone?

God and Jesus actively planned to deceive the Devil. They had no intention of keeping the bargain and making proper payment. This makes them contract breakers and liars. They bore false witness and they stole. They broke their own commandments (!). They are criminals, transgressors and sinners. They were conspirators setting out to defraud their business partner, who, unlike them, was prepared to keep his word. How can God enter into a contract under false pretences? It’s diabolical.

“Heavenly Father, whose ascended Son gave gifts of leadership and service to the Church: strengthen us who have received this holy food to be good stewards of your manifold grace, through him who came not to be served but to serve, and give his life as a ransom for many, Jesus Christ our Lord.” – the Church of England.

It’s about time Christians started serving the rest of us. A rich Christian ought to be a contradiction in terms.

The Great Man Theory

“I said, the Great Man was always as lightning out of Heaven; the rest of men waited for him like fuel, and then they too would flame.” – Thomas Carlyle

“One comfort is, that Great Men, taken up in any way, are profitable company. We cannot look, however imperfectly, upon a great man, without gaining something by him. He is the living light-fountain, which it is good and pleasant to be near. The light which enlightens, which has enlightened the darkness of the world; and this not as a kindled lamp only, but rather as a natural luminary shining by the gift of Heaven; a flowing light-fountain, as I say, of native original insight, of manhood and heroic nobleness; in whose radiance all souls feel that it is well with them.” – Thomas Carlyle

“But I liken common languid Times, with their unbelief, distress, perplexity, with their languid doubting characters and embarrassed circumstances, impotently crumbling down into ever worse distress towards final ruin; all this I liken to dry dead fuel, waiting for the lightning out of Heaven that shall kindle it. The great man, with his free force direct out of God’s own hand, is the lightning. His word is the wise healing word which all can believe in. All blazes round him now, when he has once struck on it, into fire like his own.” – Thomas Carlyle

“Transport yourselves into the early childhood of nations; the first beautiful morning-light of our Europe, when all yet lay in fresh young radiance as of a great sunrise, and our Europe was first beginning to think, to be! Wonder, hope; infinite radiance of hope and wonder, as of a young child’s thoughts, in the hearts of these strong men! Strong sons of Nature; and here was not only a wild Captain and Fighter; discerning with his wild flashing eyes what to do, with his wild lion-heart daring and doing it; but a Poet too, all that we mean by a Poet, Prophet, great devout Thinker and Inventor, as the truly Great Man ever is. A Hero is a Hero at all points; in the soul and thought of him first of all. This Odin, in his rude semi-articulate way, had a word to speak. A great heart laid open to take in this great Universe, and man’s Life here, and utter a great word about it. A Hero, as I say, in his own rude manner; a wise, gifted, noble-hearted man. And now, if we still admire such a man beyond all others, what must these wild Norse souls, first awakened into thinking, have made of him!” – Thomas Carlyle

“It was a rude gross error, that of counting the Great Man a god. Yet let us say that it is at all times difficult to know what he is, or how to account of him and receive him!” – Thomas Carlyle

“No, the Great Man does not boast himself sincere, far from that; perhaps does not ask himself if he is so: I would say rather, his sincerity does not depend on himself; he cannot help being sincere! The great Fact of Existence is great to him. Fly as he will, he cannot get out of the awful presence of this Reality. His mind is so made; he is great by that, first of all. Fearful and wonderful, real as Life, real as Death, is this Universe to him. Though all men should forget its truth, and walk in a vain show, he cannot. At all moments the Flame-image glares in upon him; undeniable, there, there! I wish you to take this as my primary definition of a Great Man. A little man may have this, it is competent to all men that God has made: but a Great Man cannot be without it.” – Thomas Carlyle

“I will remark again, however, as a fact not unimportant to be understood, that the different sphere constitutes the grand origin of such distinction; that the Hero can be Poet, Prophet, King, Priest or what you will, according to the kind of world he finds himself born into. I confess, I have no notion of

a truly great man that could not be all sorts of men.” – Thomas Carlyle

“The Great Man here too, as always, is a Force of Nature. Whatsoever is truly great in him springs up from the inarticulate deeps.” – Thomas Carlyle

“Examine the man who lives in misery because he does not shine above other men; who goes about producing himself, pruriently anxious about his gifts and claims; struggling to force everybody, as it were begging everybody for God’s sake, to acknowledge him a great man, and set him over the heads of men! Such a creature is among the wretchedest sights seen under this sun. A great man? A poor morbid prurient empty man; fitter for the ward of a hospital, than for a throne among men. I advise you to keep out of his way. He cannot walk on quiet paths; unless you will look at him, wonder at him, write paragraphs about him, he cannot live. It is the emptiness of the man, not his greatness. Because there is nothing in himself, he hungers and thirsts that you would find something in him. In good truth, I believe no great man, not so much as a genuine man who had health and real substance in him of whatever magnitude, was ever much tormented in this way.” – Thomas Carlyle

“No sadder proof can be given by a man of his own littleness than disbelief in great men.” – Thomas Carlyle

“Great men are the inspired (speaking and acting) texts of that divine Book of Revelations, wherof a chapter is completed from epoch to epoch, and by some named History.” – Thomas Carlyle

“At bottom, as was said above, we are to consider Luther as a Prophet Idol-breaker; a bringer-back of men to reality. It is the function of great men and teachers.” – Thomas Carlyle

“The history of the world is but the biography of great men.” – Thomas Carlyle

The world has a desperate shortage of great men and women, world-historic figures who can actually bring about change. It’s easy to dream of change. To make it happen is almost impossible. People, even when they have the talent, usually lack the will to do great things. It’s the rarest of things to find the talent and will in one person.

You’re much more likely to encounter trolls who can wreak destruction and havoc than great people who can do anything positive and significant. Trolls despise great men. Such men are the antithesis of trolls. Nothing angers trolls more than great men. As Einstein said, “Great spirits have always encountered violent opposition from mediocre minds.”

Transcendental Empiricism

We define Kant as a transcendental empiricist because he used a non-empirical, transcendental scheme to make sense of empiricism.

Locke is a materialist empiricist because he uses a non-empirical, materialist scheme (matter, in his scheme, is something that can never be perceived in itself, but only through the agency of mind) to make sense of empiricism.

Berkeley is an idealist empiricist because he uses a non-empirical mental scheme to make sense of empiricism.

Hume is a skeptical empiricist because he denies that anything underlies empiricism, hence he

denies the reality of all things that cannot be directly perceived.

Science is “rationalist” empiricism because it uses non-empirical, rationalist mathematics to make sense of empiricism.

Note how all versions of empiricism, bar Hume’s, have to irrationally rely on a non-empirical substratum, thus making a nonsense of empiricism. As for Hume, his system leads to the total denial that any knowledge is possible. Existence, for Hume, is about what we are perceiving at this instant, and we can’t make any sense of the experience beyond the experience.

Ontological mathematics asserts that reality is fundamentally rational, not empirical. Empiricism is how we mentally experience the world of rationalist mathematics. Where science is rationalist empiricism (meaning that reality is fundamentally empirical rather than rational, but rationalism can be used to help make sense of empiricism), ontological mathematics might be called empiricist rationalism (meaning that reality is fundamentally rational rather than empirical, but empiricism is used to explain how we *experience* rational reality). These are opposite ways of understanding reality.

In ontological mathematics, all mathematical sinusoids – the conveyors of rationalism – have an exact mathematical form, but are accompanied by empirical content, *i.e.* a particular form is always experienced in a particular way. It’s impossible to get rational form without empirical content, and vice versa.

According to science, there is no rational, noumenal, ontological world of hidden mathematical forms, unavailable to empirical science, *i.e.* science asserts that you can get content without form; things can happen without reasons; events and processes can occur without any underlying causal order. We thus move to a system predicated on chance, accident, miracles, magic, indeterminism, indeterminacy, randomness, acausation, and no principle of sufficient reason. Statistics and probabilities replace causal, rational determinism. Things “collapse” into reality from unreality rather than being permanently real.

The difference between mathematics and science is the difference between explanation and non-explanation. Which side are you on? Only a mathematical world of inherently hidden variables can provide answers, explanations, causes and reasons. Empiricism has no explanatory power whatsoever, which is why it finally invokes self-performing random miracles. The unobservable mathematical mind (the monadic singularity) is the supreme refutation of empiricism.

You have a simple choice: do you accept the existence solely of perceivable things – which have no explanation – or of unperceivable things (monads made of analytic sinusoids), which furnish all explanations? A rationalist wants explanations, and is not bothered about observables. An empiricist wants observables, and is not bothered about explanations.

No empiricist can be a person of reason. No empiricist wants definitive answers and knowledge. That’s why they invoke falsification and verification principles, which can never lead to an unassailable, unfalsifiable Truth, in no need of sensory verification and vindication.

It all comes down to whether you most trust your intellect (reason), or your senses.

Do you think that things you see with your physical eyes are more real than things you see with your mind’s eye (intellect; reason)? People who “see” with their senses have no idea what anything is because they have cut themselves off from their reason. They can’t define anything. They simply experience it. People who see with their reason know what something is in itself, but the thing in

itself is unobservable. Rationalists are those who concentrate on rational form ... things we can know. Empiricists are those who concentrate on empirical content ... things we can experience. They are opposite worldviews, and define knowledge entirely differently.

If we need eyes to see, how can we see in our dreams? How can any materialist answer that? Only Fourier mathematics can explain how we can see without eyes.

Matter

Matter is an illusion. Mind is reality. Science says that mind is an illusion and matter is reality. It couldn't be more wrong.

“The phrase ‘mind’s eye’ refers to the human ability to visualize, i.e., to experience visual mental imagery; in other words, one’s ability to ‘see’ things with the mind.” – Wikipedia

We use “mind’s eye” to refer to intellect/reason. With the mind’s eye, we can conceive of things that *must* exist, *i.e.* they are eternal and necessary, and their essence entails existence. Scientists lack such a mind’s eye. They reject any notion of a hidden reality of noumenal, rational things, beyond the reach of experiments and observations.

R. D. Laing On Experience

“I see you, and you see me. I experience you, and you experience me. I see your behaviour. You see my behaviour. But I do not and never have and never will see your experience of me. Just as you cannot ‘see’ my experience of you. My experience of you is not ‘inside’ me. It is simply you, as I experience you. And I do not experience you as inside me. Similarly, I take it that you do not experience me as inside you. ‘My experience of you’ is just another form of words for ‘you-as-I-experience-you’, and ‘your experience of me’ equals ‘me-as-you-experience-me’. Your experience of me is not inside you and my experience of you is not inside me, but your experience of me is invisible to me and my experience of you is invisible to you.” – R. D. Laing

“I cannot experience your experience. You cannot experience my experience. We are both invisible men. All men are invisible to one another. Experience used to be called *The Soul*. Experience as invisibility of man to man is at the same time more evident than anything. Only experience is evident. Experience is the only evidence.” – R. D. Laing

“Social phenomenology is the science of my own and of others’ experience. It is concerned with the relation between my experience of you and your experience of me. That is, with inter-experience. It is concerned with your behaviour and my behaviour as I experience it, and your and my behaviour as you experience it.” – R. D. Laing

“Few books today are forgivable.” – R. D. Laing

“There is little conjunction of truth and social ‘reality’.” – R. D. Laing

“Around us are pseudo-events, to which we adjust with a false consciousness adapted to see these

events as true and real, and even as beautiful.” – R. D. Laing

“In the society of men the truth resides now less in what things are than in what they are not.” – R. D. Laing

“Our social realities are so ugly if seen in the light of exiled truth, and beauty is almost no longer possible if it is not a lie.” – R. D. Laing

“What is to be done? We who are still half alive, living in the often fibrillating heartland of a senescent capitalism – can we do more than reflect the decay around and within us?” – R. D. Laing

“Can we do more than sing our sad and bitter songs of disillusion and defeat?” – R. D. Laing

Rationalism allows everyone to agree. No one can doubt that $1 + 1 = 2$. Empiricism provides no necessary agreement. No one can ever know what it feels like to be another person, and to experience things as they experience them.

Smarts

There's some evidence that the average woman is smarter than the average man, but the smartest people are usually men, *i.e.* some men are incredibly smart, but vastly more are incredibly dumb. Women fit into a narrower range of intelligence. Where the smartest men are enormously smarter than the average man, the smartest women aren't enormously different from the average woman. What would you prefer ... to be part of the smarter on average sex (women), or to be part of the sex that, in exceptional cases, produces the smartest people in the world, but otherwise produces ignorant apes? The world certainly needs more exceptional female thinkers, and we need to work out how to produce them.

Religion versus Spirituality

Religion is a system. Spirituality is not. Spirituality is eclectic; it borrows stuff from here, there and everywhere. Spiritual people are those who have no discipline, and want to pick and choose from everything that pleases them, and reject everything they don't like. It's too much for them to accept a system in its entirety.

The Future

“If you want a picture of the future, imagine a boot stamping on the human face forever.” – George Orwell

Or imagine the rich robbing you forever.

No Idea

“Heavy physical work, the care of home and children, petty quarrels with neighbours, films, football, beer, and above all, gambling filled up the horizon of their minds. To keep them in control was not difficult... All that was required of them was a primitive patriotism which could be appealed to whenever it was necessary to make them accept longer working hours or shorter rations. And when they become discontented, as they sometimes did, their discontentment led nowhere, because being

without general ideas, they could only focus it on petty specific grievances.” – George Orwell, *Nineteen Eighty-Four*

Bread and circuses ... it has always been thus. Keep the masses fed, entertained ... and stupid.

The Outraged

There was outrage in Britain when the new leader of the Labour Party – Jeremy Corbyn, a staunch anti-monarchist – refused to sing the National Anthem (“God Save the Queen”) at a commemoration.

The real disgrace is that anyone sings this vile song that represents the triumph of ancient forces of privilege over the people.

The British Myth

The myth is that after the defeat of France in 1940, little Britain stood defiantly alone against the Nazi monster. In fact, Britain was a giant empire, and it shows how weak, decrepit and degenerate the empire had become that it was so feeble in comparison with Nazism, so unable to defeat the Nazism by itself.

In any case, Britain was *not* alone. Had Britain fallen, there’s no doubt that America and the Soviet Union would have fought Nazism.

The Charity Scam

Anything worthwhile should be funded by the State. Who cares about anything not worthwhile?

Charity is the means by which the private sector and private individuals pay for supposedly important activities.

Charity is where sentimentality reigns, where the rich indulge their personal whims (as part of their self-serving, highly lucrative PR agenda), where the masses become hysterical over whatever is most popular and fashionable, and whatever celebrities are telling them to show an interest in.

Does charity serve any purpose at all? Isn’t it simply a right wing attack on the State? Isn’t it a denial that the State should decide what is and is not in need of funding?

Why should the search for the cure for cancer be left to charities? Why isn’t it a core task of State-funded universities? The reason is that capitalism wants to be able to financially exploit the cure for cancer, so why would it let the State interfere with its money-making activities? Charity is predatory free-market capitalism being conducted by other means. It’s time to close down the charity scam. It’s emotional blackmail and extortion by social pressure. It has no place in a civilised society.

Thanks and Blame

A Muslim migrant thanked Allah for “releasing” him from five days of hell in Budapest (the Hungarians had prevented the Muslims from travelling to their desired destination of Germany). Why didn’t he blame Allah for subjecting him to the hell in the first place?

Humanity always gets blamed for what goes right, and “God” praised for what goes right. Why not reverse this? Why not blame God for all the world’s ills, and praise humanity for everything that goes well?

Millions of Muslim migrants want a new life in the West. They demand that the West helps them. If Allah, their God, isn’t prepared to help them, why should the infidel West?

Why don't Muslims go to Muslim countries for help? Why don't they go to Mecca and pray to Mohammed and Allah? Why don't they consult the Koran, and chant a few verses? Why do they look to infidels to save them and give them a better life? What a bunch of hypocrites.

The West should say very clearly to all Muslims: "Let Allah sort it out. If you want us to help, abandon Islam. That, after all, is the logic of your position if you are journeying to nations for help which do not believe in Allah."

But when are humans ever rational?

Don't get swept away by emotionalism. The task is not to emotionally react to every horror the world presents, but to work out the rational means of conducting society so that the horrors can be drastically reduced or even eliminated. The task for Europe is *not* to accept countless Muslim migrants who secretly despise everything the West stands for, and who will spawn future generations that will be exactly the ones that shoot up Paris in the future, just as the current generation did. No end of disasters and catastrophic unintended consequences have come from the exercise of pity.

"Pity makes suffering contagious." – Nietzsche

"Pity stands opposed to the tonic emotions which heighten our vitality: it has a depressing effect. We are deprived of strength when we feel pity. That loss of strength which suffering as such inflicts on life is still further increased and multiplied by pity." – Nietzsche

"For Nietzsche, it was pity which needed to be overcome. To show pity for others is to treat them with contempt. Better to encourage them to face up to their difficulties and struggle against them as best they can. In Nietzsche's view, Christianity in particular was a religion of pity, basing itself upon the image of a bleeding and suffering deity. He contrasted this with the pagan religions of ancient Greece and Rome, with their heroic gods who took pleasure in engaging in warfare and love affairs." – Timothy J. Madigan

"Pity preserves things that are ripe for decline, it defends things that have been disowned and condemned by life, and it gives a depressive and questionable character to life itself by keeping alive an abundance of failures of every type. People have dared to call pity a virtue... people have gone even further, making it into *the* virtue, the foundation and source of all virtues, – but of course you always have to keep in mind that this was the perspective of a nihilistic philosophy that inscribed the negation of life on its shield. Schopenhauer was right here: pity negates life, it makes life worthy of negation, – pity is the practice of nihilism. Once more: this depressive and contagious instinct runs counter to the instincts that preserve and enhance the value of life: by multiplying misery just as much as by conserving everything miserable, pity is one of the main tools used to increase decadence – pity wins people over to nothingness! ... You do not say 'nothingness': instead you say 'the beyond'; or 'God'; or 'the true life'; or nirvana, salvation, blessedness ... This innocent rhetoric from the realm of religious-moral idiosyncrasy suddenly appears much less innocent when you see precisely which tendencies are wrapped up inside these sublime words: tendencies hostile to life." – Nietzsche, *The Anti-Christ*

“Observe children, who cry and scream in order to be pitied, and therefore wait for the moment when they will be noticed; live in intercourse with the sick and mentally oppressed, and ask yourself whether that ready complaining and whimpering, that making a show of misfortune, does not, at bottom, aim at making the spectators miserable; the pity which the spectators then exhibit is in so far a consolation for the weak and suffering in that the latter recognise therein that they possess still one power, in spite of their weakness: *the power of giving pain*. The unfortunate derives a sort of pleasure from this feeling of superiority, of which the exhibition of pity makes him conscious; his imagination is exalted, he is still powerful enough to give the world pain. Thus the thirst for pity is the thirst for self gratification, and that, moreover, at the expense of his fellow men...” – Nietzsche

“You want if possible – and there is no madder ‘if possible’ – *to abolish suffering*; and we? – it really does seem that we would rather increase it and make it worse than it has ever been!” – Nietzsche, *Beyond Good and Evil*

Nietzsche raises a critical question. Do we actually dissipate life by trying to eliminate suffering? Should our aim in fact be to create the *right amount of suffering* – the amount that produces Supermen and not Last Men? We don’t want such overwhelming suffering that everyone is laid low with misery, and all potential is crushed. But nor do we want to create sanitized, sterilised malls of infinite blandness and banality, where no one ever suffers because they can no longer feel anything at all.

We are not Christians. We are not bleeding-heart liberals. The objectives of the common herd are not our objectives. We do not share their cheap sentimentality, and need for short-term simplistic solutions.

There’s nothing attractive about a pity party, with everyone feeling sorry for you.

“The refugees are not just escaping from their war-torn homelands; they are also possessed by a certain dream. We can see again and again on our screens. Refugees in southern Italy make it clear that they don’t want to stay there – they mostly want to live in Scandinavian countries. And what about thousands camping around Calais who are not satisfied with France but are ready to risk their lives to enter the United Kingdom? And what about tens of thousands of refugees in Balkan countries who want to reach Germany at least? They declare this dream as their unconditional right, and demand from European authorities not only proper food and medical care but also the transportation to the place of their choice.

“There is something enigmatically utopian in this impossible demand: as if it is the duty of Europe to realize their dream, a dream which, incidentally, is out of reach to most of Europeans. How many South and East Europeans would also not prefer to live in Norway? One can observe here the paradox of utopia: precisely when people find themselves in poverty, distress and danger, and one would expect that they would be satisfied by a minimum of safety and well-being, the absolute utopia explodes. The hard lesson for the refugees is that ‘there is no Norway,’ even in Norway. They will

have to learn to censor their dreams: Instead of chasing them in reality, they should focus on changing reality. ... the most difficult and important task is a radical economic change that should abolish social conditions that create refugees. The ultimate cause of refugees is today's global capitalism itself and its geopolitical games, and if we do not transform it radically, immigrants from Greece and other European countries will soon join African refugees. When I was young, such an organized attempt to regulate commons was called Communism. Maybe we should reinvent it. Maybe, this is, in the long term, our only solution.

“Is all this a utopia? Maybe, but if we don't do it, then we are really lost, and we deserve to be.”
– Slavoj Žižek

Active and Passive

Girls' toys lead to passivity; boys' toys lead to action. Most toys reflect everything that is wrong about adult culture.

The Superfluous Ones

“Many too many are born: for the superfluous ones was the state devised! ...

“Behold the superfluous ones! They steal the works of the creators and the treasures of the wise. Culture, they call their theft – and everything becometh sickness and trouble to them!

“Behold the superfluous ones! They are always sick; they vomit their bile and call it a newspaper. They devour one another, and cannot even digest themselves.

“Behold the superfluous ones! They acquire wealth and become poorer for it. They seek power, and the lever of power, much money – these impotent ones!

“See them clamber, these nimble apes! They clamber over one another, and thus pull each other into the mud and the abyss.

“They all strive for the throne: this is their madness – as if happiness sat on the throne! Often filth sits on the throne – and often also the throne on filth.

“Madmen they all seem to me, and clambering apes, and too eager. Foul smells their idol to me, the cold monster: foul they all smell to me, these idolaters.

“My brothers, will you suffocate in the fumes of their maws and appetites! Better to break the windows and jump into the open air!

“Escape from their foul stench! Escape from the idolatry of the superfluous!

“Escape from their foul stench! Escape from the steam of these human sacrifices!

“The earth is yet free for great souls. There are still many empty sites for the lonesome and the twosome, surrounded by the fragrance of tranquil seas.

“A free life is yet possible for great souls. He who possesses little is that much less possessed: blessed be a little poverty!

“...look there, my brothers! Do you not see it, the rainbow and the bridges of the Superman?

“Thus spake Zarathustra.” – Nietzsche

Trolls are the superfluous ones. Relativists are the superfluous ones.

“I teach you the Superman! Mankind is something to be overcome. What have you done to overcome mankind?” – Nietzsche

Where is your bridge to heaven? If you cannot construct it, follow those that can. The rainbow bridge is a mathematical bridge of pure light, and none but the Gods can reach the other side.

Do you know how to walk on a light beam? No? ... then find those that do and learn from them. Don't proclaim that one “answer” is as good as any other “answer”.

Hell

“We are each our own devil, and we make this world our hell.” – Oscar Wilde

God was his own Devil, and he made this world a hell.

The Scream

“Perhaps when distant people on other planets pick up some wavelength of ours all they hear is a continuous scream.” – Iris Murdoch

Ours is the Planet of Nightmares. We are the nightmare that plagues the universe.

Writers

“All writers are vain, selfish and lazy, and at the very bottom of their motives lies a mystery. Writing a book is a long, exhausting struggle, like a long bout of some painful illness. One would never undertake such a thing if one were not driven by some demon whom one can neither resist nor understand.” – George Orwell

All writers are demons, or are pursued by demons. Where would humanity be without its demons?

Reason Schools

Faith schools are automatically divisive. You have Catholic, Protestant, Jewish, Muslim, Hindu, Buddhist, and Sikh schools, all promoting separate, conflicting, hostile identities. Reason schools would teach a single, common, united identity, bringing everyone together under one umbrella.

Faith divides. Reason unites. The State must abolish negative, destructive, divisive forces. These are the forces that lead to discrimination, intolerance, extremism, hatred and, ultimately, terrorism.

How can you teach people to be rational *and* to be people of faith? It’s mad. No wonder people are such lunatics when they are taught such contradictory things.

Reason

If things do not happen for a reason, then they must happen for no reason.

If things happen for a reason then there is an unperceivable causal order, hidden from science (... an order of mathematics).

If things happen for no reason then there is no hidden causal order, and things happen randomly. This is what science claims.

Only mathematical hidden variables furnish a causal order. When science denies hidden variables, it denies causality. Causality is not perceivable. Causality is always hidden. Causality is the ultimate hidden variable.

The Large Hadron Collider versus pure reason. Which is more powerful? Which is more cost effective? Which takes us closer to the Truth?

How can anyone imagine that an experiment can reveal ultimate reality to us? How can you perform an experiment on the state *before* the Big Bang, before the creation of space, time and matter? The only experiments that will help you are the experiments that cost nothing but mental effort: *thought experiments*.

Reason is by far the most powerful instrument humanity has. Why don’t we start using it?!

Progress?

“Many people consider the things government does for them to be social progress but they regard the things government does for others as socialism.” – Earl Warren

People want to be helped, but they don’t want others to be helped. People think they are deserving, but others are undeserving.

“To get what you want, STOP doing what isn’t working.” – Earl Warren

To get what you don’t want, keep doing what isn’t working. To get what you want, keep doing what’s working. To get what you don’t want, stop doing what’s working.

“I hate banks. They do nothing positive for anybody except take care of themselves. They’re first in with their fees and first out when there’s trouble.” – Earl Warren

Why have we allowed banks and corporations to rule us? Did anyone even notice they had taken over? No one elected them. They are accountable to no one. Was this the most successful coup in history, the one that people didn’t even notice had happened?

“Everything I did in my life that was worthwhile, I caught hell for.” – Earl Warren

Always be willing to catch hell. It shows you’re succeeding. When the trolls come your way, you know you must be doing something right.

The Sands

The sands of life are well spent or badly spent. You can’t get them back.

Death

Death created time, to grow people to kill. Death was the Creator of Worlds, and Death is also the Destroyer of Worlds.

The Thirteenth Floor

In the movie *The Thirteenth Floor*, it's possible to reach the end of the world. The "world" is actually one of countless simulations, all of which come to an end at large, flickering walls of light where the simulation code runs out ... where the world is no longer calculated. But there is one world that stands out from all the others ... the simulation that created another simulation, *i.e.* it produced a simulation within a simulation. No one saw that coming.

A user (player) in the real world can control a character (avatar) in the simulated world. If no user is controlling an avatar, it has its own simulated consciousness. In the simulated world, the character (avatar) can, in turn, be a user who controls a character (avatar) in the simulation within the simulation.

A user transfers his consciousness into his avatar, but, if the avatar should die in the simulation, it creates the opportunity for the simulated consciousness of the avatar to transfer into the user, *i.e.* a game character can enter the real world.

Given that there is a simulation within a simulation, we have the possibility of third order consciousness. A simulation of a simulation could make it all the way to reality.

Orthodoxy

"Orthodoxy means not thinking – not needing to think. Orthodoxy is unconsciousness." – George Orwell

The elite have won when you have fully internalised their value system. You never challenge their system because it has become *your* system. They have constructed a false consciousness for you. You have no thoughts of your own.

Zen

A monk asked a Zen Master, "What happens when we die?" The Zen master replied, "I don't know." The monk said, "What do you mean? Aren't you a Zen Master?" The Master replied, "Yes, but I'm not a dead one."

This is the gospel of empiricism: you can't "know" anything you haven't experienced. This means that the Zen "master", like the Buddha himself, has no knowledge of the afterlife because he has never experienced it, which renders Buddhism the most absurd religion ever. The whole point of religion is to know what happens when you die without having to die! Otherwise, what is it that you're subscribing to? How can you accept reincarnation, if you have no conscious experience of having been reincarnated?

Zen Buddhism, like all of Buddhism, is a joke. If the Zen Master can't answer what happens when we die, what exactly is he a master of? His own opinions, beliefs, interpretations and experiences? In that case, we all know as much as the Zen Master does, so he's no master.

The value of rationalism is that it allows us to transcend our experiences and know things we have never experienced. We can't empirically know what happens when we die until we die, but we can rationally work it out! And then we don't need any Zen Master charlatans who can't tell us anything.

A Zen Master must be the most pointless person ever if all he can do is tell us about what *he* has experienced. Anyone anywhere can do that. If you don't know what happens when you die you plainly have no idea of anything at all.

The Supreme Courage

The person who is contra mundum has the courage to act alone. Virtually no one on earth has such courage.

No Gold

Plato's Guardians were forbidden to own or even touch silver, gold or other riches. If only that were true of today's rulers!

“Then let us consider what will be their way of life [the Guardians], if they are to realize our idea of them. In the first place, none of them should have any property of his own beyond what is absolutely necessary; neither should they have a private house or store closed against anyone who has a mind to enter; their provisions should be only such as are required by trained warriors, who are men of temperance and courage; they should agree to receive from the citizens a fixed rate of pay, enough to meet the expenses of the year and no more; and they will go and live together like soldiers in a camp. Gold and silver we will tell them that they have from God; the diviner metal is within them, and they have therefore no need of the dross which is current among men, and ought not to pollute the divine by any such earthly admixture; for that commoner metal has been the source of many unholy deeds, but their own is undefiled. And they alone of all the citizens may not touch or handle silver or gold, or be under the same roof with them, or wear them, or drink from them. And this will be their salvation, and they will be the saviours of the State. But should they ever acquire homes or lands or moneys of their own, they will become housekeepers and husbandmen instead of guardians, enemies and tyrants instead of allies of the other citizens; hating and being hated, plotting and being plotted against, they will pass their whole life in much greater terror of internal than of external enemies, and the hour of ruin, both to themselves and to the rest of the State, will be at hand. For all which reasons may we not say that thus shall our State be ordered, and that these shall be the regulations appointed by us for guardians concerning their houses and all other matters?” – Plato

Why are there no laws concerning the wealth of rulers in today's world? Because the rulers don't want to make any sacrifices. They want it all. They are people who support self-service, not public service.

Nothing is more important than establishing what wealth the rulers may or may not have. Plato taught this thousands of years ago. No one has learned the lesson. No one wants to learn it.

“Until philosophers are kings, or kings have the spirit of philosophy, cities will never have rest from their troubles.” – Socrates

The Preachers of Death

“There are preachers of death: and the earth is full of those to whom renunciation of life must be preached.” – Nietzsche

“The earth is full of the superfluous; life is marred by the all-too-many. May they be tempted out of this life by the ‘life eternal’!” – Nietzsche

“In yellow do the preachers of death garb themselves, or in black. **[AW: yellow is the colour worn by Buddhist clergy, and black by Christian clergy.]** But I will show them to you in still other colours. There are the terrible ones who carry about in themselves the beast of prey, and have no choice except lusts or self-laceration. And even their lusts are self-laceration.” – Nietzsche

“They have not yet become men, those terrible ones: may they preach renunciation of life, and pass away themselves!” – Nietzsche

“There are the spiritually consumptive ones: hardly are they born when they begin to die, and long for doctrines of weariness and renunciation.” – Nietzsche

“They would rather be dead, and we should welcome their wish! Let us beware of awakening those dead ones, and of damaging those living coffins!” – Nietzsche

“They meet a sick man, or an old man, or a corpse **[AW: it was these three sights that first set the young Buddha on the path to renunciation]** – and immediately they say: ‘Life is refuted! But only they are refuted, and their eyes, which see only one side of existence. Shrouded in thick melancholy, and eager for the little casualties that bring death: thus do they wait, and clench their teeth. Or else, they grasp at sweetmeats while mocking their childishness: they cling to their straw of life, and mock at their clinging. Their wisdom speaks thus: ‘He who remains alive is a fool; but we are all such fools! And that is the most foolish thing in life!’” – Nietzsche

“‘Life is only suffering’: say others, and do not lie. Then see to it that you cease! See to it that the life which is only suffering ceases! And let this be the teaching of your virtue: ‘Thou shalt kill thyself! thou shalt steal away from thy life!’” – Nietzsche

“‘Pity is necessary,’ – so says a third party. ‘Take what I have! Take what I am! So much less does life bind me!’ If they were overflowing with pity, they would make their neighbours sick of life. To be evil – that would be their true goodness. But they want to be rid of life; what do they care if they bind others tighter with their chains and gifts!” – Nietzsche

“And you also, to whom life is unending work and dissatisfaction, are you not very tired of life? Are you not very ripe for the sermon of death?” – Nietzsche

“You endure yourselves badly; your diligence is escape, and the will to forget yourself.” – Nietzsche

“Everywhere resounds the voices of those who preach death; and the earth is full of those to whom death must be preached.” – Nietzsche

“Thus spoke Zarathustra.” – Nietzsche

Heart or Brain?

“And of course, the brain is not responsible for any of the sensations at all. The correct view is that the seat and source of sensation is the region of the heart.” – Aristotle

“Aristotle denied the controlling role of the brain in sensation and movement, giving this function instead to the heart. ... Aristotle believed that the heart, not the brain, was the centre of sensation and movement. ... ‘the motions of pleasure and pain, and generally all sensation plainly have their source in the heart.’” – Charles G. Gross

The Eternal

“The French people recognizes the Supreme Being and the immortality of the soul. The first day of every month is to be dedicated to the eternal.” – Saint-Just

Saint-Just should have said, “The French people recognizes Ontological Mathematics and the immortality of the mathematical monadic soul. The first day of every month is to be dedicated to zero and the infinite.”

The Fashion Police

“Fashion is a way of not having to decide who you are. Style is deciding who you are and being able to perpetuate it.” – Quentin Crisp

Fashionable people are not stylish people. Stylish people do not follow the fashions, they set them. You should want to be called stylish, not fashionable.

“If I have any talent at all, it is not for doing but for being.” – Quentin Crisp

The cult of being famous for being famous is predicated on exactly this.

“The young always have the same problem – how to rebel and conform at the same time. They have now solved this problem by defying their elders and copying each other.” – Quentin Crisp

There is nothing more perplexing for young people than trying to be different, and yet the same; rebelling and conforming at one and the same time.

Running For It

Colin Smith: “Running was always a big thing in our family, specially running away from the police. It’s hard to understand. All I know is that you’ve got to run, running without knowing why, through fields and woods. And the winning post’s no end, even though the barmy crowds might be cheering themselves daft. That’s what the loneliness of a long distance runner feels like.” (From the movie *The Loneliness of the Long Distance Runner*, based on Alan Sillitoe’s novel)

We are all running forever, and we are confronted by infinite finishing posts and infinite starting lines. You can never stop. You’ve got to keep running. And you have to got to love it.

Obey or Disobey

Is the Abrahamic test about obeying or disobeying God? Surely for Abraham to pass the test he had to *disobey* God’s evil order, not agree to carry it out. When a father is ordered to do utter evil – to

murder his own innocent son for no reason at all other than that a strange voice in his head, calling itself “God”, has tyrannically commanded it – he must of course refuse and resist. He must refuse to cooperate with evil. He must refuse to go along with evil orders. He must refuse to carry out Devilish commands. The last thing he should do is mindlessly, automatically and robotically agree to them.

Abraham – and all Abrahamists – failed the test. They’re all going to hell! They’re the damned. They have proved themselves to be those who will do evil on command, to satisfy their master and demonstrate their slavish obedience to him. The whole of human history has been cursed and plagued by such people: those who believe that the highest moral good is to obey without question.

The Abrahamic test is a most simple one: to pass, you must abdicate all personal moral accountability and responsibility and unthinkingly carry out atrocities on behalf of a higher force, which you subject to no moral interrogation. Why does no Abrahamist ever ask: *how could a perfect moral being ever issue such an evil command; why would he do such a thing; and what does it say about him that he’s even capable of it?* But, of course, to subject your God to moral scrutiny, to question his actions, decisions and motives, to doubt him, is already to have ceased to believe in him. Therefore, you must obey mindlessly because it’s the only conceivable way to prove that you actually believe in him. Belief is one of the most horrific aspects of the human condition, and the source of untold evil. It’s all about refusing to doubt that which must be doubted.

No God can order a father to murder his son; the Devil most certainly can. In fact, it’s *exactly* what he would command. Slavish obedience in all things is exactly what he demands ... and is exactly what the Abrahamists give him. They are all Devil worshippers. Their own “faith” has condemned them.

The task is not to believe; it’s to *disbelieve*. Faith must be abandoned wholesale. Humanity must turn to reason, knowledge and understanding.

The Abrahamic Test is the Devil Test. If you agree to kill your child to prove your faith and loyalty, you are obviously a follower of the Devil, not of God. What could be more obvious?

The Test Act

The Test Act ... You cannot be part of the West unless you agree that it’s permissible to make fun of your God, prophet and holy book. If you do not agree, you are a religious fundamentalist and maniac, and a clear and present danger to those who do not share your beliefs, as the Paris massacre demonstrated so horrifically.

The Anatomy of Brainwashing

“You have asked to have your child baptized. In doing so you are accepting the responsibility of training him (her) in the practice of the faith. It will be your duty to bring him (her) up to keep God’s commandments as Christ taught us, by loving God and our neighbour. Do you clearly understand what you are undertaking?” – Celebrant in Christian Baptismal ceremony

“The Christian community welcomes you with great joy. In its name I claim you for Christ our Saviour by the sign of his cross. I now trace the cross on your forehead, and invite your parents (and godparents) to do the same.” – the Celebrant

“Almighty and ever-living God, you sent your only Son into the world to cast out the power of Satan, spirit of evil, to rescue man from the kingdom of darkness, and bring him into the splendour of your kingdom of light. We pray for this child: set him (her) free from original sin, make him (her) a temple of your glory, and send your Holy Spirit to dwell with him (her). We ask this through Christ our

Lord.” – the Celebrant

Celebrant: Do you reject Satan?

Parents and Godparents: I do.

Celebrant: And all his works?

Parents and Godparents: I do.

Celebrant: Do you reject sin, so as to live in the freedom of God’s children?

Parents and Godparents: I do.

Celebrant: Do you reject the glamour of evil, and refuse to be mastered by sin?

Parents and Godparents: I do.

Celebrant: Do you reject Satan, father of sin and prince of darkness?

Parents and Godparents: I do.

Why is it permissible for parents to brainwash their children with this ridiculous garbage? This is child abuse. Imagine showing horror movies to babies, and surrounding them with images of werewolves and vampires. No one would tolerate it. Yet its permissible to tell them about Satan, eternal damnation, and the fires of hell. What’s wrong with the world?

Celebrant: Do you believe in God, the Father almighty, creator of heaven and earth?

Parents and Godparents: I do.

Celebrant: Do you believe in Jesus Christ, his only Son, our Lord, who was born of the Virgin Mary, was crucified, died, and was buried, rose from the dead, and is now seated at the right hand of the Father?

Parents and Godparents: I do.

Celebrant: Do you believe in the Holy Spirit, the Holy Catholic Church, the communion of saints, the forgiveness of sins, the resurrection of the body, and life everlasting?

Parents and Godparents: I do.

Celebrant: This is our faith. This is the faith of the Church. We are proud to profess it, in Christ Jesus our Lord.

Note that there is no mention of reason, logic, rationalism, science, philosophy or mathematics. Why do we live in such a dumbbed-down world? Why do people believe Mythos nonsense? Why do they hate Logos so much? Imagine a world where no one was exposed to this idiocy. We don't stand a chance until we outlaw silly old stories.

The War of Annihilation

“We must forget the concept of comradeship between soldiers. A Communist is no comrade before or after this battle. This is a war of annihilation.” – Hitler

A war of annihilation must be waged against mainstream religion. It has no place in an advanced world. All religious brainwashing must be declared illegal. Religious Mythos must be eradicated.

The Irrationalists

Scientists often identify themselves as “rationalists”, even though they are actually empiricists who oppose rationalism. How irrational is that?! Many scientists say they love math, and then, in the next breath, denounce modern science for becoming overly mathematical (and straying ever further from the world of experiments). These people don’t know what they believe. They are completely confused.

If you’re a rationalist, you accept that science is underpinned by mathematics, and that mathematics in itself is experimentally invisible. If you’re an empiricist, you deny that there’s a non-empirical order of hidden variables beneath science, and you then claim that science is underpinned by some kind of randomist unreality, which is of course also entirely non-empirical (!).

You can’t escape a non-empirical world. Your choice is whether you define it rationally or irrationally. Rationalists choose the former path and arrive at mathematics. Empiricists choose the latter and arrive at randomness, indeterminacy, chance, accident, indeterminism, statistics and probabilities. What choice have *you* made?

Martyrdom

How do you turn someone into a suicide bomber or crazy shooter? This is the practical problem that confronts the elders of radical Islam.

Mohammed pondered the same issue long before and comprehensively solved the problem of how to convert men into slaughtering machines, heedless of their own safety, and even eager to sacrifice their lives.

The idea that transforms a person into a religious murderer is *martyrdom*. In Islam, three astounding gifts are conferred on the martyr: 1) With the first drop of his blood, he is absolved of all sins. 2) He is married to seventy-two beautiful virgins in Paradise. 3) He can give the names of seventy members of his family and friends, who will then all automatically be admitted to paradise, no matter what sins they have committed (in other words, a martyr can get everyone he knows into heaven too). Who wouldn’t want to be a martyr if they believed all of this?

Religion, at root, is all about psychological manipulation and control, about brainwashing, about behavioural conditioning. Monkey see, monkey do. Monkey believe, monkey do. Monkey gets lots of peanuts, monkeys do.

In fact, there are two levels of martyrdom. There are those who are martyred almost accidentally, *i.e.* they are unexpectedly attacked, and they die fighting the invaders. These martyrs actually get only two virgins in paradise. Then there are those who actively seek martyrdom by joining a Muslim army, or by manning a Muslim outpost protecting the Islamic caliphate from infidels. Such an outpost is called a *ribat*.

Wikipedia says, “The word ‘ribat’ in its abstract refers to voluntary defence of Islam which is why ribats were originally used to house those who fought to defend Islam in Jihad. ... Classically, ribat referred to the guard duty at a frontier outpost in order to defend dar al-Islam. The one who performs ribat is called *murabit*. Contemporary use of the term ribat has been defined as keeping watch and carrying out jihad against infidels and has been used by terrorist groups such as al-Qa’ida or Islamic State of Iraq and the Levant.”

The murabiteen are the highest level of martyrs, those who get the seventy-two virgins, and the places at Allah’s top table. The lakes of wine assigned to them are especially deep and delicious. A murabit gets thirty-six times more virgins than the ordinary class of martyr, so gets a far better fuck fest.

It’s far superior to go to rabbit for a month than to fast for a month. The best thing that can happen to a Muslim is to die while in ribat. So, naturally, they seek it out. And that’s exactly why Muslims are so dangerous, and should be expelled from non-Islamic nations. Muslims can *never* be trusted.

The dead bodies of Muslim martyrs are said to smell of roses; the corpses have smiles on their faces. Well, here’s an empirical test of martyrdom ... anyone whose corpse smells ranks, and whose face is mangled *cannot be a martyr*. That, in fact, applies to 100% of Muslim “martyrs”. They are all rancid and decomposing. They have shit themselves and pissed themselves. Half their heads have been blown off by infidel weaponry (which is much more powerful than their own, proving that Allah’s enemies are much more powerful than Allah, hence Allah is a false God, and Mohammed is his false prophet, and the Koran his false Book).

Violence and Love

If violent movies and TV shows make children violent, why don’t rom-coms make children soppy and lovelorn, and why don’t documentaries make them smart? Any mechanism that applies to one must apply to the others.

Reality

Empiricists such as David Hume argued that only that which can be perceived through the senses should be accepted as real. A rationalist says that only that which can be detected by deductive reasoning should be accepted as real.

Your take on the ultimate nature of reality all comes down to something incredibly simple: whether you use your feelings, senses, intuitions or reason to contemplate it. You will get radically different answers depending on which approach you take. Of course, only one route is a rational route, and the other three are irrational. So, it comes down to whether you accept that this is a rational, intelligible universe, or is irrational and unintelligible (being, instead, sensible, emotional or mystical). So, which is it?!

The Blue Pill

The blue pill of delusion is the greatest thing that ever happened to you. The blue pill is moksha, nirvana, enlightenment. The red pill of Truth nauseates you. Of what use is the Truth to you? Your fantasy world is so much more seductive. The fake steak tastes so much better.

The Devil's Homes

The Devil has three residences on earth. He travels from Jerusalem to Mecca to Rome, and back again. He doesn't like Las Vegas. That's where Mammon goes on vacation.

Old People

Nostalgia. The good old days. Everything was better in the past. Let's go back to simpler times, times that were easier to understand. The past is perfect. We have fallen away.

All weary, exhausted, frightened people look to the past and not to the future. People who look to Hinduism, Buddhism and Taoism are sentimentalists and nostalgia-freaks looking for simple ideas to comfort them. Not for them mathematics, science and philosophy.

The Non-Gospel

Why didn't Jesus write the Gospel of Jesus, straight from the horse's mouth ... the Word of God, literally? Why parables and sermons recorded third and fourth hand? Jesus was God, he was on earth ... he had the perfect opportunity. Why no holy book written by Jesus himself, full of divine explanations of reality? Why no *God Series* written by Moses, Jesus, or Mohammed?

Is Jesus Christ the God of Christianity, or is he the Son of the God of Christianity? Even a question as basic as this is shrouded in mystery.

Anti-Intellect

"A thousand and hundred thousand feats of intellect shall not accompany man in the hereafter." – Guru Granth Sahib Abi Granth (Sikhism)

Religions always despise reason and intellect. Intelligent people are much harder to con and manipulate than stupid people. The highest wisdom consists in this ... ultimate reality is reachable *only* intellectually (rationally). No empirical state can ever correspond to ultimate reality, just as no experiment can ever be performed on ultimate reality. Ultimate reality is comprehensible, not experiential.

The Hard Men

"The most spiritual men, as the strongest, find their happiness where others would find their destruction: in the labyrinth, in hardness against themselves and others, in experiments. Their joy is self-conquest." – Nietzsche

Neil deGrasse Tyson

"I do not have a problem with people believing in anything they want to. But if that belief is not based on objective truths, you should not be creating legislation based on it." – Neil deGrasse Tyson

And what are "objective truths"? Those defined by Neil deGrasse Tyson and scientific materialism? All such "truths" contradict rationalism, hence *must* be false. Science even sells itself as "falsifiable", which means that, by its own criteria, it can never be on the side of objective truth (which is inherently unfalsifiable). People such as Neil deGrasse Tyson are always hopeless. They

are ignorant and contemptuous of philosophy.

“One of the great tragedies of modern society is that we have politicians cherry-picking science in the interests of their own social, cultural, political and religious belief systems, and that’s the beginning of the end of an informed democracy.” – Neil deGrasse Tyson

Exactly the same is true of Neil deGrasse Tyson and the science establishment. That’s the beginning of the end of a rational world.

“If you’re trained to understand how and why science works, then the two opposite factions can have a genuine political discussion about how to react to human-induced climate change. That’s where the debate should happen.” – Neil deGrasse Tyson

Scientists have no idea how science works. That’s the whole problem. They use math without knowing what it is and why they are using it.

“The problem is not scientifically illiterate kids; it is scientifically illiterate adults. Kids are born curious about the natural world. They are always turning over rocks, jumping with two feet into mud puddles and playing with the tablecloth and fine china.” – Neil deGrasse Tyson

Scientists themselves are scientifically illiterate. They have no idea what science is. They refuse to engage in a debate with rationalists. They refuse to abandon empiricism no matter how contrary to reason it is.

“You can’t have people making decisions about the future of the world who are scientifically illiterate. That’s a recipe for disaster. And I don’t mean just whether a politician is scientifically literate, but people who vote politicians into office.” – Neil deGrasse Tyson

You can’t have irrationalist, philosophically illiterate scientists making decisions about the future. That’s a recipe for disaster. Those who support scientists are as bad as the scientists themselves.

Truth and Lies

“It is hard to believe that a man is telling the truth when you know that you would lie if you were in his place.” – H. L. Mencken

There’s only one way to be sure that a person isn’t lying to you ... if what he says reflects the eternal truths of reason. No one can lie about $1 + 1 = 2$. Mythos, including the science Mythos, is nothing but lies. You would never believe any Mythos, unless its contents were consistent with ontological mathematics.

The Fall

In the Bible, the Fall of Man is caused by Woman. The Fall of Woman is caused by the Devil. But isn’t it Men who cause Women to Fall?

According to Aristotle, men are active and women passive, men are about the soul (higher things), and women about the body (lust; lower things). Men give a child its soul, and the woman is merely

the incubator for its body.

In order to justify male cultural dominance, men have to elevate masculine qualities and devalue feminine qualities. To raise yourself up, you must put others down.

According to Galen, women are hot and moist (emotional). This translates into sexual heat. Women, he said, were more fickle, changeable, intemperate, and more prone to deception. Men, on the other hand, were cold and dry (rational, logical, orderly). He didn't get out much, did he?

Fairytales

In fairytales, a woman is pretty. She sits and waits. She has no agency. The strong man is coming for her. He is the active agent. The woman is docile and virtuous. She doesn't do anything. Men are the doers. The woman is a princess, waiting for her Prince Charming. She is always waiting. Her job is to look pretty, nothing else. She has no books. Her "profession" is to be a man's adornment. Snow White must put on a whalebone corset to make her waist tiny. She is a WAG, a trophy girlfriend.

Society expects women to be thin and pretty, to dye their hair, wax, prune, preen, diet and shut up.

Women are objects of male desire. They are temptresses, seducers. They are the canvases onto which men project their lusts.

Society can't be repaired until women have broken out of the world men have constructed for them. What's so depressing is how many women now celebrate the Constructed Woman, and aspire to be a moronic pretty princess.

"Twilight is about an invisible woman with no personality whatsoever having a man suddenly show up and recognise that she is valuable, and him making her special and worthwhile because he's chosen her. She's worried about ageing and him not loving her anymore because she gets old, and so she begs him to turn her into a vampire in order to keep this relationship going, since he wouldn't love her unless she was young and beautiful. I was 13 or 14 when I read it ... thought it was really romantic. I thought how amazing ... I wish a man who was special and interesting would come into my life and realise that I was worthwhile and I was worth spending time with. I think that followed me around for quite a few years. As I got older I ended up in quite a few abusive relationships with men who were very similar to the character of Edward in the sense of they were very controlling and wanted to know where I was, what I was wearing, who I was talking to ... sex was an integral part of that. It was a power play within those abusive relationships. The men were in charge and doing what they wanted to do. I either had to suck it up, pretend that I liked it, or just not talk about it. ... **[What did you do?]** I sucked it up and pretended that I liked it. **[Why?]** I was worried that they would leave me, that I wouldn't be anything once they were gone. **[Why do you think you thought that?]** Because women don't do anything but fall in love. That's what I'd read, that's what I'd seen in films, that's what I'd seen on TV. I thought that's what the point of me was ... for a man to fall in love with. ... There's always that little six-year old girl inside of you who wants to be pretty and happy in a castle. ... Girls think that allowing a man to have sex with you is the point. That's the epitome, that's the pinnacle of being a woman ... that a man is having sex with you." – Rosie

Ain't that the Truth! It's time for women to break out of jail, to free themselves from the male – and

female – gaze. Women are even more judgmental towards other women than men are.

Daddy

By Sylvia Plath

You do not do, you do not do
Any more, black shoe
In which I have lived like a foot
For thirty years, poor and white,
Barely daring to breathe or Achoo.

Daddy, I have had to kill you.
You died before I had time——
Marble-heavy, a bag full of God,
Ghastly statue with one gray toe
Big as a Frisco seal

And a head in the freakish Atlantic
Where it pours bean green over blue
In the waters off beautiful Nauset.
I used to pray to recover you.
Ach, du.

In the German tongue, in the Polish town
Scraped flat by the roller
Of wars, wars, wars.
But the name of the town is common.
My Polack friend

Says there are a dozen or two.
So I never could tell where you
Put your foot, your root,
I never could talk to you.
The tongue stuck in my jaw.

It stuck in a barb wire snare.
Ich, ich, ich, ich,
I could hardly speak.
I thought every German was you.
And the language obscene

An engine, an engine
Chuffing me off like a Jew.
A Jew to Dachau, Auschwitz, Belsen.
I began to talk like a Jew.
I think I may well be a Jew.

The snows of the Tyrol, the clear beer of Vienna
Are not very pure or true.
With my gipsy ancestress and my weird luck
And my Taroc pack and my Taroc pack
I may be a bit of a Jew.

I have always been scared of you,
With your Luftwaffe, your gobbledygoo.
And your neat mustache
And your Aryan eye, bright blue.
Panzer-man, panzer-man, O You——

Not God but a swastika
So black no sky could squeak through.
Every woman adores a Fascist,
The boot in the face, the brute
Brute heart of a brute like you.

You stand at the blackboard, daddy,
In the picture I have of you,
A cleft in your chin instead of your foot
But no less a devil for that, no not
Any less the black man who

Bit my pretty red heart in two.
I was ten when they buried you.
At twenty I tried to die
And get back, back, back to you.
I thought even the bones would do.

But they pulled me out of the sack,
And they stuck me together with glue.
And then I knew what to do.
I made a model of you,
A man in black with a Meinkampf look

And a love of the rack and the screw.
And I said I do, I do.
So daddy, I'm finally through.
The black telephone's off at the root,
The voices just can't worm through.

If I've killed one man, I've killed two——
The vampire who said he was you
And drank my blood for a year,
Seven years, if you want to know.
Daddy, you can lie back now.

There's a stake in your fat black heart
And the villagers never liked you.
They are dancing and stamping on you.
They always knew it was you.
Daddy, daddy, you bastard, I'm through.

The Fear Factor

Are you a fear survivor? Don't be a victim of fear. Don't let your life be controlled by fear. Instead, control your fears. Don't succumb to the path of fear. Don't be paralysed and inhibited by fear. Avoid the instruments of fear. Escape your torture chamber.

"It is crueller to be always afraid of dying than to die." – Seneca

The Edge

"The Edge... there is no honest way to explain it because the only people who really know where it is are the ones who have gone over." – Hunter S. Thompson

Have you gone over the edge? Have you transcended your experiences? What is beyond experience? Reason! Mathematics.

The Female Penis?

A woman gives birth to a man, a member of the opposite sex. A woman creates a penis!!! By virtue of having a male baby, a woman has a penis. The Phallus – power. The phallic world of power.

Brief Encounter

In ancient Athens, a "middle of the day marriage" was an encounter with a prostitute.

Dying Young

"Many people die at twenty-five and aren't buried until they are seventy-five." – Benjamin Franklin

Are you one of those who died at twenty-five? Are you just waiting to be buried? Isn't it time you did something?

Uncertainty

"Living with uncertainty is hard for many people, and [this] is one of the reasons why people prefer religious truths that are presented as absolute." – Jerry Coyne, *Faith vs. Fact*

Living with uncertainty is unnecessary. Reason and logic can provide us with certainty, and they are expressed through ontological mathematics.

Coyne claims that science is the best method to discover facts about reality ... it's not. Remove math from science and then you will see how good or otherwise science is regarding facts about reality. Science is so bad at gathering facts about reality that it can't even say what math is ontologically, despite using it all the time, without which it would be useless (and mere religion).

"In the end, why isn't it better to find out how the world really works instead of making up stories about it, or accepting stories concocted centuries ago? And if we don't know the answers, why shouldn't we simply admit that we don't know, as scientists do regularly, and keep looking for answers using evidence and reason? Isn't it time that we take to heart the Apostle Paul's advice to the Corinthians to grow up and put away our childish things? Every obeisance we pay to faith buttresses those faiths that do real damage to our species and our planet." – Jerry Coyne

The trouble is science *doesn't* use reason. Science supports empiricism and opposes rationalism. No

scientist accepts that the world is literally made of reason (mathematics), hence how can scientists claim to be on the side of reason? They are fighting against it! Why do scientist perform their obeisances to their senses rather than their reason? They do real damage to the cause of reason, our species and our planet.

Science hates reason. It does not have any logical principles. It does not accept the principle of sufficient reason.

Science says, “Let’s follow the evidence.” But “evidence” is contingent and interpretive. It’s a Mythos. You can collect all the evidence you like, but without mathematics to rationalise it, you have nothing. Mathematics is all about rational proof, not empirical evidence. So, let’s follow the proof. Proof is eternal, necessary, infallible and absolute, unlike all empirical things.

“The point Coyne makes with global warming denialism is that faith has this extraordinary power to ignore evidence. In this case it is not so much religious faith per se but political-conservative-religious faith that is at stake.” – Frank Visser

Science has this extraordinary power to ignore reason and logic, to create a materialist, empiricist Mythos out of “evidence”.

Anger

“Anger is an energy.” – Johnny Rotten

There’s nothing more irritating than those people who think that “sages” should never be angry. If you’re not angry about the state of the world, there’s something wrong with you. You must be carrying the most almighty repressed Shadow, which will explode at any time with the most horrific and violent consequences.

The Perverters

Perverter (plural perverters): a person who perverts. Science is a perversion of mathematics. Religion is a perversion of philosophy.

No Souls

“I’m like a Turk, I don’t believe women have souls” – Laurence Durrell

“Thinking is a function of a man’s immortal soul. God has given an immortal soul to every man and woman, but not to any other animal or to machines. Hence no animal or machine can think. ... men’s souls are immortal and therefore indestructible.” – Alan Turing

“How do Christians regard the Muslim view that women have no souls?” – Alan Turing

“I am not very impressed with theological arguments whatever they may be used to support.” – Alan Turing

“And a frequent French and British misconception, documentable at least since the eighteenth century, was that Islam failed to grant women souls. Mary Wollstonecraft writes that Muslim women are thought to have no souls... Sir Richard Burton also believes that Europe is mistaken in the belief that Muslims consider women soulless...” – Joan DelPlato

“And keep that portion of his creed, which saith that woman is but dust, a soulless toy for tyrant’s use.” – Byron (on the Turk)

“I shall hear how the very first night you lay in Pera you had a vision of Mahomet’s Paradise, and happily awaked without a soul. For which blessed instant the beautiful Body was left at full liberty to perform all the agreeable functions it was made for.” – Alexander Pope

Muslim women were historically considered spiritless, hence very ugly since physical beauty was linked to high spiritual worth.

Aristotle likened the rule of men over women to rule of the soul over the body. That’s what you call institutional sexism.

Letter 141: Do Muslim Women Have Souls?

“Some days ago, I was presented to a lady of the court who had taken a fancy to see my foreign figure. I found her beautiful, deserving the affection of our monarch, and a high rank in the sacred place where his heart reposes.

“She asked me a thousand questions about the customs and lifestyles of the Persians, and the style of life led by the Persian women. The life of the seraglio did not appear to her taste, and she displayed repugnance at the idea of one man being shared among ten or a dozen women. She could not think of the men’s happiness without envy, nor of the condition of the women without compassion. As she loved reading, above all the works of the poets and romance-writers, she desired me to talk to her of ours. What I told her redoubled her curiosity; she begged me to translate for her a portion of one of those which I have with me. I did so, and sent to her, some days after, a Persian tale. Perhaps you will be amused to see it in my translation.

“In the time of Sheik Ali-Khan, there lived in Persia a woman called Zulema; she knew the whole of the sacred Koran by heart; not a dervish among them understood better than she the traditions of the holy prophets; the Arab scholars never said anything so mysterious that she could not comprehend all its meaning; and she united to all this learning a cast of mind so sprightly, that those who heard her talk could hardly make out whether she meant to amuse or instruct them.

“Once, while she was with her companions in a room of the seraglio, one of them asked her what she thought of the next life; and if she held to that ancient tradition of our doctors which declares that **Paradise was made for men alone**.

“‘It is the general opinion,’ she said; ‘nothing has been left undone to degrade our sex. There is even a race scattered throughout Persia, called the Jews, who maintain, by the authority of their sacred writings, that we have no souls.

“‘These most insulting opinions have no other origin than the vanity of men, who wish to carry their superiority even beyond this life, forgetting that at the last day all creatures will appear before God as nothing, and that no one will have any advantage over another except that which virtue gives.

“‘God will be impartial in His rewards: and as those men who have led a good life, and have made a good use of the power which they have over us here below, will be sent to a paradise full of beauties so celestial and ravishing, that were a mortal to see them, he would at once kill himself in his impatience to enjoy them; so virtuous women will enter into a delightful abode, where they will be surfeited with a torrent of pleasure in the arms of godlike men who will be at their beck: each of

them will have a seraglio in which these men will be sequestered, with eunuchs, even more faithful than ours, to guard them.” – Montesquieu, *Persian Letters*

The Burdens of the Soul

“They said I could take my soul with me. I said, ‘No, it’s too heavy, it’s too hard. You’re away for months out there.’” – Unknown

“Hundreds of people have my face. They gave them my face.” – Unknown

The Tyrants

“Again, wherever there were tyrants, their habit of providing simply for themselves, of looking solely to their personal comfort and family aggrandizement, made safety the great aim of their policy, and prevented anything great proceeding from them; though they would each have their affairs with their immediate neighbours. All this is only true of the mother country, for in Sicily they attained to very great power. Thus for a long time everywhere in Hellas do we find causes which make the states alike incapable of combination for great and national ends, or of any vigorous action of their own. ... But at last a time came when the tyrants of Athens and the far older tyrannies of the rest of Hellas were, with the exception of those in Sicily, once and for all put down by Lacedaemon; for this city, though after the settlement of the Dorians, its present inhabitants, it suffered from factions for an unparalleled length of time, still at a very early period obtained good laws, and enjoyed a freedom from tyrants which was unbroken; it has possessed the same form of government for more than four hundred years, reckoning to the end of the late war, and has thus been in a position to arrange the affairs of the other states.” – Thucydides, *History of the Peloponnesian War*

The Gospel of the Old World Order: “...their habit of providing simply for themselves, of looking solely to their personal comfort and family aggrandizement...”

It’s time for us too to depose the Tyrants.

Against the Gods

“According to the legend, Capaneus had immense strength and body size and was an outstanding warrior. He was also notorious for his arrogance. He stood at the wall of Thebes at the siege of Thebes and shouted that Zeus himself could not stop him from invading it. In Aeschylus, he bears a shield with a man without armour withstanding fire, a torch in hand, which reads ‘I will burn the city,’ in token of this. While he was mounting the ladder, Zeus struck and killed Capaneus with a thunderbolt, and Evadne threw herself on her husband’s funeral pyre and died. His story was told by Aeschylus in his *Seven against Thebes*, by Euripides, and by the Roman poet Statius.

“In the fourteenth canto of his *Inferno*, Dante sees Capaneus in the seventh circle (third round) of Hell. Along with the other blasphemers, or those ‘violent against God’, Capaneus is condemned to lie supine on a plain of burning sand while fire rains down on him. He continues to curse the deity (whom, being a pagan, he addresses as ‘Jove’ a.k.a. Jupiter) despite the ever harsher pains he thus inflicts upon himself, so that God ‘thereby should not have glad vengeance.’” – Wikipedia

Always rail against the Tyrant Gods. Always defy the Torture Gods. Always denounce the Terror Gods. Never surrender. As John Milton wrote in *Paradise Lost* on behalf of Lucifer, “What though the field be lost? All is not Lost; the unconquerable will, And study of revenge, immortal hate, And the courage never to submit or yield.”

Emulate Tantalus who stole the ambrosia and nectar of the Gods, and revealed their divine secrets.

Emulate Prometheus who stole the fire of the Gods from Mount Olympus and gave it to humanity.

Emulate Faust who would do anything for the highest, the divine knowledge.

Emulate Sisyphus who conquered Death and outsmarted the Gods.

Emulate Adam and Eve who disobeyed the God who wanted to keep all knowledge to himself.

Emulate Thersites who, at the siege of Troy, mocked and rebuked the Kings.

Emulate the Titans who stormed Olympus.

The Old World Order has fallen. The old Gods are dead. They deserve no respect.

“In heaven, all the interesting people are missing.” – Nietzsche

All interesting people wage war on heaven and God. If you’re not doing so, you’re not interesting. You’re a dull, obedient, conformist slave, terrified of taking possession of the fire and secrets of the Gods.

One Shot

“Look, if you had, one shot, or one opportunity To seize everything you ever wanted. In one moment would you capture it, or just let it slip?” – Eminem, *Lose Yourself*

Don’t Choke

“He opens his mouth, but the words won’t come out. He’s choking how, everybody’s joking now. The clock’s run out, time’s up, over, blaow! Snap back to reality. Oh there goes gravity.” – Eminem, *Lose Yourself*

The Moment

Own the moment. It's your moment, your time. Do not miss your chance. You only get one chance. You only get one shot. You'd better hit the bull's eye. This opportunity comes once in a lifetime. If you don't stamp your mark on life, it will stamp it on you. You can do anything you set your mind to. If you have the will, if you have the talent. Normal life is boring. You must transcend the normal. It's a lonely road, but that's the hero's road. Are you a hero? Yes or no?

The New World Order

"The soul's escaping, through this hole that is gaping. This world is mine for the taking. Make me king, as we move toward a new world order." – Eminem, *Lose Yourself*

Logos Religion

Illuminism, the religion of the Illuminati, is a Logos religion, not a Mythos religion. It's a mathematical, philosophical, and scientific religion. If you are against mathematics, philosophy and science (scientific idealism and rationalism rather than scientific materialism and empiricism), you're *not* an Illuminist. We have noted that many people call themselves "illuminated" even though they are nothing but mystical New Agers, Buddhists, psychonauts, and so on. These people are endarkened. They are the enemies of the light.

Orpheus

Orpheus was to music as Pythagoras was to mathematics: a demi-god. He could charm all living things with his music, and even the stones were said to be moved by his divine melodies.

When his wife Eurydice died on their wedding day, Orpheus was overcome with grief. Half-mad, he went to the Underworld, seeking to retrieve her. His divine music softened the heart of Hades, who granted his wish, but only if he didn't look back at Eurydice before reaching the daylight. Overcome with anxiety and desperation, Orpheus glanced back, and all was lost.

It was said that he travelled to the Underworld via the *Devil's Throat*, a great cave in Bulgaria.

"The developed form of the Orpheus myth was entwined with the Orphic mystery cults and, later in Rome, with the development of Mithraism and the cult of Sol Invictus." – Wikipedia

Just as music and math are so closely entwined, so are Orpheus and Pythagoras, hence Orpheus is a key figure in Illuminism.

The Death of Orpheus

"According to a Late Antique summary of Aeschylus's lost play *Bassarids*, Orpheus at the end of his life disdained the worship of all gods except the sun, whom he called Apollo. One early morning he went to the oracle of Dionysus at Mount Pangaion to salute his god at dawn, but was ripped to shreds by Thracian Maenads for not honoring his previous patron (Dionysus) and buried in Pieria." – Wikipedia

Apollo is the God of Reason. Dionysus is the God of Will. The Will is insane without Reason. Reason is impotent without Will. The task is to create a dialectical synthesis of Apollo and Dionysus, not to choose one or the other.

Orpheus betrayed Dionysus, hence had to be slaughtered by Dionysus's wild female followers.

Ironically, it has been speculated that Orpheus is an incarnation of Dionysus himself given that Dionysus also went on a journey into the Underworld (to bring back his mother Semele from the dead), and, as *Dionysus Zagreus*, was torn apart by the Titans.

Orpheus was regarded as a reformer of the Dionysian Mysteries. As such, he would have had to die to kill off the old version of the Mysteries (just as Jesus Christ had to die to kill off old Judaism and usher in reformed Judaism = Christianity).

Orpheus's decapitated head went on singing mournful songs as it was carried along a river to the Mediterranean shore, from where it found its way to Lesbos.

An alternative version of Orpheus's death says that Zeus struck him with lightning for revealing the mysteries of the gods to humanity. This makes him a counterpart of Prometheus, the Creator of the human race.

Freedom?

"People demand freedom of speech as a compensation for the freedom of thought which they seldom use." – Soren Kierkegaard

The Crazy Ones

"If you're choosing to do music with your life you're going to obsess about shit, as you're a little bit crazy. If you want to be a songwriter you've got to obsess over it. If you want to make something of yourself you have to just do it relentlessly. It is like an addiction. I get addicted to performing and touring. I get itchy and think 'I've got to do this'." – Natalie Prass

All people who undertake any great work, any act of creativity, are a bit crazy. The effort is likely to be very high, and the reward very low. Yet creativity is a reward in itself. No one is more alive than the creative person. They get a glimpse of being God!

The Discrepancy Monitor

Everyone has a discrepancy monitor. This is an internal process that continually monitors and evaluates our self and our current circumstances against a gold standard, *i.e.* our idea of what is desired, required or expected of us in any situation. The gold standard is our ego ideal: the inner image of what we want to be or become. We try and reduce any discrepancies, and are miserable when we can't. If our discrepancy monitor goes into overdrive, we spiral down into depression.

Social Networking provides an electronic discrepancy monitor. We can obsessively compare and contrast ourselves with everyone else, and see how we are faring. Of course, social networking provides an immense engine of conformism. No one likes to stand out from the crowd, to be *contra mundum*.

People put up fantasy profiles, and try to portray themselves as having fantastic, fantasy lives, and everyone else gets roped in as they try to keep up with the Joneses. The upshot is that everyone feels under tremendous pressure, everyone is faking it, everyone is trying to be something they're not. They're all living in a fantasy. They're inauthentic. They are guilty of bad faith.

So, there's a crisis in mental health and an epidemic of self-harming as the gulf between the reality of people's lives, and how they represent their lives on Facebook, grows ever wider. There are no

real people. Everyone is a fraud. Everyone's an impostor. Today's teenagers are impersonating humans. They have ceased to be human. They are now just walking, talking discrepancy monitors.

Social networking is all about real-time comparisons. It forces everyone into the "keeping up the image" game. Everyone's on a tread mill. This is the ultimate rat race. No one has any time to do anything important. Creativity is dying. People have stopped reading. They yawn and roll their eyes if asked to read anything longer than a tweet. Their attention span has dropped to mere seconds. No one has any patience.

People are forever negatively comparing their experiences as they are with how they think they should be, even as they themselves lie about the lives they are leading.

The Oldest Profession

“It has been said that politics is the second oldest profession. I have learned that it bears a striking resemblance to the first.” – Ronald Reagan

The oldest profession is in fact politics. Prostitution is the continuation of politics by other means.

The Inside

“If I only have access to the outside of an apple, I can feel it, see it, weight it, or smell it, but I cannot taste what is inside. Does that somehow make the apple an illusion or not real simply because I can’t take a bite of it without breaking the surface? Likewise, just because we might not have full access to all the information that describes what we see, does not mean that what we do see is not real. Incomplete access or knowledge does not equate to unreality or illusion.” – Kabod Doxazo

Science claims that what we see is reality, and there is no hidden reality. The true reality is the noumenal, mathematical kernel that is *never* seen. The fact that we cannot perceive it does not mean it’s not there.

Plato

Plato’s allegory of the chariot depicts the charioteer, or Reason, wrestling with the rebellious dark horse (symbolizing man’s appetites), and the spirited white horse (symbolizing man’s impassioned will; the seat of his life force, his pride and ambition) which pull the chariot.

The idea here is that reason is harnessed to non-rational things. What happens when Reason is freed from all encumbrances? It then becomes *pure* reason.

It’s only when reason is detached from all the things that distort and corrupt it that it can address ultimate, rational, intelligible reality. Everything else gets in the way, especially the senses (science), and the feelings (religion). The human condition itself corrupts reason!

Xenelasia

“And this was the reason why he (Lycurgus) forbade them (the Spartans) to travel abroad, and go about acquainting themselves with foreign rules of morality, the habits of ill-educated people, and different views of government. Withal he banished from Lacedaemon all strangers who would not give a very good reason for their coming thither; not because he was afraid lest they should inform themselves of and imitate his manner of government (as Thucydides says), or learn anything to their good; but rather lest they should introduce something contrary to good manners. With strange people, strange words must be admitted; these novelties produce novelties in thought; and on these views and feelings whose discordant character destroys the harmony of the state. He was as careful to save his city from the infection of foreign bad habits, as men usually are to prevent the introduction of a pestilence.” – Plutarch

Xenelasia: “expulsion of foreigners”, from ancient Greek *xenos* “stranger” + *elaunein* “drive, drive away, beat out”. *Xenelasia* was a Spartan policy prohibiting strangers (aliens) from residing in Sparta without permission, and empowering magistrates to expel them. It was the opposite of the modern policy of multiculturalism.

“[Sparta lasted a long time because] she did not permit strangers to establish themselves in the

republic [and the Roman Republic took the opposite course, spelling her doom.]” – Machiavelli

“Sparta observed her laws for more than eight hundred years without altering them and without experiencing a single dangerous disturbance. Unhappy, on the contrary, is that republic which, not having at the beginning fallen into the hands of a sagacious and skilful legislator, is herself obliged to reform her laws. More unhappy still is that republic which from the first has diverged from a good constitution. And that republic is furthest from it whose vicious institutions impede her progress, and make her leave the right path that leads to a good end; for those who are in that condition can hardly ever be brought into the right road.” – Machiavelli

“...by not permitting strangers to establish themselves in the republic, [Spartans] had neither opportunity of becoming corrupt, nor of increasing their population to such a degree that the burden of government became difficult to the few who were charged with it. In examining now all these circumstances, we see that the legislators of Rome had to do one of two things to assure to their republic the same quiet as that enjoyed by the two republics of which we have spoken; namely, either not to employ the people in the armies, like the Venetians, or not to open the doors to strangers, as had been the case in Sparta. But the Romans in both took just the opposite course, which gave to the people greater power and infinite occasion for disturbances.” – Machiavelli **[AW: America, like Rome, armed its citizens and opened its doors to strangers, and the American empire will therefore suffer the same fate as the Roman empire. It's just a question of time.]**

“Practically all the Doric states that did not pass Xenalasia laws lost their national character and soon their political liberty. Most of these cities passed under what was called ‘club-law’ and the violence and killing never stopped. The only countries and city states that had peace were the ones that preserved their national character intact.” – Wikipedia

A nation is finished when it loses its identity. Europe has become staggeringly weak in the face of Islam. Europeans are losing their identity. Muslims are keeping and strengthening theirs. Europe is cutting its own throat by admitting more and more Muslims. Muslims are not interested in the welfare and health of Europe, but the welfare and health of Islam ... an historical enemy of Europe!

The Way

“Everything in the world comes from The Way (Tao). It is the origin of the universe, the force behind all things and the supreme law that all Taoists follow. Man should not affect the Way (should not seek to influence or control it). Man should only follow, comply with and abide by The Way.” – Unknown

Everything in the world comes from the mathematical, mental Singularity. It is immaterial and outside space and time, and is the origin of matter, space and time, all of which result from adding dimensionality to dimensionless via mathematical phase relationships. Mathematics is the force behind all things, and the supreme law. Man should follow, comply with and abide by Mathematics.

The Knowledge Available

Scientists operate according to the “knowledge” available, and this is always subject to revision. How can we arrive at knowledge that can never be revised, and which is available in its entirety, all at once? The answer is simple. We must move from science to ontological mathematics. Ontological mathematics is holographic: the whole is in every part ... every part implies every other part.

The Disappearance

Public intellectuals have largely disappeared. The only intellectuals that can succeed are those capable of being embraced by celebrity culture.

Everyone wants to be a “star-fucker” ... to have sex with one of the glittering celebrities that light up the prevailing cultural firmament.

Gore Vidal

Gore Vidal said, “Every time a friend succeeds, something inside me dies.” This is the opposite of the attitude required in a meritocracy. Every time a friend succeeds, something inside us should become even more alive and joyful. The more that each of us succeeds, the more we *all* succeed.

Vidal complained that America had declined from a democracy into a militarised republic. In fact, America has always been a militarised republic, and democracy was never as important to it as capitalism. In the 1950s, America was an anti-democratic military-industrial complex. Now it's a banking and corporate oligarchy, supported by a vast militarised public (there are more guns than people in America). Democracy is about the last word you would use in relation to America. The ancient Athenians, the founders of democracy (people power), would define America as a State entirely ruled by the rich (by those with capital).

The Pain of Thinking

“Rarely do we find men who willingly engage in hard, solid thinking. There is an almost universal quest for easy answers and half-baked solutions. Nothing pains some people more than having to think.” –

Martin Luther King, Jr.

The Will To Excellence

“This life can be whatever you will it to be. You can become whoever you will to become. You are a player in a game along with billions of other players. Once you realize that it is a game you gain an incredible advantage. You can live a ‘happy’, mundane, average life and you can be a “happy”, mundane, average person. You can go to school, get a job, make money, get married, have kids and have parties on the weekends until the day you die. Is that really living? Who would play that game? Who would watch that movie? The stupid. The weak. The sleepwalkers.

“You can ‘live; like that or you can live a life filled with adventure, danger, thrills, risk, satisfaction, intensity and discovery. You will find secrets hidden in this reality that you would have thought only existed in a dream. They are there for those with eyes to see. They are there for the strong, the intelligent, the willed and the lovers of wisdom. The choice is yours. This book is for the strong. It is for the outcasts, the pariahs and the philosophers. I have no sympathy for the weak. I have no sympathy for those who refuse to wake. They are lukewarm and unpalatable. I wretch with disgust and spit them out.” – Morgue, *The Metaphorical Suicide*

The world is ruined by the ubiquitous force of averageness. People are content if they're on a par with the Joneses. We need the world to be pervaded by the force of excellence, where everyone is always striving to be the best they can be, and they are never once looking over their shoulder at the

Joneses. Your mission is to optimise itself, not to settle for what everyone else has settled for.

The Siren Call

Capitalists say you can have the good life. You can simply buy it ... provided, of course, you can afford it. If you can't, they will give you credit (which is a clever name for its opposite: *debt*), and then you are their slave forever.

Money, for most people, is the answer to everything. This means that capitalists are their gods, because they are the ones with the most money. In the past (Feudal times, for example), you could get the good life only if you were born into the right family, had the right blood, the right status, the right connections. Capitalism has cured that problem, yet has created a host of others. Now we are ruled not by the “bluebloods” appointed by “God”, but by bankers and CEOs. We are all soulless consumerist units, subject to “game theory”.

“*Usury*: A charge for the use of purchasing power, levied without regard to production; often without regard to the possibilities of production. (Hence the failure of the Medici bank.)” – Ezra Pound

Usury is associated with predatory capitalism. The only valid capitalism is productive capitalism based on investing in the people, not fleecing them.

A Good Life

“What’s money? A man is a success if he gets up in the morning and goes to bed at night and in between does what he wants to do.” – Bob Dylan

Dylan is absolutely right. A good life is one where you are doing what you want, in order to make yourself as excellent as you can possibly be. You must never be the slave of the agenda of others.

Zen

According to Zen Buddhism, everything is hollow and blank. Of course, nothing is hollower and blanker than Zen itself.

The Star Gods

The ancients believed that the firmament was populated by star-gods, each with its own soul. Astrology naturally follows from such a view.

The Law of Competing Identities

The more your identity increases in one area, the more it diminishes in all others. As Muslims become more and more committed to Islam, they become less and less committed to everything else. Indeed, they increasingly hate everything else since it’s non-Islamic, and Islam demands hatred of all *haram* (forbidden) things.

Total identity is always conserved. If you overcommit to one thing, you undercommit to everything else. It’s essential for healthy societies to have citizens committed to society (to the collective, rational, sane good of society), and not to anti-social religions, philosophies, political, social and economic ideologies.

The more a person trolls, the more his identity becomes that of a troll, and soon enough he does nothing but troll.

Regretted Sex

Some women who have had sex which they subsequently regret (especially if the man has treated them badly the following morning) convert it in their minds into rape. They can't believe they did what they did, so they convince themselves they didn't do it, hence that it was forced on them, hence it was rape. People are forever retrospectively changing what they did or didn't do, to protect their self-image. They refuse to take responsibility for their actions and deeds. If they don't like the output, they change their interpretation of their input. They make themselves passive rather than active. They remove their own accountability. They blame it on others. This happens in every aspect of life.

Blowing It Up

The Islamic State blows up temples, statues, buildings, and cultural symbols it ideologically dislikes. How would it feel if it got a taste of its own medicine ... if the West bombed Mecca and annihilated the Kaaba? If Muslims remove offensive non-Muslims things, why shouldn't non-Muslims remove offensive Muslim things? Two can play that game!

Why should a nation agree to have cultures within it that do not want to be absorbed by the nation's culture, but to hold on to a different culture – based on religion, or that of a foreign nation – which is actively resistant and hostile to the host culture? Any nation that tolerates that is doomed.

Muslims and Orthodox Jews never assimilate. Therefore, why are they admitted in the first place? They are always subverting the common good.

Multiculturalism means that not all groups within society are moving in the same direction. They are not a team. They are not a united community. Imagine how a rowing boat would fare if all the rowers were trying to row in different directions. A multicultural society is a society going nowhere. It's full of resentment, conflict and division.

The Need

“A great deal of intelligence can be invested in ignorance when the need for illusion is deep.” – Saul Bellow

Humanity has an insatiable appetite for deep illusion, and no appetite at all for the profound Truth. Humanity is a Mythos species ruled by words and stories, not a Logos species ruled by numbers and proofs. Science is so successful purely because it uses numbers. Remove the numbers and science is just another Mythos.

The Proof

Why isn't the fall of the Jewish Temple (twice) regarded as the proof that the Jewish God is false? First the Babylonians and then the Romans killed the Jewish God in his own home. The Jews refused to see the corpse and went on believing anyway. To do otherwise would be to admit that Jewishness is an inherent error, and no Jew will ever do that. Their illusion is much more important to them than

the facts.

If the Kaaba in Mecca were bombed out of existence, wouldn't that prove that Allah doesn't exist? Would it matter? You can bet the Muslims wouldn't stop believing. They would find a fragment of the Kaaba – the “Wailing Kaaba” – and then worship it even more intensely than ever before.

The Wars

Religion versus science.

Science versus mathematics.

Empiricism versus rationalism.

Materialism versus Idealism.

The Obsession

We live in a world obsessed with possessions and sex, and yet most people are sexless and impotent, and instead of owning their objects, their objects own them. We live in a world enfeebled by capitalism, liberalism, political correctness and multiculturalism. There are no values. It's not even a case of revaluing all values since all values have died. We need to invent new values, new rules to live by.

The Broken Places

“The world breaks everyone and afterward many are strong at the broken places.” – Ernest Hemingway

“I’m not brave any more darling. I’m all broken. They’ve broken me.” – Ernest Hemingway

“But life isn’t hard to manage when you’ve nothing to lose.” – Ernest Hemingway

“The coward dies a thousand deaths, the brave but one’.... (The man who first said that) was probably a coward.... He knew a great deal about cowards but nothing about the brave. The brave dies perhaps two thousand deaths if he’s intelligent. He simply doesn’t mention them.” – Ernest Hemingway

Liberalism

Liberals never solve anything. They just kick the can down the road. Liberals never seek to answer a problem, they seek a compromise that defers the resolution. They are engaged in eternal deferment. It’s easy to compromise when you have no principles, and that’s the whole problem with liberals. They stand for nothing but an easy life. They are Last Men and Ignavi.

Government

How can a nation succeed when its people actively despise its government, as they do in America? Nothing is more important than getting the right government, the one that unambiguously represents the interests of the people, hence is unopposed by the people. The only valid government is a meritocratic government, predicated on maximising the talents of every citizen, in order to create the best possible state. The meritocratic definition of the ideal State is one where everyone is operating at maximum efficiency, maximally expressing their talent, maximally actualising their potential, maximally contributing to the collective good, while individually being the best they can be, and making the most of themselves. Can a democracy offer any such definition? Can a capitalist State offer any such definition? Can a Communist State offer any such definition? Can a theocracy offer any such definition?

Thought-Powered Ships

“Phaeacian ships do not have pilots to steer them on their courses; they lack the rudders you may see in ships of other nations; but the ships themselves understand what it is that we are thinking about and want; they know all the cities and countries in the whole world, and can traverse the sea just as well even when it is covered with mist and cloud, so that there is no danger of being wrecked or coming to any harm.” – King Alcinous of the Phaeacians

The Phaeacians were masters of the seas, and expert navigators. Their sleek black ships were the most remarkable of the ancient world. They could “fly” over the sea in any conditions, and were unsinkable. They didn’t have oars or a rudder, nor captains to navigate them. They could travel to “the furthest of any place” and back on the same day, being steered by thought alone. They could connect to human minds and execute their commands. The ships had advanced navigation systems with knowledge of all the cities and countries of the ancient World. This advanced technology was provided by the god Poseidon, the protector and patron of the Phaeacians.

Ontological mathematics is ultimately about controlling matter via thoughts. The matter and the thoughts are both mathematical, hence there is no reason why mind cannot direct matter.

The Half Way House?

Don’t go half way. Give it your all.

Nonsense

“Enlightenment is never from any one religion. No dogmas, no rules. Only what works. The commonalities between them all. ... Seek the ‘middle path’ or ‘middle way’. You’ll find that Buddhism really gets the meditation part, and a lot about sound. But then they get really dogmatic about Buddha. While Hinduism seems to really know what they are talking about in terms of diet and astrology, but their caste system is all messed up. The goal is to just find what works. ... Does Native American drumming work? Great! How about aborigines’ didgeridoos? Awesome! Forget what you think you know, and re-learn objectively. Then you will find the path clearly laid before you.” – Unknown

This is the kind of relativist nonsense routinely spouted by empiricists. Sadly, some of these people attach themselves to our movement. We want nothing to do with them. There is only way ... the way of reason. All others ways are false and wrong. If you don’t like the Truth, toddle off to the world of Mythos and lies. You’ll be right at home there, where anyone can believe whatever they like, whatever makes them feel good.

There is no commonality whatsoever between Truth and Lies, Reason and Unreason. The goal is not to find “what works”. The goal is to find what is absolutely True. Science “works”, while getting every major explanation of reality hideously wrong. All mainstream religions “work” insofar as they have billions of followers between them, who wouldn’t believe if they weren’t getting something out of it. Yet all these religions are false, wrong and mad.

All paths that lie before you are false, bar the one path that leads you to the Truth ... the path of Reason. If you’re not on the right path, you’re on the wrong path. According to the idiot we have

quoted above, all paths are a “bit right”, and none absolutely wrong. This person has a real problem with Truth and Falsehood, Right and Wrong. They do not partake of each other. They exclude each other. They are mutually exclusive. Only the dialectic embraces contradiction, and its task is to resolve all contradictions, *i.e.* to arrive at the non-contradictory Truth. The Truth it finally reaches is the Truth of Absolute Reason, which is the Truth we can access right now ... if we’re rational enough.

“I take a little bit from each culture, teacher, *etc.* And use what I can while dismissing what doesn’t make sense or what I can’t use. It seems like the most logical way to find your own truths.” – Unknown

The moment you say you are setting out to “find your own truths”, you are admitting you have no interest in the Truth. Anyone anywhere at any time can say they have found their own truth, no matter what they believe. Who’s going to contradict them? If the truth is your own – and not universal – then no one can say you are wrong. That’s the gospel of relativism, solipsism and narcissism. We despise people who take this stance. They can have no place in our rationalist movement. They are fundamentally opposed to the Truth, to Reason.

Is “Enlightenment” nothing more than “what works what for you”? Welcome to the world of total relativism, where there are as many versions of enlightenment as there are people. What does enlightenment mean if anyone can be enlightened just by choosing the bits and pieces they like from all the crazy ideas they come across (but ignoring all of the ideas they *don’t* come across, and anything they don’t like or understand!)?

Hyperlexia

“Hyperlexia was initially identified by Silberberg and Silberberg (1967), who defined it as the precocious ability to read words without prior training in learning to read typically before the age of five. They indicated that children with hyperlexia have a significantly higher word decoding ability than their reading comprehension levels.

“Hyperlexic children are characterized by having average or above average IQs and word-reading ability well above what would be expected given their age. First named and scientifically described in 1967, it can be viewed as a super ability in which word recognition ability goes far above expected levels of skill. Some hyperlexics, however, have trouble understanding speech. Some experts believe that most or perhaps all children with hyperlexia lie on the autism spectrum. However, one expert, Darold Treffert, proposes that hyperlexia has subtypes, only some of which overlap with autism. Between 5 and 10 percent of children with autism have been estimated to be hyperlexic.

“Hyperlexic children are often fascinated by letters or numbers. They are extremely good at decoding language and thus often become very early readers. Some hyperlexic children learn to spell long words (such as elephant) before they are two years old and learn to read whole sentences before they turn three. An fMRI study of a single child showed that hyperlexia may be the neurological opposite of dyslexia.” – Wikipedia

If we could isolate and access all of these super abilities, and learn how to master them and give them to everyone, we would all be Gods!

Autism and Schizophrenia

Autism is extreme sensory syndrome ... autistics are excessively literal Schizophrenia is extreme intuitive syndrome ... schizophrenics are excessively metaphorical.

Keep Moving

“Even if you’re on the right track, you’ll get run over if you just sit there.” – Will Rogers

The Moral Majority

“We know no spectacle so ridiculous as the British public in one of its periodic fits of morality.” – Lord Macaulay

Photonic Numbers

Photons are how numbers exist ontologically (a number being the photon’s frequency). As well as having a number (“quantity”), a photon also has an empirical property (“quality”).

Yamashita’s Gold

“Yamashita’s gold, also referred to as the Yamashita treasure, is the name given to the alleged war loot stolen in Southeast Asia by Japanese forces during World War II and hidden in caves, tunnels and underground complexes in the Philippines. It is named for the Japanese general Tomoyuki Yamashita, nicknamed ‘The Tiger of Malaya’. Though accounts that the treasure remains hidden in the Philippines have lured treasure hunters from around the world for over fifty years, its existence is dismissed by most experts.” – Wikipedia

The Meeting

“The meeting of two personalities is like the contact of two chemical substances: if there is any reaction, both are transformed.” – Carl Jung

Macrophage

Macrophage: “big eater” (Ancient Greek *macros* “large” + *phagos* “eater”). Macrophages are part of the body’s immune system. They engulf and digest foreign particles. They ingest foreign particles and infectious microorganisms by *phagocytosis*. Doesn’t society need institutional macrophages to eat all of the forces, things and people that are injurious to the good and health of society?

Buddhism

A Buddhist said that the ultimate nature of reality is that everything is interdependent. That is *not* a description of ultimate reality. That is a description of a hypothetical property which ultimate existence *may* exhibit. It certainly doesn’t tell you what ultimate reality actually is. And that’s the whole problem with Buddhism. It’s a set of descriptions and aspirations. It has no ontology and epistemology, and no connection with mathematics.

Ultimate Questions

Ultimate questions are all intellectual. They have no connection at all to experience. No one can experience what came before the Big Bang, but that’s where the answer to existence lies. It’s as simple as that.

Waiting For Godot

Waiting for Godot. Waiting for nothing. Waiting for an imaginary God. Refugees trapped between borders are waiting for Godot. Humanity – trapped between life and the afterlife – is waiting for Godot.

Conspiracy Theories

Conspiracy theories derive most of their support from the southern states of America. The white people there despise government because they were defeated by that government (in the Civil War). They want to overthrow it. Dividing America into two would change the conspiracy mentality radically.

The Hour

The Blue Hour.

The Black Hour.

The Light Hour.

The Truth Hour.

What’s the Hour?

Strindberg Contra Women

“Every healthy man is a woman hater – yet he cannot survive if he does not ally himself with his enemy.” – Strindberg

Misogyny is rampant amongst artists and intellectuals. Strindberg was a notorious case, his views marred by three disastrous marriages. As a man bitterly disappointed in love, and tormented by

impotence, he poured out his hate on the objects of his desire. When you love something too much, you come to hate it. Above all, you hate its power over you.

“All deviates and effeminate perverts among men have an adoration for women.” – Strindberg

“[Woman] is the beginning and the end – for us men, at any rate. In and by themselves they are nothing.” – Strindberg

“[Woman is] ... perhaps a sort of larva, or pupa, out of whose somnambulist life a man will be created.” – Strindberg

“[Women] amount to nothing by themselves but mean everything to us, and are everything for us. They are our honour and our shame; our greatest joy, and our deepest pain and distress; our redemption and our fall; our reward and our punishment; our strength and our weakness.” – Strindberg

“The domain of motherhood [is] where woman comes into greatest joy of life, the only true joy – and which she divines instinctively beforehand.” – Strindberg

“To love is an active verb, and ‘woman’ is a passive noun. He loves –she is loved.” – Strindberg

“Woman does not love; it is man who loves and woman who is loved.” – Strindberg

“It is impossible to know where you are with women. Whatever you do is wrong.” – Strindberg

“Women begrudge a man paternal happiness and will deprive him of it even at the risk of drawing upon themselves the suspicion that they are whores. But give a hint of that suspicion and all hell is let loose!” – Strindberg

“Most women complain of disappointment in the matter of physical satisfaction. But a man would rather die before he complained. It never occurs to a woman to think that her husband may also have miscalculated about her. Oh this eternal torment of mutual recriminations, as if the bedroom held the keys to paradise!” – Strindberg

“I sought to discover in women an angel – on whose wings I could soar – and instead I fell into the arms of an earth spirit who blanketed me with bedding stuffed from her wings until I could not breathe. I had gone in search of an Ariel and found a Caliban.” – Strindberg

“The presence of a woman tends to elevate men.” – Strindberg

“Woman, being small and foolish and therefore evil ... should be suppressed, like barbarians and thieves. She is useful only as ovary and womb. She can be replaced, dispensed with. One needs only a constant temperature of 37 degrees and a suitable nourishment fluid. Then man will be emancipated.” – Strindberg

“A man cannot survive without a woman.” – Strindberg

Strindberg Contra Jews

“[A Jew’s] tactic is to suck blood (i.e. money) slowly ... a Jew never forgives! He will not kill you, but he will take your job ... Jews do not believe in friendship or gratitude.” – Strindberg

A World-Class Hater

Strindberg was described as a world-class hater of Jews, women, critics and others. He might be described as a virulent troll, but, unlike them, he was a great artist and creator.

Strindberg looked with envy at Germany, Bismarck and militarism. He said that in Germany one could still find men who were real males, while, in his homeland of Sweden, the movement for the emancipation of women had caused society to become weak and female. Sweden, according to Strindberg, was no longer a place for strong men. In today's world, many men express similar views. The fact is that patriarchy and matriarchy have both failed, and we need to move beyond both. Men and women must be allowed to flourish to the maximum according to their respective talents. The task is to ensure that we don't subject either sex to absurd political correctness and institutional bias, and we always leave room for outsider men and outsider women to escape conventionality.

Blowjobs and Cheesecake by K

Let there be Sex!

The world is a prison where basically a Charles Manson wannabe has convinced everyone that he is "God". And half of the world in the form of 'Conservatives' and monotheists LOVE this Manson character. At least Hannibal Lector had some style. Not the Charles Manson God. The strangest part about it is that if this 'God' wannabe were more like Hannibal Lector, then maybe we would all be unknowingly eating our own brain and drinking chianti in a luxury setting with a butler rather than have 99 percent of the world eating catfood out of a can and living in the ghetto as slaves. Then, it would seem understandable that everyone could be fooled so easily.

And maybe I could even accept that you could start to like your prison. The soothing, classical music and the calm, cool demeanour of the Warden could easily be deceiving and even seductive. And oh so sneaky. But when you look at Charles Manson there is not one stylish thing about him. His image causes a visceral reaction. It's those dead, life-sucking eyes. And he just looks dirty and crazy.

The Conservatives are the Hall Monitors of the world who openly and proudly worship a Charles Manson God. And then claim moral superiority for doing so. They so love authority that they are willing to kill in the name of a serial killer who tells them that are not allowed to kill. Unless it's their own child. Or a pregnant woman. I recently had a 'Conservative Libertarian' tell me she would 'kill for her beliefs'. Just because you believe something doesn't make it true. I have been wrong a lot in my life and by would I have regretted it if I killed someone for disagreeing with me. You don't believe in Santa Claus? I must kill you! Oh, Santa is a con artist? Uh, oh, er, oops. Sorry about that, buddy ... um ... dead buddy.

But it's about sucking up with these Hall Monitor ass lickens. It's about having someone to blame. It's about knowing you are not powerful, so finding someone who is and kissing their ass. These Christians do not do anything EVER for other people. They pretend they do. They do it to win and look good doing it and they do it to get their ticket into 'heaven'.

I still haven't figured out how the rapture accepts only 144,000 people, but all Christians are 'saved'. That math sums up their madness. These hall monitors and prison rats love their prison. They love the world the way it is. They love being lazy, unthinking, uncreative slob who whore

themselves out to psychopaths who tease them with a dream that will never happen. They HATE autonomous people.

They hate all people. They hate fairness. They LOVE rules. The thought of not having rules terrifies them. What are rules? Rules give them the chance to be 'perfect' and to kiss ass. And it gives them the chance to wear a Hall Monitor badge on their arm since their Charles Manson God is too cowardly to show himself in Earth. They are his Earthly cowardly representatives. Whoever follows the rules the best in their world is the winner. HOW EMBARRASSING. They are retarded hypocrites who have nowhere left to hide. Why? Because when it comes down to it people want one thing: Sex. And permission.

If someone finally gives people permission to have sex then Sex will always win. Sex is natural. Sex is creativity. Sex is freedom. Sex is play. Sex is divine power. Sex is inspiration. Sex if allowed to express itself in a healthy manner turns animals into humans and humans into gods. Who would be threatened by this? Why would people be so afraid of sex? What could be more unnatural than telling people that they cannot have sex? Why would you tell people sex is forbidden? How is the species supposed to survive? Someone who knows how to create a self destructing shadow would do this. Whoever controls the Sex has all the power. Sex is your soul. Sex is your psyche. Sex is your mind. Your libido is your Will.

When someone tells me I can't have cheesecake all I can do is think about cheesecake. I am never hungry until I go on a diet. I never thirst until I am on a transatlantic flight that ran out of water. I am never afraid of losing anything until someone says 'don't lose that'.

When you tell someone they cannot have sex and that sex is a sin, you create a person at war with themselves. All they can think about is sex but they feel guilty for doing so. And when you throw Eve under the bus you create a gender war. Who benefits from a gender war? The gender who is in charge. Blame a woman for all of the worlds problem and what do you get? A burka.

What is most astounding about this is that even women hate other women. Christian women hate Eve too. (!) When their husband cheats on them they blame the woman. Not the weak man. And they love their Charles Manson God who murders pregnant women and orders child sacrifice.

Eve never forced Adam to have sex with her by tying him up. What, is this Fifty Shades of Snake?

Which brings me to the Garden of Eden. Let's work with the traditional story that it was Eve's fault because the serpent tempted her and then she told Adam who then had sex with her. Did Eve force Adam to have sex with her? Did Eve handcuff Adam to the Tree of Knowledge? Did Eve Make Adam wear a ballgag? Did Adam go along with it until God got mad and then did Adam finger point, blame and throw Eve under the Tree of Public Transportation (aka The Bus)? Original Sin? Original Snitch is more like it. Yeah, I am talking to you, Adam. You are the first Official Coward. You are not a man. You are a pathetic mental midget with a pencil dick. Eve has bigger balls than you and she doesn't have balls. You are a prison rat. This is ALL YOUR FAULT. Had you been a real man who stood by his woman, the world would be run by Supernatural Super-Couples. Not embarrassing cowardly billionaires terrified of powerful women, who live in gold skyscrapers with their name in it.

People need permission. So what would happen if someone who is admired gave the world permission to have sex? What would happen if the world was given permission to have guilt-free sex? What is a guilty pleasure? What is sin? Sin is disobedience? The forbidden fruit is waking up and being so embarrassed that you got tricked by a Charles Manson impersonator pretending to be God that you just want to vomit. Shame is realizing you were duped. But it doesn't have to stay that way. How do you get back your dignity? You respect yourself. You respect women. You have healthy

sex. You appreciate sex for what it is. The road to divinity. The next female world-historic figure will be a woman who will give the world permission to appreciate each other through healthy, respectful loving sex.

The world will have to choose between Mexican Rapist Immigration Reform and tacky gold skyscrapers, or Healthy Sex and an Equal Opportunity for Every Child. Where will the Conservative hypocrites hide then? Prepare for a tidal wave of slime. They have to project their self disgust and shame somewhere. It's time to hold up a fucking mirror. A gold mirror!! Give them back their slime.

Let there be Sex!

The Blame Game

When over seven hundred people are crushed to death at the Hajj – Islam's sacred pilgrimage – why aren't Allah, Mohammed and the Koran blamed? Why does no Muslim ever blame Allah and Mohammed for anything at all? It's always someone else's fault ... usually the infidels, heretics, blasphemers and apostates. Why aren't the deaths at Hajj taken as disproof of the existence of Allah? What would ever constitute disproof?

A person of faith is someone who has excluded the possibility of disproof of what he believes. That's why it's impossible for a believer to harbour doubt. If you are genuinely a person of doubt – rather than just pretending – then you must be willing to contemplate a set of criteria for no longer believing. Everyone who claims they are not a fanatical believer should be willing to write down what would stop them believing. If they cannot do so, they are indeed an irrational, fanatical believer who cannot be reasoned with.

Gnostic Contra Mundum

The Gnostics of old were contra mundum. They stood against the establishment, and they stood against "God" himself. They regarded the Creator as Rex Mundi, the King of the World = the Devil.

Cultural Arrogance

"...the cultural arrogance of the French nation, which does not recognise its moral obligation to a large and disempowered segment of their population [the Muslims]." – Peter Carey, Australian novelist

The French have every right to be proud of their culture, which is infinitely superior to the "culture" of primitive, backward Islam whose "jihadists" think they're doing God's work by massacring half-naked pensioners dozing on sunbeds trying to get a tan. How "heroic" these jihadists are, seeking out the toughest enemies they can find for their martyrdom operations.

Are these the most pathetic and embarrassing "holy warriors" in history? What kind of "God" would welcome a mass murderer of sunbathing grandparents? What kind of mass murderer would believe that he would be welcome in heaven? What kind of monster does such a person worship?

Tunisia's sunbather slaughterer was on his knees praying to Allah when he was shot dead.

Is Allah the God of Anti-Tourism? Does he despise sunbathing?

The French

The French dislike the anti-intellectual, market-driven world ruled by America and Britain. America

and Britain hate intellectuals.

Globalisation is a rejection of the French way of thinking. It's driven by Anglo-American ideological hyper-capitalism. It's essential for capitalist globalisation to be halted and reversed.

The French – as rationalists – like to construct a rational theory and then use it to explain the facts. The Anglo-Americans – as empiricists – like to collect the facts and then use them to construct empirical theories. The latter are driven by their senses and feelings, the former by their reason and intellect. Whose side would you rather be on?

Descartes is the great French rationalist. He is opposed by the British empiricist trio of Locke, Berkeley and Hume.

Descartes regarded the human senses as supremely unreliable, as the source of delusion and error. Reason alone – properly deployed – could not err, he insisted. Deduction is always to be favoured over induction.

The empiricists, on the other hand, regarded sensory data as the basis of reliable knowledge, and profoundly mistrusted reason. They supported induction over deduction.

This battleground remains to this day. Rationalists take the side of mathematics and metaphysics. Empiricists take the side of scientific materialism and capitalist materialism. These empiricists have the most incredible problems with mind (since it's not empirical). Rationalists, on the other hand, have a problem with matter, and take mind as the self-evident primary reality. ("I think, therefore I am," – Descartes)

Napoleon said, "England is a nation of shopkeepers." Today, the English are a nation of bankers and traders. And they still hate intellectuals.

The Mind of Neptune

"The planet Neptune was mathematically predicted before it was directly observed. With a prediction by Urbain Le Verrier, telescopic observations confirming the existence of a major planet were made on the night of September 23–24, 1846, at the Berlin Observatory, by astronomer Johann Gottfried Galle (assisted by Heinrich Louis d'Arrest), working from Le Verrier's calculations. It was a sensational moment of 19th century science and dramatic confirmation of Newtonian gravitational theory. In François Arago's apt phrase, Le Verrier had discovered a planet 'with the point of his pen'. ... In 1781, Anders Johan Lexell was the first to compute the orbit of Uranus and notice that it had irregularities. He suggested that there might be other planets in the Solar System that perturb the orbit of Uranus..." – Wikipedia

Isn't it strange that scientists are willing to discover whole planets at the point of the pen, but they refuse to discover the mind at the point of the pen? They will look for something unseen that causes the perturbation of a planetary orbit, but they won't look for something (the mind) that perturbs matter. Scientists are incredibly peculiar people.

Ends and Means

There's nothing worse than those who will the end but not the means to achieve it. They talk the talk, but don't walk the walk. As Jung said, "You are what you do, not what you say you'll do."

My Dinner With Andre (by Louis Malle)

"My Dinner with Andre is a 1981 film starring Andre Gregory and Wallace Shawn, written by Gregory and Shawn, and directed by Louis Malle.

"The film depicts a conversation between Gregory and Shawn (not necessarily playing themselves) at Café des Artistes. Based mostly on conversation, the film's dialogue covers such things as experimental theatre, the nature of theatre, and the nature of life, contrasting Shawn's modest, down-to-earth humanism with Gregory's extravagant spiritual experiences. ... Wally Shawn tries to argue that living life as Gregory has done for the past five years is simply not possible for most people. He relates ordinary pleasures, like having a cup of coffee. Gregory responds that what passes for normal life in New York in the late 1970s, is more akin to living in a dream than it is to real life." – Wikipedia

ANDRE: Okay! Yes! We're bored! We're all bored now! But has it ever occurred to you, Wally, that the process that creates this boredom that we see in the world now may very well be a self-perpetuating, unconscious form of brainwashing, created by a world totalitarian government based on money? And that all of this is much more dangerous than one thinks. And it's not just a question of individual survival, Wally, but that somebody who's bored is asleep, and somebody who's asleep will not say "no". See, I keep meeting these people, I mean, uh, just a few days ago I met this man whom I greatly admire, he's a Swedish physicist, Gustav Björnstrand. And he told me that he no longer watches television, he doesn't read newspapers and he doesn't read magazines. He's completely cut them out of his life, because he really does feel that we're living in some kind of Orwellian nightmare now, and that everything that you hear now contributes to turning you into a robot!

And when I was at Findhorn, I met this extraordinary English tree expert, who had devoted his life to saving trees. He just got back from Washington, lobbying to save the redwoods. He's eighty-four years old and he always travels with a back-pack 'cause he never knows where he's gonna be tomorrow! And when I met him at Findhorn he said to me: "Where are you from?" And I said: "New York." He said: "Ah, New York! Yes, that's a very interesting place. Do you know a lot of New Yorkers who keep talking about the fact that they want to leave but never do?" And I said: "Oh, yes!" And he said: "Why do you think they don't leave?" I gave him different banal theories. He said: "Oh, I don't think it's that way at all." He said: "I think that New York is the new model for the new concentration camp, where the camp has been built by the inmates themselves, and the inmates are the guards, and they have this pride in this thing they've built, they've built their own prison. And so they exist in a state of schizophrenia, where they are both guards and prisoners. And as a result they no longer have, having been lobotomized, the capacity to leave the prison they've made, or to even see it as a prison. And then he went into his pocket and he took out a seed for a tree, and he said: "This is a pine tree." He put it in my hand and he said: "Escape, before it's too late."

You see, actually, for two or three years now Chiquita and I have had this very unpleasant feeling that we really should get out. No, we really should feel like Jews in Germany in the late thirties. Get out of here! Of course, the problem is where to go, 'cause it seems quite obvious that the whole world is going in the same direction. You see, I think it's quite possible that the nineteen-sixties represented

the last burst of the human being before he was extinguished. And that this is the beginning of the rest of the future now, and that from now on there'll simply be all these robots walking around, feeling nothing, thinking nothing. And there'll be nobody left almost to remind them that there once was a species called a human being, with feelings and thoughts. And that history and memory are right now being erased, and soon nobody will really remember that life existed on the planet!

Now, of course, Björnstrand feels that there's really almost no hope. And that we're probably going back to a very savage, lawless, terrifying period. Findhorn people see it a little differently. They're feeling that there'll be these "pockets of light" springing up in different parts of the world, and that these will be in a way invisible planets on this planet, and that as we, or the world, grow colder, we can take invisible space journeys to these different planets, refuel for what it is we need to do on the planet itself, and come back. And it's their feeling that there have to be centers, now, where people can come and reconstruct a new future for the world. And when I was talking to Gustav Björnstrand, he was saying that actually, these centers are growing up everywhere now! And that what they're trying to do, which is what Findhorn was trying to do, and in a way what I was trying to do...I mean, these things can't be given names, but in a way, these are all attempts at creating a new kind of school, or a new kind of monastery. And Björnstrand talks about the concept of reserves, islands of safety, where history can be remembered, and the human being can continue to function in order to maintain the species through a dark age.

In other words we're talking about an underground, which did exist in a different way during the Dark Ages among the mystical orders of the Church. And the purpose of this underground is to find out how to preserve the light, life, the culture. How to keep things living. You see, I keep thinking that what we need is a new language, a language of the heart, languages in the Polish forest where language wasn't needed. Some kind of language between people that is a new kind of poetry, that's the poetry of the dancing bee that tells us where the honey is. And I think that in order to create that language, you're going to have to learn how you can go through a looking glass into another kind of perception, where you have that sense of being united to all things. And suddenly, you understand everything.

Dialectical Religion

Illuminism is a dialectical religion. It's always evolving. Since it is founded on ontological mathematics, it changes as ontological mathematical knowledge grows. There are no holy books in Illuminism. There are no prophets. Faith and mysticism are incompatible with Illuminism, and unacceptable.

Gibberish

RT: "I know nothing, I believe I am everything. If you think you know everything I'm sure you are mistaken because only everything can know itself truly. We can when we are not bound by these mortal forms but not as we are typing here. I am but a vessel for the divine eternal spirit within."

Imagine going through life as RT, a person wholly estranged from reason, a person mumbling deranged mantras to himself. What's so alarming is that RT thinks he is profound and right. He doesn't realise he's an utterly irrational person who has no idea what he is saying, and is just running sequences of words together, almost randomly.

JD: “Anyone who says, ‘I believe’ is not an Illuminist. Illuminists believe nothing. They know or they don’t.”

Correct.

Assisted Killing

Abrahamists are opposed to assisted killing, yet they all revere Abraham who was prepared to kill his own son because a voice in his head commanded it!

Real Genius

Unlike a real genius, Einstein was unwilling to boldly stand against the grain, to usher in radically new ways of thinking, to contradict the prevailing paradigm, to contemplate the most radical implications of his own theories. Like all members of the second rank of geniuses, Einstein censored himself, distorted his thinking to make it compatible with the popular prejudices of the day, with “common sense”. Even when he opposed the standard interpretation of quantum mechanics, he wasn’t willing, in order to explain quantum mechanics, to contemplate a rational mathematical reality underlying science. As an empiricist, he was unable to beat the Copenhagen school because only a rationalist argument can defeat them.

Suicidal Faith

“In Islamic tradition, Ibrahim (Abraham) was commanded by God to leave his wife Hajar (Hagar) and their infant son alone in the desert between Al-Safa and Al-Marwah with only basic provisions to test their faith. When their provisions were exhausted, Hagar went in search of help or water. To make her search easier and faster, she went alone, leaving the infant Ismail (Ishmael) on the ground.”
– Wikipedia

Why does Allah always have tests of faith very likely to result in death? Abraham and his wife would be locked up in today’s world for their dangerous and despicable abandonment of their child. They would be regarded as unfit parents and their children would be taken into care. Shouldn’t all Abrahamic parents be declared unfit? They all endorse a would-be child killer (Abraham).

“Nothing has a stronger influence psychologically on their environment and especially on their children than the un-lived life of the parent.” – Carl Jung

And the beliefs of the parents.

In fact, the greatest influence on your life is your own un-lived life.

New Agers

New Agers hate the formal discipline of a religion. They don’t want to fully sign up. They want to partake of it, then leave it, and move onto the next thing. They want the experience without committing. They want the thing without the thing. Everything is for their convenience and self-indulgence.

Princess Syndrome

“It seems like being a princess is what it’s all about. Gotta be a princess to be a cool kid.” – Lily Gander

Meaningless Information

“We live in a world where there is more and more information, and less and less meaning.” – Jean Baudrillard

Principles

Einstein’s principle of relativity is either telling us something fundamental about ultimate reality, or it isn’t. If it isn’t, who cares what it says? Why should we pay any attention to it? Is science now just a self-contained joke, entirely cut off from reality in itself?

The Simple Minded

You get idiots who argue in the following way: most religions are absurd, therefore all religions are absurd. This is a non sequitur, and says a whole lot about the people who make the claim (who are invariably incredibly stupid). What these people want to promote is the message that all religions are preposterous, irrational cults. In fact, when a religion is rational – specifically, mathematical – it’s the best thing conceivable, and saves humanity from the death cults of materialism and Buddhism, which irrationally deny the existence of the immortal monadic soul.

Misotheism

“Misotheism is the ‘hatred of God’ or ‘hatred of the gods’. In some varieties of polytheism, it was considered possible to inflict punishment on gods by ceasing to worship them. ... It is comparable to the original meaning of Greek *atheos* of ‘rejecting the gods, rejected by the gods, godforsaken’. Strictly speaking, the term connotes an attitude towards the gods (one of hatred) rather than making a statement about their nature. Bernard Schweizer (2002) stated ‘that the English vocabulary seems to lack a suitable word for outright hatred of God... [even though] history records a number of outspoken misotheists’, believing ‘misotheism’ to be his original coinage.” – Wikipedia

The task is to hate all Mythos Gods, and all Mythos prophets and gurus.

Novels

“Fiction grows out of the shortcomings of history.” – Novalis

Mythos arises out of ignorance of Logos.

Green Light and Red Light People

The Green Light Man finds that every traffic light is green for him, every door opens for him, everyone says Yes to him. He encounters no barriers or obstacles in life. His progress is smooth and effortless. The super rich, the people of privilege, inhabit the Green Light World. In Snakes and Ladders for the rich, there are only ladders and no snakes. They are always going UP! They are always ascending to heaven.

The rest of the world comprises Red Light People: they are always stopped at traffic lights, doors are always closed in their faces. Everyone always says “No” to them. In Snakes and Ladders for

these people, there are only snakes, and never any ladders. They are always descending, falling, plunging, collapsing. They are always going down into the deadly snake pit, or into hell itself.

The God Series

The *God Series* is contra mundum. It attacks all mainstream religions, and science. It does not accept the world as it is, and looks forward to a New World, and a HyperHumanity to populate it.

“Enlighten the people generally, and tyranny and oppressions of body and mind will vanish like evil spirits at the dawn of day.” – Thomas Jefferson

“And once you are awake, you shall remain awake eternally.” –Nietzsche, *Thus Spoke Zarathustra* – *A Book For All And None*

Thoughts

“There is nothing noble in being superior to your fellow man; true nobility is being superior to your former self.” – Ernest Hemingway

Self-overcoming is always the hardest and most rewarding task.

“Nobody ever figures out what life is all about, and it doesn’t matter. Explore the world. Nearly everything is really interesting if you go into it deeply enough.” – Richard Feynman

If you haven’t figured out what life is all about, you haven’t lived at all, or you have lived *wrongly*. Scientists such as Feynman – people who believe that life is meaningless, purposeless and pointless, and that it comes miraculously from lifeless atoms – are as wrong and crazy as any religious believers. Scientists believe in materialism, but ultimate reality is immaterial. Scientists are as wrong as they can be. They got only one thing right ... they added math to science, but they bungled even that because they didn’t add it properly, fully and analytically.

“You have power over your mind – not outside events. Realise this, and you will find strength.” – Marcus Aurelius

The more powerful your mind, the more you can control outside events. The Mind of “God” can control all outside events.

“Make everything as simple as possible, but not simpler.” – Albert Einstein

How would a scientist know if they had arrived at the simplest possible explanation? They have no criterion for doing so. If you can’t define what “simplest” is, nor can you know if it couldn’t and shouldn’t be any simpler.

“Simplicity is the ultimate form of sophistication.” – Leonardo da Vinci

Ultimate simplicity is mathematics.

“You may not control all the events that happen to you, but you can decide not to be reduced by them.” – Maya Angelou

It’s your choice whether the world crushes you or not.

“What I learned on my own I still remember.” – Nassim Nicholas Taleb

Self-learning is always the best learning. The geniuses are the greatest self-learners. They have no one else to learn from. No one else has thought their thoughts. Their thoughts are beyond all other thoughts. However, nothing is worse than a poorly educated, arrogant self-learner, who invariably learns nothing.

“I have a theory that the truth is never told during the nine-to-five hours.” – Hunter S Thompson

The working world is not a place of truth. Nor is the scientific world.

“America ... just a nation of two hundred million used car salesmen with all the money we need to buy guns and no qualms about killing anybody else in the world who tries to make us uncomfortable.” – Hunter S Thompson

Capitalism has ruined the American people.

“Absolute truth is a very rare and dangerous commodity in the context of professional journalism.” – Hunter S Thompson

It’s not dangerous at all ... because it never appears in professional journalism.

“The music business is a cruel and shallow money trench, a long plastic hallway where thieves and pimps run free, and good men die like dogs.” – Hunter S Thompson

Like the rest of life, in other words.

Jane Austen said, “[A novel is] three or four families in a Country Village.” ... Snore. That’s not a novel. That’s a local newspaper.

Anger

“Anger is a gift.” – Aristotle, and, later, Malcolm X

“I am by nature warlike. To attack is among my instincts. ... the *aggressive* pathos belongs as necessarily to strength as the feeling of revengefulness and vindictiveness does to weakness.” – Nietzsche

“Usually when people are sad, they don’t do anything. They just cry over their condition. But when they get angry, they bring about a change.” – Malcolm X

We got a lot of people saying that the AC project was full of anger. And your point is, caller? Anyone who is not enraged about human stupidity must belong to the legions of the stupid (the damned). We could be living in paradise right now – if humans weren’t infected by unreason, faith, mysticism, empiricism, worship of emotions and the senses, and so on.

As Aristotle said, “Anybody can become angry – that is easy, but to be angry with the right person and to the right degree and at the right time and for the right purpose, and in the right way – that is not within everybody’s power and is not easy.” Those people who are opposed to anger are opposed to changing the world for the better.

You ask humanity to seek for, and learn, the language of Truth, and what do they do? They kneel and pray, or they sit cross-legged and meditate. WTF! They certainly don’t pick up a book on how to

reason, or how to perform Fourier mathematics.

Jungian feeling types will always cling to an emotional understanding of reality, and an emotional “logic”. Jungian feeling types are Abrahamists and emotional New Agers who preach “love, light and peace.”

Jungian sensing types will always cling to a sensory understanding of reality, and a sensory “logic”. Jungian sensing types are scientists, atheists, agnostics, skeptics, nihilists, and autistics.

Jungian intuitive types – if they don’t combine their intuition with reason – will always cling to a mystical and meditative understanding of reality. Jungian intuitive types are typically drawn to Eastern religion and New Age mysticism (where quantum mechanics collides with “consciousness”).

Only Jungian thinking types (rationalists) can arrive at a truly rational, intelligible explanation of reality that avoids human emotions, the human senses and human mysticism.

In essence, you will agree with us if you are rational, and you will oppose us and hate us if you’re not. So it goes. That’s the nature of the human condition.

Are true statements emotional statements, sensing statements, intuitive statements or rational statements? The only things that are eternally, infallibly true are the truths of reason, and those are simply the truths of ontological mathematics. All emotional statements are temporal, contingent, and ever-changing. You can love a person one moment, and hate them the next. No sane person would ever claim that our fickle, unreliable, frequently delusional feelings could ever lead us to the Truth. Sadly, the world is full of the insane.

All sensory statements are based on the fallible, unreliable, ever-changing human sensory capacities. Like human feelings, they are mired in temporality and contingency, and are wholly entangled with the human condition, and have no validity beyond that. How can you use the human senses to understand the reality that existed prior to the existence of the human senses? As for intuition, this can link us to the Truth, but only when it’s harnessed to reason. Otherwise, it degenerates into mysticism.

We already know who will support us and who will despise us. Rationalists and rational intuitives will come to us. Abrahamists, Karmists, New Agers, scientific materialists, empiricists, “skeptics”, atheists and agnostics will all denounce us and troll us. So it goes.

We don’t care about our enemies. Our mission is to bring together in one group all of the brightest, hardest-working, most meritorious, most rational people in the world, in order to create a true Age of Reason, a Second and Final Enlightenment.

The First “Enlightenment” was about empiricism, not rationalism. Science, not mathematics, ruled. Now we need mathematics to rule, and science to be its servant.

Only math provides definitive answers. If you don’t get that, you are clueless, and everything you say about reality is false. So it goes. The human race has always had a Will to Lies, not a Will to Truth. It has always rejected the Truth (= mathematics). But that will change, and we shall be the ones who change it.

Plato, a great rationalist, gave humanity the Allegory of the Cave thousands of years ago, yet humanity still prefers the cave to the light.

“Socrates continues, saying that the freed prisoner would think that the real world was superior to the world he experienced in the cave; ‘he would bless himself for the change, and pity [the other prisoners]’ and would want to bring his fellow cave dwellers out of the cave and into the sunlight.

“The returning prisoner, whose eyes have become acclimated to the light of the sun, would be blind when he re-enters the cave, just as he was when he was first exposed to the sun. The prisoners, according to Socrates, would infer from the returning man’s blindness that the journey out of the cave had harmed him and that they should not undertake a similar journey. Socrates concludes that the prisoners, if they were able, would therefore reach out and kill anyone who attempted to drag them out of the cave.” – Wikipedia

You love it in the Cave. What would you do without the darkness of ignorance that you carry around with you? The Truth is not for the likes of you. You are the endarkened, not the enlightened. The light of reason will never illuminate your life. That’s your choice. No one ordered you to believe absurd things. No one makes you keep believing.

“Those who are able to see beyond the shadows and lies of their culture will never be understood, let alone believed, by the masses.” – Plato

The Freak

It’s almost impossible for an unconventional person to succeed in the conventional world. If he *does* succeed, he changes everything.

Drink

“That’s the problem with drinking, I thought, as I poured myself a drink. If something bad happens you drink in an attempt to forget; if something good happens you drink in order to celebrate; and if nothing happens you drink to make something happen.” – Charles Bukowski

We’ll drink to that!

“Whenever the devil harasses you, seek the company of men or drink more, or joke and talk nonsense, or do some other merry thing. Sometimes we must drink more, sport, recreate ourselves, and even sin a little to spite the devil, so that we leave him no place for troubling our consciences with trifles. We are conquered if we try too conscientiously not to sin at all. So when the devil says to you: do not drink, answer him: I will drink, and right freely, just because you tell me not to.” – Martin Luther

Martin Luther ... plainly an alcoholic!

The Many Paths?

People say that there are many paths to the Truth, to enlightenment. Really? Go on then, rationally justify that claim. Does a math question in a school exam have as many right answers as there are students? Or is there only one right answer that all students must arrive at, or get the question wrong? If we give every student’s answer the same weight, *i.e.* everyone gets the same mark regardless of whether they actually provided the right answer then we have told the world that we don’t care about rightness, correctness, standards, the Truth. We will accept anything as right, which means we accept nothing as right, since we are not in the game of right and wrong at all, but only of acceptance and relativism.

People, especially feelings types, hate to be told they are wrong. It makes them feel really bad. But

we, as those who care about the Truth rather than the fragile feelings of those who are compulsively wrong, aren't here to soft soap those who believe they can choose any old way to "enlightenment". They believe that if they pick up some book about some guy who sat under a tree thousands of years ago, or listen to some New Age guru blabbering on about quantum mechanics and feelings, or some populist writer telling them to be "Mindful" (which actually seems to involve abandoning your mind entirely!) then they will be saved, and know the "Truth" of reality. Oh dear.

These people are absolutely deluded, absolutely in denial, absolutely clueless. Reality doesn't have countless right answers. It has exactly one. As in any exam, if you don't get the right answer, you have ipso facto got the wrong answer, and you have failed.

We have provided you with the means to get the right answer, but, unless you are rational, you will mock everything we say, just as you sneered at your math teachers at school because you hated the idea that math, at which you were totally useless, had any relevance at all to your life. If reality is about math and you are shit at math, you're fucked aren't you? Rather than try to learn math and thus get the right answer, and pass life's exam, you say, "Fuck math ... it's total garbage." That's the attitude taken by all losers and failures. They want reality to accommodate them rather than accept that they have to accommodate reality.

What will you do when Ronnie Real comes calling? Ronnie Real never lies. He always tells it like it is, and he never cares about your feelings. Are you going to lie to Ronnie Real? Are you going to tell him that reality has as many answers as there are people like you, and all of you are right, and none of you are wrong? Tell Ronnie Real whatever you like. He doesn't care what you believe. He gets on with being real ... unlike you!

Every mother of a Spartan warrior said to her son, "Come back with your shield, or on it." That is, you must be victorious or die. There can be no retreat.

We like that clarity. Feelings types despise clarity. They want everything to be a big soppy mush where everyone is told they are right and no one ever says under any circumstances that you are wrong and you have well and truly fucked up. Feeling types can't bear the pain of failure, so they simply deny that they have failed, and they do that by claiming that everyone is right and there are as many paths to the Truth as there are people.

Telegony

Telegony: non-parental genetic inheritance: from ancient Greek *tèle* “far” and *gonos* “offspring”.

“Telegony is a theory in heredity, holding that offspring can inherit the characteristics of a previous mate of the female parent; thus the child of a widowed or remarried woman might partake of traits of a previous husband. Previous experiments on several species failed to provide any evidence that offspring would inherit any character from their mother’s previous mates. A similar phenomenon, whereby environmental (non-genetic) traits were passed, was later discovered in a species of fly.” – Wikipedia

Telegony – the idea that the physical traits of previous sexual partners could be passed on to future children (i.e. your child might resemble a previous sexual partner rather than her actual father) – was deeply subversive. For this reason, medieval kings were prohibited from marrying divorcees who had been pregnant by other men. Wikipedia says, “The idea of Telegony goes back to Aristotle. ... The theory, expounded as natural history by Aristotle, was accepted throughout Antiquity and revived with the rediscovery of Aristotle in the Middle Ages. ... It implies that the signs of the individual, are not only inherited from his parents, but also from other males, from which his/her mother had a previous pregnancy. ... This was part of the resistance to the marriage in 1361 of Edward, the Black Prince, heir to the throne of Edward III of England, with Joan, the Fair Maid of Kent, who had been previously married: their progeny, it was thought, might not be completely of his Plantagenet blood.”

“Like the other heroes, as they are called, he [Parnassos, founder of Delphi] had two fathers; one they say was the god Poseidon, the human father being Cleopompus.” – Pausanias

“The concept of telegonic impregnation was expressed in Greek mythology in the origins of Greek heroes. Such double fatherhood, one father immortal, one mortal, was a familiar feature of Greek heroes like Theseus, who had a human and a divine father, doubly conceived in the same night. By the understanding of sex in antiquity, the mix of semen gave Theseus a combination of divine as well as mortal characteristics; this explained the hero’s more-than-human nature.” – Wikipedia

Jesus Christ is *not* telegonic since Joseph was never claimed to be his mortal father. Christianity would make much more sense if the “Son of God” was telegonic, *i.e.* human with divine imprinting, rather than some bizarre (and impossible) hybrid of human and God.

If male sperm provides the form of the child, and the female provides only the matter, it follows that male sperm that never resulted in a pregnancy, but which is still present somehow in the womb, can influence a future pregnancy.

Maternal Impressions

“Telegony, or the more general doctrine of ‘maternal impressions’, was known in Ancient Israel. The book of Genesis describes Jacob inducing goats and sheep in Laban’s herds to bear striped and spotted young by placing dark wooden rods with white stripes in their watering troughs.” – Wikipedia

If the doctrine of “maternal impressions” were true, the world could be changed overnight, just by constructing the right environment.

Telegony and Love

“Whomever the woman loves, to him those who are born are like; if her husband, they are like her husband; if an adulterer, they are like the adulterer. Often when a woman sleeps with her husband, but while her heart is with the adulterer with whom she is accustomed to unite, she bears the one whom she bears so that he is like the adulterer.” – the Gospel of Philip

Some Gnostics made telegony spiritual, psychological and emotional rather than physical. Love, not genetics, was what determined what a woman’s children looked like. Love conquered all, including the physical. This would of course be an easy way of identifying whom a woman truly loved.

Odysseus’ son was called Telegonus, perhaps meaning that Odysseus – during his epic travels – was physically far from his offspring.

Telegony: could previous lovers influence the appearance of future children? Could offspring resemble a mother’s previous mates? Could the physical traits of previous sexual partners be passed on to future children?

In some versions of the theory, merely having sex with someone could result in telegony. In other versions, a woman had to have been previously impregnated by a man before it could have an effect on future children by other men. We might imagine the first male lover as having moulded the woman’s womb with the first pregnancy, thus affecting all future pregnancies, which acquire features of the mould.

The Twins

“Sometimes in Greek myth the result [of divine telegony] could be twins, one born divine of a divine father, the other human of a human sire: see *Dioscuri*.” – Wikipedia

“Dioscuri, also called (in Latin) Castor and Pollux. Dioscuri from Greek Dioskouroi, ‘Sons of Zeus’: in Greek and Roman mythology, twin deities who succoured shipwrecked sailors and received sacrifices for favourable winds. They were the children of Leda and either Zeus, the king of the gods, or Tyndareus, Leda’s mortal husband and the king of Lacedaemon. According to the usual version, Castor was the son of Tyndareus and thus was mortal, while Pollux was the son of Zeus (who famously had approached Leda in the form of a swan).” – *Encyclopædia Britannica*

The Carpers

If you disagree with us, the rational thing to do is move on and find something you can be positive about. Bizarrely, that’s not what happens. People hang around our work for years, bitching about us, creating Facebook pages to bitch about us, and recruiting others to bitch about us too. What sad people. Don’t they have a life?

These people are completely defined by us. They say they reject everything we say, yet they do

nothing but obsessively come back to our work. There are countless things to do in life, yet they have chosen to define themselves by opposing us. Why are they so disturbed and troubled by us? Why do they follow us around year after year? Can't they move on with their lives? Have they got nowhere else to go? Surely David Icke is their kind of guy.

They're at Stage 1 on the Schopenhauer scale: "All truth passes through three stages. First, it is ridiculed. Second, it is violently opposed. Third, it is accepted as being self-evident."

The great people of the world are those who can recognise the Truth as soon as they encounter it, rather than mocking it.

People who have never read the AC Project ask us to explain the secrets of existence on a Facebook page. Imagine Einstein being asked to use Facebook to convey the general theory of relativity, and to dump all the math because "the universe isn't math" (or science), "and math is really boring".

We're going to put in as much effort into doing what these people want as they do to studying our work, *i.e.* none at all.

We see the AC Project being described as "controlled opposition". Controlled by whom? To what end? Well to whatever conspiracy agenda the people who make this absurd claim are subscribing.

"The Dunning-Kruger effect is a cognitive bias wherein unskilled individuals suffer from illusory superiority, mistakenly assessing their ability to be much higher than is accurate. This bias is attributed to a metacognitive inability of the unskilled to recognize their ineptitude. Conversely, highly skilled individuals tend to underestimate their relative competence, erroneously assuming that tasks that are easy for them are also easy for others.

"David Dunning and Justin Kruger of Cornell University have postulated that the effect is the result of internal illusion in the unskilled, and external misperception in the skilled: 'The miscalibration of the incompetent stems from an error about the self, whereas the miscalibration of the highly competent stems from an error about others.'" – Wikipedia

Our work attracts legions of people manifesting the Dunning-Kruger effect. We get people saying that we are obviously wrong because love is so much more important than math and science. Er, when did love cure cancer, invent the internet, put men on the moon, and allow us to watch morons thousands of miles away on TV? What's love made of? How is it transmitted?

Whatever can be said about the virtues of love, no sane person would ever try to address ontology, epistemology and metaphysics by playing love songs. It's literally impossible to reason with someone who thinks that love is the way to explain reality, or that love, rather than reason, is what humanity lacks.

Stalin

"Death is the solution to all problems. No man – no problem." –
Joseph Stalin

And he certainly knew how to solve his problems!

“I believe in one thing only, the power of human will.” – Joseph Stalin

Hitler believed the same.

“It is enough that the people know there was an election. The people who cast the votes decide nothing. The people who count the votes decide everything.” – Joseph Stalin

Neither the voters nor the counters decide anything. It’s the people who control the economy who decide everything. In “democratic” capitalism, banks, corporations and “markets” run the economy, not governments, which merely spend the money generated from taxation.

“We don’t let them have ideas. Why would we let them have guns?” – Joseph Stalin

American capitalism bombards the masses with nonsense ideas, and gives them all the guns they want!

“You cannot make a revolution with silk gloves.” – Joseph Stalin

So many liberals want a revolution that involves absolutely no struggle, effort or sacrifice. They want the thing without the thing. They will the end, but not the means.

“The writer is the engineer of the human soul.” – Joseph Stalin

The mathematician is the only person who can define, explain and engineer the human soul.

The Dumb Geniuses

Being highly intelligent in a stupid world is the same as being stupid. Or even worse.
Being sane in an insane world is the same as being insane. Or even worse.

The Sound of Empty Vessels

EN: “The universe has a beginning in nonexistence and will end in nonexistence. Therefore: There is no past and no future, because the past and future become relevant only when something changes. When something is, then there is no past and future, but only the present. Of course, the meaning of present will be different, quite different. For us, present means something which exists between the past and the future. But if there is no past and no future, then the present will be something very different. It is not something in between the past and future. The present is just a moment – a moment between two nonexistentals: the past that has gone and is no more and the future that has not yet come. Between these two nonexistentals, one present moment exists. That is impossible. Between two nonexistentals there can be no existence. It only appears so.”

How can nonexistence produce existence (its opposite)? How can existence have a “beginning” in nonexistence? For what reason? By what mechanism? How can existence stand between two non-existences? How can nonexistence have an “appearance” – which immediately makes it an existent, hence different from nonexistence. EN is a classic example of someone who strings words together almost randomly, yet believes he’s saying something profound. He’s saying nothing at all, at least nothing with any meaning. Buddhism is infested with people like EN. We want all such people purged from Illuminism. We can have no place for these mystical irrationalists making unintelligible statements. We’re sick and tired of incomprehensible Buddhist claptrap.

PseudoScience?

RP: “I support this group to support meritocracy, not pseudoscience.”

Science is a pseudoscience. Mathematics is the only true science. We want to purge from our movement all closed-minded people suffering from scientism.

The Impossibility

It’s *impossible* to understand reality non-mathematically. Science is comprehensible only to the extent that it uses math. Mythos religion is incomprehensible. Philosophy is intelligible only when it makes rational statements consistent with mathematics, and is in desperate need of a total mathematical overhaul ... the one provided by ontological mathematics.

The Plan

MS: “The revolution begins. The age of the divine race approaches. Meritocracy is the best system to get us where we want to be. Out with the failed old world order system.”

That’s the plan!

Achievement

There are people who achieve things, and there are people who talk about achieving things. On Facebook pages, you can get groups of people who want to achieve something, but then people show up on those pages who just want to bicker, argue, promote their own agendas and beliefs, and soon enough all hope of achieving everything has gone. If you want a Facebook page to accomplish anything, step one is to drive out all of those people who have no interest in accomplishing anything

and just want to bitch, carp, troll, put others down and big themselves up. If a Facebook page clearly isn't on your wavelength, why are you there ... if not to cause trouble, and disrupt it for everyone else?

The disruptors always claim to be on the side of free speech. No one is denying them their free speech. They can say whatever they like ... on their own Facebook page. They have no right to inflict their opinions on others who have no interest in them. That's tyranny, the opposite of free speech. We have stated our position. If you don't like what we say, go and find something you like. Why are you hanging around like a putrid odour? Have you got nothing else in your life? Are negativity and sabotage the only things that get it up for you these days?

Dysfunctional Facebook pages attract dysfunctional people, who then troll. What a waste of time and space.

Stories and People

Are stories shaped by people ... or are people shaped by stories?

Latin Wisdom

Corpus delicti: The body of a crime. The facts of a crime.

Damnant quod non intelligunt: They (people) condemn what they do not understand.

Facta, non verba! ... Deeds, not words!

Hannibal ante portas! ... Hannibal is at the door! The enemy/danger is at the door!

In flagrante delicto: While the crime is blazing. Caught in the act.

Mundus vult decipi, ergo decipiatur: The world wants to be deceived, so let it be deceived!

Nemo me impune lacessit (Motto of Scotland): No one strikes me with impunity.

Nocebo: I will harm. (The nocebo effect is the opposite of the placebo effect. A nocebo has no medical effect, yet worsens one's medical condition because of one's belief that it will do so.)

Parva scintilla saepe magnam flamam excitat: A small spark often initiates a large flame.

Primus inter pares: First among equals.

Simplex sigillum veri: Simplicity is the feature of truth.

Stultorum infinitus est numerus: Infinite is the number of fools.

Terra incognita: An unknown land, an unexplored land.

Timeo Danaos et dona ferentes: "I fear the Greeks, even when they bring gifts. Do not trust to the kindness of a foe." – the Trojan prophet Laocoon (warning his countrymen about the Trojan Horse, the "gift" left by the supposedly departing Greeks).

Vae victis! ... Woe to the vanquished!

Vulnerant omnes, ultima necat: Every (hour) wounds, the last kills.

Nullius in verba: Nothing in words. Nothing by mere (words of) authority. See for yourself.

Verba movent, exempla trahunt: Words move people, examples draw/compel them. Deeds, not words, give the example.

Verba volant, scripta manent: Words fly away, writings remain.

Verbum sapienti satis est: A word to the wise is sufficient. Enough said.

Ab initio: From the beginning.

Alter ego: Another I.

Ave Caesar morituri te salutant! ... Hail, Caesar, those who are about to die salute you!

Casus belli: The occasion of war. An event or action that justifies a war or conflict.

Delenda est Carthago: Carthage must be destroyed.

Veritas numquam perit: Truth never perishes.

The Werewolf

Homo homini lupus: Man is a wolf to man.

The Exorcism of the Old World Order

“We shall turn back the evil upon our foes. We shall defend the People. We shall free all of those in the toils of the unclean spirit, caught up in the fearsome threats of the People’s ancient enemy, the sworn foe of the People, who befuddles and stupefies the human mind, throws it into terror, overwhelms it with fear and panic. We shall repel the Old World Order’s power, break asunder their snares and traps, put the unholy tempters to flight.

“Let vanish from the People’s souls the temptings of the mighty adversary. Let our ancient foes retreat in terror and defeat. Depart, transgressors. Depart, seducers, full of lies and cunning, foes of virtue, persecutors of the innocent, plunderers and oppressors of the People.

“Give place, abominable creatures, give way, you monsters, give way to Reason, in whom you found none of your works. Reason will strip you of your powers and lay waste your kingdom, bound you prisoner and neutralise your weapons. Reason will cast you forth into the outer darkness, where everlasting ruin awaits you and your abettors. To what purpose do you insolently resist? To what purpose do you brazenly refuse? For you are guilty before almighty Reason, whose laws you have transgressed. You are guilty before the whole human race, to whom you proffered by your enticements the poisoned cup of greed and selfishness. You are the eternal Foe of the Human Race. You are crime itself.”

It’s time for the New World Order. It’s time for the world to become enlightened. It’s time for the true Age of Reason, for the second and final Enlightenment. It’s time for the People, not the rich, to rule the world. The world has been under a great darkness ... rule by false religions, false ideologies, false leaders, false prophets, by wolves in sheep’s clothing, by those who think of nothing but fleecing the sheep.

The People have lacked the will to resist their tormentors and oppressors. They have welcomed the boot on their neck. They have knelt as slaves to their masters. They have praised and glorified the super rich – the very people who have destroyed their lives.

The poor can never prosper in a world run by the rich. The rich help their own ... their families, friends and allies. Why on earth would they help you? You mean nothing to them, yet your greatest dream is to join them. And that's why they have won thus far. You can't defeat your enemy if you want to become your enemy. You can win only once you have clearly identified your enemy, and sworn their destruction.

The New World Order concerns the wholesale annihilation of the Old World Order, of all the control mechanisms used by the rich elites to oppress the People. Anyone who is an enemy of the New World Order is a friend of today's ruling elites ... who will go on ruling forever unless they are overthrown.

Illuminism: The Ultimate Religion

Illuminism: The Secret Religion

Illuminism: The Logos Religion

Naturalism

All scientists and most modern philosophers reject “non-naturalistic” explanations, by which they mean “supernatural” explanations involving God, the mind, the soul, the spirit, the monad ... anything at all that is immaterial and outside space and time. To put it another way, scientists and modern philosophers all subscribe to materialism, and to “scientific” explanations involving space and time. No scientist and no philosopher has the slightest evidence or proof that anything called “matter” actually exists (indeed, there is overwhelming evidence and proof that it *doesn't* exist), yet they believe they are being rational by being “naturalistic”. Quantum mechanics, if nothing else, makes a nonsense of naturalism, yet scientists and philosophers simply ignore this inconvenient fact. Mathematics is non-naturalistic, yet there could be no science without it. Reason itself is immaterial and cannot be located in space and time. So, all the “naturalistic” explanations of science and modern philosophy are irrational, despite being regarded by their proponents as the essence of rationality!

The Deathbed Test

On your deathbed, will your greatest regret be that you didn't post enough inane, grammatically mangled, badly spelled, incoherent, bitching, trolling messages on Facebook? Is your social networking archive going to be the sum and substance of your life?

Wouldn't you like to do something important ... such as convert the world to Illuminism and meritocracy, to Truth and Reason?

Untrue Science

“Much of the scientific literature, perhaps half, may simply be untrue. Afflicted by studies with small sample sizes, tiny effects, invalid exploratory analyses, and flagrant conflicts of interest, together with an obsession for pursuing fashionable trends of dubious importance, science has taken a turn towards darkness. As one participant put it, ‘poor methods get results’. The Academy of Medical Sciences, Medical Research Council, and Biotechnology and Biological Sciences Research Council have now put their reputational weight behind an investigation into these questionable research practices. The apparent endemicity [i.e. pervasiveness within the scientific culture] of bad research behaviour is alarming. In their quest for telling a compelling story, scientists too often sculpt data to fit their preferred theory of the world. Or they retrofit hypotheses to fit their data. Journal editors deserve their fair share of criticism too. We aid and abet the worst behaviours. Our acquiescence to the impact factor fuels an unhealthy competition to win a place in a select few journals. Our love of ‘significance’ pollutes the literature with many a statistical fairytale. We reject important confirmations. Journals are not the only miscreants. Universities are in a perpetual struggle for money and talent, endpoints that foster reductive metrics, such as high-impact publication. National assessment procedures, such as the Research Excellence Framework, incentivise bad practices. And individual scientists, including their most senior leaders, do little to alter a research culture that occasionally veers close to misconduct.” – Richard Horton, Editor in chief of *Lancet*

When is science going to confront these issues, and the even deeper and greater one that science has chosen to oppose reason itself in favour of insane empiricist nostrums that are absolutely irrational and unintelligible?

“It is simply no longer possible to believe much of the clinical research that is published, or to rely on the judgment of trusted physicians or authoritative medical guidelines. I take no pleasure in this conclusion, which I reached slowly and reluctantly over my two decades as an editor of *The New England Journal of Medicine*.” – Dr. Marcia Angell

No one in science is incentivised to be right, to state the Truth. Rightness and Truth are not defined, and can never be defined in science. Science is all about what scientists provisionally believe is the best guess to explain the available observable data. There is no certainty in science, no provability, no infallibility. Everything is ad hoc and heuristic. Hidden variables are ideologically ignored. Reason and logic are ideologically ignored. Complete and consistent mathematics is ideologically ignored.

No Reason

Everyone who rejects the principle of sufficient reason rejects reason. Science and mainstream religion both reject the principle of sufficient reason, hence are formally irrational.

Ammit

Ammit, the crocodile-headed goddess of the Egyptian Underworld (Duat), was the ‘Devourer of the Dead’ and ‘Eater of Souls’. In the Book of the Dead, she serves as punisher and executioner. She waits in the Judgement Hall of the Two Truths during the ceremony of the Weighing of the Heart, and consumes those who are judged sinners.

The Egyptian Book of the Dead was a guide to how to proceed in the afterlife. It gave instructions on how to correctly address the gods of the Underworld, to answer their questions in the proper and expected manner, and to and persuade them that you had committed no evil.

A person who failed to answer questions correctly, or use the appropriate responses, was deemed to have led a sinful life, and their soul was surrendered to Ammit for destruction.

The Underworld

“Duat (pronounced ‘do-aht’) (also Tuat and Tuaut or Akert, Amenthes, Amenti, or Neter-khertet) was the realm of the dead in ancient Egyptian mythology. It was the realm of the deity Osiris and the residence of other gods and supernatural beings. The Duat was the region through which the sun god Ra travelled from west to east during the night, and where he battled Apep. It was also the place where people’s souls went after death for judgement, though that was not the full extent of the afterlife. Burial chambers formed touching-points between the mundane world and the Duat, and spirits could use tombs to travel back and forth from the Duat.” – Wikipedia

The Judgment

“Ancient Egyptian culture was obsessed with the idea of eternal life beyond death, and the need to avoid personal extinction. As a result, the culture exerted enormous resources in the development of theological and philosophical underpinnings of a belief in the migration of a soul from the material world to Tuat, the spiritual world. Magical formulae which revealed the passwords and spells required to gain admittance to the afterworld needed to be learned, so Books of the Dead which revealed such lore were deposited with the corpse. From the 18th Dynasty, a standardized belief in otherworldly Judgment took centre stage. In this notion, each soul had to approach the Hall of Two Truths, hear their deeds pronounced by Thoth, and have their hearts weighed by Osiris upon the scales of Ma’at, all in the presence of 45 Judges. If their hearts were light with purity, so be it; but if they were heavy with guilt, then the fires of the pit and the tender ministrations of Ammit would be their lot.” – Dr Harald Fuchs

Every Egyptian soul had to undergo this Day of Judgement.

The Second Death

Ammit resided near the scales of justice in Duat (the Egyptian Underworld). In the Hall of Two Truths, Anubis, the guardian and protector of the dead (and once the god of the dead), weighed the heart of a person against the feather of Ma’at, the goddess of Truth (hence the feather was the symbol of Truth). If the heart was judged impure, Ammit devoured it, preventing the person from continuing their voyage towards Osiris (god of the dead), and immortality.

When Ammit swallowed the heart, the remainder of the soul was believed to become restless forever. This was called “to die a second time”. This “second death” was feared even more than the first death. It entailed annihilation of all earthly memories, condemning the soul of the deceased to wander as a restless ghost for eternity, with no identity. (Interestingly, all Buddhists seek to shed their identity in exactly this way... how perverse!)

Ammit was said to stand by a lake of fire. If she did not personally devour a wicked heart, she would cast it into the fiery lake, ensuring its total destruction.

Ammit embodied all that the Egyptians feared: the threat to condemn them to eternal exile, restlessness and loss of identity.

To get past Ammit was to gain admission to the perfect afterlife (heaven). To fail to get past was to be sentenced to the fiery pit (hell).

The Feather of Truth

“In the Duat, the Egyptian Underworld, the hearts of the dead were said to be weighed against the single ‘Feather of Maat’, symbolically representing the concept of Maat, in the Hall of Two Truths. This is why hearts were left in Egyptian mummies while their other organs were removed, as the heart (called ‘ib’) was seen as part of the Egyptian soul. If the heart was found to be lighter or equal in weight to the feather of Maat, the deceased had led a virtuous life and would go on to Aaru. Osiris came to be seen as the guardian of the gates of Aaru after he became part of the Egyptian pantheon and displaced Anubis in the Ogdoad tradition. A heart which was unworthy was devoured by the goddess Ammit and its owner condemned to remain in the Duat.” – Wikipedia

Only “heavy hearts” failed the test. Balanced hearts got the benefit of the doubt. Light hearts soared to heaven.

The Hall of Two Truths

The Hall of Two Truths was where the actions of a mortal’s lives were examined. In the Illuminist Hall of Two Truths, you must choose between mathematical rationalism, and scientific empiricism, between Logos and Mythos.

The Negative Confessions

The soul of the dead was required to recite the “declaration of innocence”. This was addressed to Osiris and consisted of the denial of sinful actions (hence was negative rather than positive confession: a confession of what you didn’t do rather than what you did do).

The Assessor Gods

Forty-two Assessor Gods, or judges, examined the actions of a soul’s earthly life and could choose to press accusations that would ruin the soul’s chance of a perfect, eternal life in the Underworld. They were referred to as the “Council of Maat.”

Having endured the assessment, only then would the soul face the final test: the weighing of the heart. Anyone who failed the assessment obviously had a “heavy” heart, hence was doomed.

Maat and Judaism

It has been said that the Judaism, especially its Commandments, is derived from the sayings of Maat, *i.e.* the Jews are an Egyptian sect, which makes perfect sense given that the Jews were once Egyptian

slaves.

The Two Souls

The ancient Egyptians discussed the soul in terms of two primary components: Ka and Ba. However, the two terms are shrouded in mystery:

“The precise meaning of ka, ba, ach (akh), `shm (sekhem) and so on is no longer clear to us. Well-meaning scholars try again and again and again to force the Egyptian idea of the soul into our traditional categories without enabling us to understand even a little of it any better.” – J. J. Poortman, *Vehicles of Consciousness – the Concept of Hyllic Pluralism*

“A great deal, much of it contradictory, has been written about the Ka. Scarcely any other Egyptian concept has received so much or such different explanations.” – Jan Assmann, *Death and Salvation in Ancient Egypt*

Our understanding of cultural concepts is highly dependent on the notion of the cultural “subtext” – the things that are never spelled out because everyone in the culture knows what they are. The trouble is that we, in the present day, have an entirely different cultural subtext from the ancient Egyptians, and we project onto their world all of the assumptions we apply in the present day (which are irrelevant to the ancient Egyptians). It’s therefore staggeringly difficult to reconstruct exactly what they thought about the soul. Bear that in mind when researching Ka and Ba.

Imagine trying to reconstruct Christianity thousands of years from now if all you had to go on were fragments from various Christian books, and images on tombs. Think of all the different versions of Christianity: “Jewish” Christianity (the original Christianity of the Apostles), Pauline Christianity (the Christianity of St. Paul), Eastern Christianity, Western Roman Catholic Christianity, mystical Christianity, Gnostic Christianity, Protestant Christianity (including Lutheranism, Calvinism, Methodism, Baptism, Anglicanism, Quakerism, Puritanism, Pentecostalism, and so on), and all the various Christian heresies.

Given that all the different versions contradict each other, it would be impossible to arrive at any coherent view of what Christians actually believed. Catholic Christians, for example, look to a theology based on Plato, Aristotle and Neoplatonism – *i.e.* intellectual pagan philosophy – while Protestants reject all pagan philosophy and base everything on the literal word of the Bible. These worldviews have almost nothing in common.

Body and Soul

To get a handle on Ba and Ka, it’s necessary to understand what problem they are addressing. In modern religious thinking, you have a body and a soul. When your body dies, your soul survives and travels to Soul World. The details of this process are murky. Some theologians imply that the soul is an immaterial entity that can exist without any body at all. Other theologians imply that the soul gets a new, perfected body – the “spirit” body (an “etheric” or “astral” body).

The Egyptians were obsessed with the afterlife and wanted to know exactly what would happen after death. They weren’t interested in faith and speculation. They wanted detailed instructions – contained in their Books of the Dead – that they could study, learn by heart, and thus have all the

knowledge of what was to come, and what they were required to do. Therefore, the relationship between body and soul had to be exactly specified.

The Egyptians decided that we had two bodies: one for this mortal world, and one for the immortal world of the gods. The world of the gods comprised the Underworld (of Osiris) and the Overworld (the heavens of Ra). The World (the Earth) stood between them.

Our mortal body – the physical body that decays after death, the external part of the human that can be preserved only by mummification – was called Kha, and our immortal body Ka. The Kha was the double of the Ka. The Ka was our spirit body, containing all of the details of our appearance, and the Kha was its physical, Earthly manifestation. The Kha and Ka were bound together during our Earthly life, but, obviously, death broke that relationship.

So much for the body. What of the soul? Our soul was called the Ba. During Earthly life, the Ba was associated with the Kha, not with the Ka. The Ka was always present, but the Ba operated through the Kha because the Kha was in the World, while the Ka was designed for the AfterWorld (Underworld and Overworld).

Upon death, the Ba could no longer be linked to the Kha, and so had to decamp to the Ka, and thus have a body it could use in the Afterworld. The death rituals of the Egyptians concerned making the Ba's transition from physical to spiritual body as smooth as possible.

The Ba was the part of us that had moral agency, hence could be judged. It was the Ba that had to travel to the Hall of Two Truths. If the Ba was judged negatively, its metaphysical heart would be devoured, leaving nothing but bare soul energy that would go on forever, as a mere echo, a ghostly presence, or something that could be commandeered by demons.

Without its heart, the Ba had no identity, hence no means to identify the Ka it was supposed to join in order to live in the Afterworld.

Wicked souls experienced a second death, from which there could be no coming back. The Ba thereby permanently lost its identity. The Ka, without its Ba, was just a “spirit zombie”. Moreover, since the Ka was still linked to a Kha, which was now decomposing, the Ka would have no place to reside once the body had become dust. It could not move on to the Afterworld without its Ba. And, without its Kha, it no longer had a place in the World. It was condemned to be a ghostly entity, haunting its tomb, or where its body perished. As a zombie, it had minimal agency, and there was an implication that it would be unable to sustain itself, hence would just fade into oblivion in due course.

For the Egyptians, food was both physical and metaphysical (just as the Kha and Ka were). The Kha fed on the physical part of food, and the Ka on the metaphysical part. If the Ka could no longer access physical food, it was ipso facto getting no metaphysical food, hence was doomed.

A Ba that was deemed virtuous remained fully intact. It could then seek out its Ka, and merge with it to form the new immortal body-soul hybrid – the Akh – designed for the Afterworld rather the World. The Ba-Kha combination of mortal life was replaced by the Ba-Ka combination (Akh) of immortal life.

Mummification of the Kha was designed to ensure the Ka maintained a home while the Ba was being judged, and allowed the Ba to know exactly where to go to find its Ka.

If the Ka's proper Ba never returned, there was a suggestion that the Ba of a wicked person – a Ba that had lost its metaphysical heart – could enter the mummy and reanimate it, but as a lurching, murderous zombie rather than any kind of person.

Part of the confusion that surrounds Ba and Ka concerns the fact that both are referred to as the soul. In fact, only the Ba is genuinely the soul. The Ka is the soul *body*. The Ka has no personality or identity. All of that comes from the Ba. The Ba can exist independently of a body for a short time – during the period of judgment – but must then find its Ka to form the Akh.

Egyptian Time

“The ancient Egyptians distinguished between two types of time. One was *neheh*, a cyclical kind of time linked to the daily round of Ra, the sun god and characterized by the inexhaustible abundance of existence reflected in the sun’s rebirth and renewal.

“The other was *djet*, which was characterized by the continuation of that which had already been completed – as in a pyramid built centuries ago that still stood for all the world to see, or the way mummification preserved a corpse, for example – and was linked to the endless repose of Osiris, the god of the dead, who was also called *Wennefer*, ‘He Who Remains Matured’ or ‘He Who Lasts in Perfection.’

“*Neheh* was characterized by growth and change. When something had reached the culmination of its growth in *neheh*, it was thought to be able to endure forever in that form in *djet*. All that was alive existed in *neheh*, and all that was dead existed in *djet*.

“At night, when the sun god entered the realm of the dead, he and Osiris were united. *Neheh* and *djet* were also united for this brief period, before going their separate ways at dawn – Osiris to remain below the earth, and Ra to rise into the sky once more.

“...the ba was the part of the self that existed in *neheh* time. After death, the ba of the deceased would join the sun god in his daily journey through the sky – if, that is, the person to whom the ba belonged had lived a virtuous life.

“The ka was the part of the self that existed in *djet* time. In keeping with the stasis and fixity of *djet*, as well as its associations with the grave and the immobility of the earth below one’s feet, the ka was thought to be the part of the self that endured forever without change.

“When Ra returned to the underworld at night he was united with Osiris before departing for the sky again at daybreak. While Osiris and Ra were largely considered to be separate deities, no Egyptian gods had absolutely fixed, individual identities, which was due to the Egyptian view of the self as an inherently social thing defined by its relationships. When Ra and Osiris were united beneath the earth, they became the same god, at least provisionally. Thus, the ancient Egyptians often spoke of Ra as the ba of Osiris, and Osiris as the ka of Ra.

“When a pious person died, his or her ba was united with Ra, and made the solar voyage with him, while the deceased’s ka was united with Osiris and remained there in the underworld in perfect completion and rest. At night, accordingly, the person’s ba would reunite with the ka, and the two would become one again before going their separate ways in the morning. The dead thereby became immortal in two different ways, one in *neheh* and one in *djet*.” – Dan McCoy:

<http://egyptianmythology.org/concepts/the-ka-the-ba-and-the-parts-of-the-self/>

To regard Ra and Osiris as potentially the same God is something akin to regarding Dionysus as the shadow of Apollo (Apollo at night rather than during the day), or the Devil as an aspect of God. In Christianity, we see Father, Son and Holy Spirit all being treated as different and yet somehow One (three “persons” in one God). Although blurring the distinction between different gods can provide mystical insights, it can also lead to a total loss of clarity and definition.

What’s the point of saying that Osiris is the Ka of Ra, or Ra is the Ba of Osiris? In that case,

where is Osiris's unique Ba, and Ra's unique Ka? Do you want to be an individual, or twinned to someone else upon whom you are totally dependent, and he on you?

Where is the Akh of Ra and the Akh of Osiris? If they were in fact the same god, why did they have such different roles, tasks and identities? Why were they worshipped as wholly separate gods?

McCoy's scheme suggests two radically different ways of considering the relationship between Ba and Ka, one based on space and one on time. In the spatial view, we have an immortal body (Ka) located in space, and also a mortal body located in space (Kha). An immortal spatial Ba can link to either one. In the temporal view, we have a body (Ka) in *djet* time, and a mind (Ba) in *neheh* time. The physical body (Kha) is also in *neheh* time. This is a radically different worldview. Ba and Ka become separated in terms of their relation to time, rather than in terms of their relation to space.

The Ka and Ba

The Ka was believed to reside within the Earthly body, yet be independent of it. It could move, eat and drink at will (metaphysically rather than physically, of course), but it was restricted to staying in the tomb, inhabiting the body (mummy), or statues of the deceased.

The Ba, on the other hand, was the part of the soul that could embark on a journey to find and follow the gods. Via the Ba, the deceased could leave the tomb, and later come back and rejoin its Ka. The Ka and Ba had to be united to travel together into the Underworld, then reach the perfect afterlife (paradise).

The Ka was confined to the tomb until it could rejoin the Ba and travel to the afterlife. The tomb was its temporary dwelling-house. However, it would stay there forever if the Ba never came back for it, or it would escape as a ghost.

The Ba was the part of the soul that could move far afield. It could leave the tomb and revisit the dead person's haunts in the mortal world, and also journey in the Underworld. The Ba returned to the tomb following the judgement of its Earthly life, and united with the Ka to form the Akh that would enjoy the afterlife.

The Ka is equated to the etheric, astral, dream body, *i.e.* to a non-physical (spiritual) counterpart of the physical body that provides the blueprint for the form the body takes on entering this material. physical dimension. The Ba has been equated to the mind. The Akh (the Ka-Ba union of body and mind) is the perfected, immortal soul.

At death, the Ka stays in the tomb, while the Ba has something like an out-of-body experience while it faces judgment.

Embalmmment and mummification sufficiently delayed the decomposition of the body to allow time for the union of the Ka and Ba, *i.e.* time for the Ba to be judged and then find its Ka. Failure to unite guaranteed the second and final death.

The ancient Egyptians were desperate for the Ka to survive in the tomb, and for the Ba to survive its journey to judgment, so that the Akh could emerge and enter the world of immortality.

Should the deceased be deemed to have led a sinful life, the Ba (or, rather, the Ib part of it – the heart) was fed to Ammit.

When the heart was destroyed by Ammit, this was equivalent to permanently destroying the link between Ka and Ba. Ka, without Ba, would perish, while Ba, stripped of its heart and without Ka, would go on forever but just as bare life, without any defining character. Ba, with heart, but without

Ka, could function, but not lead a proper life. It would fail to become an Akh.

The Ka, with no temporal energy source of its own, would, as an echo (ghost) have to haunt the world, trying to sustain itself. However, it would eventually endure the second death and be annihilated.

The expectation was that if Ka and Ba could be reunited, the person would be fully reconstituted and perfected. Utterly transformed and transfigured, he would become a new Osiris, or new Ra, and be able to stand in the company of all the Gods.

Without the Ka, the Ba could have no form (shape). Without the Ba, the Ka could have no content (substance). Together, they formed a stable entity. Separately, they were unstable echoes and shadows, unable to cohere into anything substantive. Ka, on its own, had no inherent energy supply, and would perish without sustenance. Ba, on its own, was pure energy and could endure forever, but would be useless without a body to carry it. Ba, in its barest aspect, was pure zoe. It needed Ka to provide it with bios.

Eastern religion rejects the Ka, seeing it as the source of personalisation and individuation. Buddhists see the task as being one of overcoming individuation, and becoming pure, unformed, impersonal, unindividuated essence – part of the Cosmic Oneness. The ancient Egyptians would have found Buddhism incomprehensible since the goal Buddhism preaches is the opposite of what they wanted, and corresponds to what they regarded as the worst possible fate ... their essence going on restlessly forever, with no identity and no personality (just pure, undirected will in the Schopenhauerian sense). Isn't it remarkable that two religious groups can arrive at the exact opposite notion of their desired fate in the afterlife: what one group longs for, the other group regards as the worst possible outcome. One group longs to preserve their individuality; the other group regards their individuality as exactly the problem they are seeking to cure!

The central difficulty for the Egyptians was that they had no cultural notion of an immaterial domain outside space and time. So, they had to fit eternity and temporality, spirit and matter, into one world. The Underworld where the eternal afterlife took place wasn't in an different reality, dimension or domain. Rather, it was right under our feet, under the earth.

The Double

The Ka was the double of a person. It was a spiritual twin born with every person, and it lived on after the person died. A ghostly entity, it could sometimes be glimpsed outside the body.

The Double Double

According to some interpretations of Ka, there was both a higher, guardian angel-like Ka, and a lower Ka associated with knowledge learned on earth. The former was a kind of Jungian Self, and the latter a Jungian Ego, or the former a Transcendental Ego, and the latter an Empirical Ego.

The Akh

The Akh was the divine entity formed from the union of the Ka (body) and Ba (mind). The Akh was the transfigured person, capable of mingling with the gods.

Condemned criminals were denied proper burials, and their names were erased from the records. These steps ensured that the criminal couldn't survive in the Afterlife, hence would never become an Akh.

The Akh came into existence only after judgment was passed on the deceased, allowing the Ka and Ba to unite. (Prior to that, the Ka and Ba had led separate existences, albeit linked via their common relationship with the Kha.) The Akh was said to be able to visit the earth at will, meaning that it could impersonate (simulate) a physical human body. Gods could visit the earth in such a form (as avatars). According to some people, Jesus Christ was never a physical being on earth, but merely resembled one. He was always a spiritual being with a spiritual body, hence could not suffer physical death.

If Ba-Kha is our earthly essence, Ba-Ka (Akh) is our heavenly essence. The physical body is buried while the Akh – the Shining One – ascends into the sky, becoming a star (a theme taken up by Plato).

A Heavy Heart

Heavy hearts, weighed down by evil, are fed to Ammit. Just as the force of gravity pulls things down to the earth, so the force of evil pulls them into the orbit of Ammit.

Anubis

The soul (Ba) was subject to the judgment of Anubis, the jackal-headed God of Death. If it were deemed pure, it was sent to Osiris in paradise, the desired goal of all good Egyptians. If deemed impure, it was sent to Ammit, equivalent to everlasting hell.

Embalming

The bodies of the dead were embalmed (mummified) to give the Ka a place to continue residing, now that it no longer had access to a living body. Alternatively, a Ka statue could be provided, and the Ka would migrate into this.

The Ka was the ethereal or astral equivalent of the corporeal (physical) body. It continued to exist as a shadow, double or ghost even after the death of the physical body.

Tombs were built and filled with physical treasures, goods, food and drink, and so on, to allow the Ka to continue its existence.

Dead bodies were mummified to ensure a continuing link with the Ba. However, once the Ba and Ka had come together to form the Akh, the mummified body was no longer necessary. In other words, it was a short term expedient to allow the Ka to survive while the Ba was being judged, and before it had entered into union with the Ba.

Go To Your Ka

At death, a person was said to have gone to their Ka. On earth, the Ka needed to reside within a physical body. During earthly life, it resided in the Kha. At death, the Ka was found within either the mummy, or the tomb statue (called the Ka-statue), which served as a spare body if the corpse should be destroyed.

The Ka was said to be created at the same time as the Kha, but, provided it received nourishment, was immortal rather than mortal. It did not physically eat food, but extracted their metaphysical or spiritual essence.

The Ka always remained in close proximity to the body. False, or Ka doors – painted onto the tomb – gave the Ka (locked in a tomb with the corpse of the physical body) a means of leaving and returning to the tomb. In fact, oils, meats, cakes and all manner of implements were painted onto the tomb walls to provide everything the Ka might need.

Some people have interpreted the Ka to be equivalent to a noumenal will, outside space and time, standing behind a phenomenal will (Kha), inside space and time.

The Heart

The ancient Egyptians believed that the heart recorded all of the good and bad deeds of a person's life, hence was the essential component needed for the Ba to face its judgment in the afterlife. The heart was both physical and metaphysical (spiritual). The physical part was called the *Hat*, and the

metaphysical part the *Ib*. The *Ib* was said to be created by one small drop of blood taken from the mother's heart at conception.

The spiritual heart was a person's moral agent, the source of good and evil within a person. It was the centre of awareness and thought, hence the core of the *Ba*. The *Ba* without the *Ib* could have no identity, no character, no personality, no ability to think. Thus, the loss of the *Ib* to Ammit was equivalent to the death of the self.

For the Egyptians, and for Aristotle, the heart, and not the brain, was the home of what we now call the mind. The brain was considered unimportant – merely a cooling system. The *Ib*, being part of the *Ba*, could move freely.

The Animating Force

The *Ba* was the body's animating force. It was not considered to be something generic or disconnected from the body, but a specific force, focused on a specific body. It was depicted as a human-headed bird, hence capable of flying away from the body and tomb.

The *Ba* is best thought of as the person himself, akin to the Greek *psyche*, yet some commentators claim that the *Ba* comes into existence only after death, rather than being a component that was always present in the body throughout life. One might perhaps say that it comes into its own at death, rather than being tied to the body.

The *Ba* was considered to be material not immaterial, though it was of a much finer and rarefied type of matter than ordinary bodily matter.

A *Ba* that could not unite with its *Ka* after death continued to exist, but was not deemed "alive". In Aristotle's system, "prime matter" existed but had no life, since it lacked form. *Ba*, permanently sundered from *Ka*, became a kind of prime matter: pure potential, but no actualisation.

During a mortal life, *Ba* and *Ka* were a loose partnership. At death, they split apart and then had to enter a new, immortal, indissoluble partnership, via the *Akh*. Like Osiris, they became disconnected, and then needed to be reconnected. The Book of the Dead provided the formula for permitting their full union.

The dead physical body had to be preserved as long as possible to facilitate the *Ba* and *Ka* coming back together again. After the Judgment process, when the *Ba* was free to search for its *Ka*, it would be unable to find it without a definite tomb and body to go to, hence mummies, pyramids and tombs: the means to give the *Ba* the best possible chance of locating its *Ka*.

The Journey

The ancient Egyptians regarded the Underworld as a dangerous region that the soul had to traverse to get to Osiris and the Field of Rushes (paradise). The soul had to contend with gods, demons, strange creatures, gatekeepers, passwords, and so on. The last stage, before paradise, was the Hall of Final Judgment (the Hall of Two Truths). Here, souls would plead their case for entry into the afterlife, and be formally judged by Anubis, using Maat's Feather of Truth.

The soul had to stand before forty-two divine judges and proclaim its innocence of any wrongdoing during its lifetime, using the correct words and phrases provided by the Book of the Dead.

The Weighing of the Heart provided the definitive judgment since the heart contained a record of all the deceased's actions in life. Any heart heavier than the Feather of Truth was cast into darkness and oblivion, and surrendered to Ammit the Devourer.

Anyone who suspected they might fail the test could recite a particular spell from the Book of the

Dead. This was inscribed on their heart scarab amulet and was designed to prevent their heart from “betraying” them.

A successful soul was led to Osiris and welcomed into the afterlife. The Ba then had to collect its Ka and become the Akh that would live forever.

The Mystery of Death

“From the mystery of birth to the mystery of death, and through all the transformations which occur in between, the ancient Egyptians sought to answer the fundamental question ‘Who am I?’ During the New Kingdom, 1570-1070 BCE, a complex of somewhat vaguely defined and partially overlapping components both natural and supernatural were thought to make up the whole human being. These consisted of the body, the name, the heart, the shade or shadow, the akh, the ba, and the ka. The body, one’s physical appearance, was naturally recognized as a key to individual identity, as was the name: names were recycled within the family – with eldest sons assigned the name of their paternal grandfather and eldest daughters named after their mothers. The heart was credited with most of the functions we normally associate with the brain. The abstract shade – seemingly permanently bound to the body in sunny Egypt – symbolized the possibility of divine incarnation, as a reflection of God. The last three hieroglyphic terms present the greatest difficulties, since it is necessary not only to define each one separately, but also to determine the relationships which existed among them. The akh ‘effective’ designates the short term personal awareness or consciousness of the recently deceased before his or her successful transition to the Afterlife; ‘transfigured spirit’ or ‘ghost’ is an appropriate translation in many contexts. The ba ‘mystical power’, a sort of ‘spiritual body’ – with the same appetites and needs as the physical body – was the spiritual element marking the potential for an individual’s eternal existence; essentially an alter ego, bound to the body during life, it was released at death but had to reunite periodically with the mummy in order to sustain both. The ka ‘generative power’, symbol of the fertility of the Ancestors, was the expression of a person’s identity and position as a member of a family group, lineage, or clan; at death, it left the body and remerged with the divine Ancestors. These concepts help clarify how the short-lived individual envisioned his or her chances for survival in the Afterworld; but they also offer an explanation for the inequities so readily apparent in the highly stratified social organization of ancient Egypt, and provide a basis for understanding Egyptian ideas of Destiny or Fate.” – Lanny Bell, Brown University

In Bell’s account, we see the Ba being treated rather like many people’s conception of the Ka, while Bell’s version of the Ka is something associated with the family line – tying us to our ancestors – rather than being about the individual. The problems surrounding the interpretation of the Ba and Ka relate to the issues associated with all Mythos elements, and the ambiguities present in all manmade languages. Imagine trying to present all of the complexities of Christianity using pictures rather than words. Egyptians, with their hieroglyphics, were in this position. How would you use hieroglyphics to communicate the Christian message: “Jesus Christ is the Son of God, yet also one of the three persons of the One God, and he was fathered not by God the Father but by God the Holy Spirit impregnating the Virgin Mary.” Even in English, these ideas are outlandish. Imagine how complex the hieroglyphics would have to be express these notions, and imagine how easy it would be for interpreters of hieroglyphics thousands of years later to radically misrepresent the original meaning.

That’s why mathematics – with its absolute precision and clarity – is the only way in which we can express Truth. Everything else is subject to interpretation and misinterpretation. Even science is just a Mythos. If you think you understand science then try to explain what science means by “matter”. Given that the science of our world is scientific *materialism*, “matter” should be the most well-defined concept in science, yet it’s not defined at all. Its meaning has changed radically in the hands of Pythagoras, Plato, Aristotle, the Atomists, the Stoics, Descartes, Spinoza, Leibniz, Locke, Newton, Berkeley, Hume, Kant, Hegel, Lorentz, Einstein, quantum mechanics and string theory. We have the

same word being used over and over again – as if it has remained constant throughout the whole of intellectual history – yet the word is being used in each case to convey radically different ideas. In terms of hieroglyphics, the same symbol (for “matter”) would be used by all the different interpreters of the concept, and yet they would all be talking at cross purposes because their respective understandings of “matter” are all contradictory.

“Ba” and “Ka” may have undergone a tremendous evolution in relation to meaning and interpretation, yet this would be staggeringly unclear to people arriving on the scene thousands of years later. Imagine the difficulties aliens would have trying to understand what “matter” meant to humanity. They would need to be expert historians, philosophers, theologians, scientists and philosophers – as regards humanity – to stand a chance, and as aliens, they would obviously have no such expertise. They would in fact apply all of their own alien cultural reference points to try to grasp what humans meant, and that’s hardly likely to lead to accurate results. Given that humans themselves can’t define matter, aliens wouldn’t have a prayer.

It’s inevitable that over the thousands of years of Egyptian civilisation, Ba and Ka were subjected to ever-changing meanings, especially since any concepts regarding the soul and the afterlife are necessarily so vague anyway (if treated non-mathematically).

The Rosetta Stone

“The Rosetta Stone is a granodiorite stele inscribed with a decree issued at Memphis, Egypt, in 196 BC on behalf of King Ptolemy V. The decree appears in three scripts: the upper text is Ancient Egyptian hieroglyphs, the middle portion Demotic script, and the lowest Ancient Greek. Because it presents essentially the same text in all three scripts (with some minor differences among them), it provided the key to the modern understanding of Egyptian hieroglyphs. ... Study of the decree was already under way when the first full translation of the Greek text appeared in 1803. It was 20 years, however, before the transliteration of the Egyptian scripts was announced by Jean-François Champollion in Paris in 1822; it took longer still before scholars were able to read Ancient Egyptian inscriptions and literature confidently.” – Wikipedia

Without the Rosetta Stone, hieroglyphics would be indecipherable. Even with the Rosetta Stone, the evolution of hieroglyphics and the precise meaning and nuances of its symbols remains opaque, just as the translation and interpretation of ancient Christian texts is problematic even though the languages they are written in are, and always have been, well-known by scholars.

The Resurrection of the Dead

“The resurrection of the dead is depicted in the subterranean corridors of the royal tombs in the Valley of the Kings (1570-1070 BCE). The decoration of these tombs tells the story of the sun’s nightly journey through the caverns of the Netherworld, as it overcomes the many obstacles and dangers which beset its course on the way from its death in the west to its triumphant reappearance on the eastern horizon at dawn. As the night sun’s barque proceeds, the god’s life force increases progressively. The special ram-headed form of the resurgent god represents his ba. The ultimate mystery of this drama is accomplished when the ba of the Sun God unites, rather reunites, with the lifeless body of his alter ego, the vegetation god Osiris. The fusion of these two divine beings, complementary aspects of the Universal Creator, releases tremendous amounts of cosmic energy which has been tied up in maintaining their separate existence. The king is next incorporated into this composite being, now called, for example, Amun-Re-Osiris-Menma’atre (Sety I). In this process, the

justified dead are also regenerated by the light of the recharged sun – while the enemies of the gods and king reawake only to be consigned again to perpetual torment in the fiery Egyptian Hell. The return to life is symbolized in the graphic display of sexual vigour. The particular form of Osiris found here, definitely a fertility figure, is identified as He Who Awakes Intact – recalling the episode of the Osiris myth in which the grieving Isis fails to find the severed phallus of her dismembered husband; nevertheless, she magically enables him to engender their son Horus posthumously. This miracle is represented in the Sety Temple at Abydos, with its associated Osireion (burial place of Osiris). The promise of eternal existence is signified in the reversal of time (everything is upside down and backwards in the underworld), as represented in the Book of Amduat in the 12th (last) Hour of the Night. Re and Osiris separate once more as the sun rises to enliven the earth another day, while the inert corpse of Osiris – confined to his underworld domain – slumps down to await the return of the sun for a new cycle of rebirth. This complex speculative New Kingdom theology clearly expresses the Egyptians’ consummate faith in the power of life over death.” – Lanny Bell, Brown University

In Bell’s account, Ra is alive and Osiris is a dead body. This undermines the entire concept of the Underworld. If Osiris is dead, so is everyone else in the Underworld. You might as well not refer to it at all. It’s a totally inert place where nothing does or can happen. Osiris might as well not exist if Bell’s version is right. Why not merely have Ra go to sleep at night and wake up in the morning ... just like the rest of us? The Egyptians would never have had such reverence for the dead if they believed the Underworld to be lifeless and inert. The Judgement of the dead in the Underworld would be rendered absurd. To depict Osiris as a corpse is simply to emphasise that he is located in the Underworld. It’s not to imply that he has no will, vigour and agency. The beings in the Underworld were alive, just not in the same way as beings in our World, or the Overworld.

As the cycle of Nature demonstrates, “death” is an indispensable aspect of life.

Death

Death occurs when a person loses their vital essence. In Egyptian terms, death occurs when the Kha loses its connection to Ba and Ka. Ba and Ka must then find a new way of relating to each other rather than through the earthly Kha. They unite to produce the immortal, transfigured Akh, and can now live in the Afterworld.

It’s often said by commentators that the Ka left the body at death. Yet it plainly didn’t given that it was tied to the body. Rather, the body left it, or, more accurately, could no longer sustain its former relationship with the Ka. It was a question of a relationship breaking down through force of circumstances, not one of a component suddenly deciding to leave.

Once death had occurred, the Ba then had to respond to the crisis, and undergo judgment in the Underworld, before effecting a permanent union with its Ka.

There is immense confusion as to whether the Ba or Ka was what constituted a person’s essential life force. We come down on the side of the Ba, with the Ka as its spirit body, and the Kha its physical body. The Kha always perishes in due course; the Ka cannot perish ... unless it fails to retain a link to the Ba. In Illuminism, Ba and Ka are reduced to one entity: the eternal mathematical monad, which corresponds in some sense to the Akh.

Osiris

Osiris was the god of the Underworld, and god of vegetation and the annual Nile flood. According to myth, he was a great king and former ruler who had been cruelly murdered and dismembered by his brother Seth, yet was miraculously reassembled and restored to life by Isis, his twin sister who was also his wife. He was identified with death, resurrection and fertility, with the entire natural and agricultural cycle (of life, growth, decline and death, then starting all over again). He symbolised the hope for eternal life harboured by every Egyptian. They all wanted to be a new Osiris, and to join Osiris in his perfect kingdom.

The Afterlife

Egyptians anticipated that life in Osiris's kingdom of the Field of Rushes would be an idealised version of the world they had just left. There would be a perfect blue sky, and glorious rivers, which magnificent golden boats would traverse. The people would mingle with gods and goddesses. Fields and crops would be ploughed and harvested as before, and there would never be any failures. Every harvest would be bountiful and of the highest quality.

Each soul would be granted a plot of land in the Field of Rushes and be expected to maintain it. Those who loved their work could do it themselves. Others might prefer the labour to be undertaken by "shabtis" – small statuettes, supplied with agricultural tools such as baskets and hoes – that were often buried with the dead to provide them with a workforce in the afterlife. The shabtis could be accompanied by a foreman or overseer, carrying a flail! (So, it obviously wouldn't be paradise for the shabtis.)

The Maxim

The Egyptians followed the maxim, "Live life not that thou shalt die." Scientists follow the maxim, "Live life that thou shalt definitely die." Which is the healthier view?

The Shadow

The Egyptians even assigned a significance to the human shadow (*Khaibit*). It was thought that it could detach from the body and travel at will, though it never strayed far from the Ba. Death liberated the shadow.

Astral Projection

The act of dreaming foreshadowed the formation of the Akh. In dreaming, the Ba could link to the Ka and leave the physical body, as in astral projection or an out-of-body experience.

Time

“The ancient Egyptians distinguished between two different (but occasionally overlapping) kinds of time. One was called *neheh*, and the other was called *djet*. ...

“*Neheh* was a cyclical kind of time associated with Ra, the sun god, and his daily passage around the sky every day and through the bowels of the earth every night, from one horizon to the other and back again. It had to do with the regular recurrence of the same great events that maintained the form of the cosmos – the ‘cycles of nature,’ you could say, with the sun’s round being the foremost example.

“In the evening, the sun ‘dies’ and sinks into the underworld, only to be ‘reborn’ again the following dawn. For the ancient Egyptians, this was much more than just a metaphor; it was a process that Ra himself underwent day after day. Thus, *neheh* was thought of as a source of inexhaustible plenitude, which enabled ceaseless rebirth and renewal.

“This rejuvenation applied to whatever had died or become sick, frail, or otherwise lacking in vitality. Even death was only a moment in a larger process, and whatever had died would, like the rising sun, be swept back into life – not necessarily as its former, particular self, but through its being identified with the eternal principle of the sun god.

“In stark contrast to the perpetual motion of *neheh*, *djet* was never in motion – not on a cyclical, nor a linear, nor any other kind of basis. *Djet* was completion or culmination, that which had reached the destination toward which all of the change and growth it had undergone in *neheh* had been leading, and could now continue and endure in that state forever.

“The central image of *djet* was the repose of the dead Osiris, the ruler of the underworld ... Unlike the ever-wheeling sun, the ground, the realm of Osiris, is a place of relative permanence and fixity whose miniscule movements and changes are mostly below the threshold of human perception. If *neheh* was solar time, then *djet* was chthonic time. [AW: ***Chthonic* means “in, under, or beneath the earth”; “subterranean”; “concerning, belonging to, or inhabiting the underworld”; “involving the deities and spirits of the underworld”.**]

“It’s important to emphasize that *djet* was what had been completed in the past and continued in the present. It was not linear, nor was it that which had ended and was now gone ...

“The influence of *djet* is readily apparent in ancient Egyptian funerary customs. For example, the pyramids and other kinds of monumental architecture were intended to last forever in *djet* time, ensuring the continuing remembrance of those for whom such monuments were built. Similarly, the practice of mummification had the intent of preserving the corpse in its final, *djet* state.

“The image of *neheh* as solar time and *djet* as chthonic time had an additional meaning. At night, Ra passed through the underworld, and while he was there, Ra and Osiris became united as one being. *Neheh* and *djet* met and overlapped before going their separate ways at daybreak. In *djet* time, the dead Ra was taken out of *neheh* to become fixed and permanent as Osiris, while in the uncontainable abundance of *neheh*, Ra was reborn again as himself with the rising sun.

“In the time-centric cosmology of ancient Egypt, *neheh* and *djet* together comprised, and accounted for, being in its totality. Ra and Osiris, the sky and the earth, depended upon each other for their very existence, and were who they were only in relation to one another.” – Dan McCoy:

Pharaohs

Pharaohs were venerated as living descendants of the gods. Jesus Christ played the same kind of game.

Anti-Power

Anti-Power: laziness, weakness, and mediocrity. Anyone who can do anything has a chance given that so many people are incapable of doing anything at all. Well, other than belly aching on social networking sites.

The Truly Bizarre

What is truly bizarre is that various people on Facebook who are plainly vehemently opposed to our position are regarded as, and regard themselves as, “Illuminists”. The word “Illuminist” is used by several groups, but make sure you know the difference between those who lay claim to that term. There are people on Facebook pages who are no friends of ours. Don’t mistake an enemy for an ally. Some of the people most strenuously opposed to us are masquerading as our supporters, and luring people into their agenda, which is completely opposed to ours.

The Medieval Mind

Medieval people accepted the view furnished by the theory of the four humours: Man is Hot and Dry (“Good”), while Woman is Cool and Moist (“Bad”). A medieval cleric observed, “This fact makes the woman more sexually voracious and possessing of a greater desire for coitus than a man – for something foul is drawn to something good!” Citing the tale of the Garden of Eden as the proof of the wickedness of woman, he went on, “The Devil tricks Eve rather than Adam, attacking human nature where it seemed at its weakest. Eve was Satan’s bait – poison for men’s souls! This betrayal was such that it could never be forgiven. The wickedness of woman is greater than all other wickedness! The proof of this is that the eyes of a woman receive menstrual blood (that unclean, foul and disgusting liquid) during her period – the look of a menstruating female could, of itself, cause disease in a man! Women are literally poisonous!”

Women, in medieval Europe, when they were not being treated as emissaries of Satan, were by law treated as the property of men! What a life.

The Edge

“The Edge... there is no honest way to explain it because the only people who really know where it is are the ones who have gone over. The others – the living – are those who pushed their control as far as they felt they could handle it, and then pulled back, or slowed down, or did whatever they had to when it came time to choose between Now and Later.” – Hunter S Thompson

Women and Islam

“In cases of *hudud*, punishments for serious crimes, 12th-century Maliki jurist Averroes wrote that jurists disagree about the status of women’s testimony. According to Averroes, most scholars say that in this case women’s testimony is unacceptable regardless of whether they testify alongside male witnesses. However, he writes that the school of thought known as the Zahiris believe that if two or more women testify alongside a male witness, then (as in cases regarding financial transactions), their

testimony is acceptable. In case of witnesses for financial documents, the Qur'an asks for two men or one man and two women. It is disputed whether this means that a woman's testimony is worth half that of a man either in disputes about financial transactions or as a general matter.

“On the other hand, Javed Ahmed Ghamidi writes that Islam asks for two women witnesses against one male because this responsibility is not very suited to their temperament, sphere of interest, and usual environment.” – Wikipedia

There you have it: the Koran says that a woman's testimony is worth only half that of a man's in court. The Koran is incompatible with Western values.

Rape victims in Islamic nations are often punished as adulterers. Under Islamic law, rape is deemed proven only if the rapist confesses, or if there are four male witnesses. Since neither is likely, a woman is in serious trouble if she makes a rape allegation. If she's married, or accuses a married man, she has then admitted to having sex with him, hence, if it wasn't rape, it was ergo adultery, which is punishable by stoning to death! A raped woman who can't prove she was raped sentences herself to death when she seeks justice for the crime committed against her.

“And those who accuse free women then do not bring four witnesses (to adultery), flog them...” – the Koran

Mohammed's favourite wife, Aisha, was accused of adultery by three witnesses, so Mohammed quickly cooked up a Koranic verse requiring *four witnesses* (to prevent his wife being put to death). If there is no confession, and at least four witnesses are not present, then neither rape nor adultery is deemed to have happen. If you make a rape allegation, but don't have four witness, you have ipso facto confessed to adultery. The Koran says, “Why did they not bring four witnesses of it? But as they have not brought witnesses they are liars before Allah.” Islam places the burden of avoiding sexual encounters of any sort, including rape, on the woman.

“However, it is not permissible to accuse the father of rape without evidence. Indeed, the Sharee'ah put some special conditions for proving Zina (fornication or adultery) that are not required in case of other crimes. The crime of Zina is not confirmed except if the fornicator admits it, or with the testimony of four trustworthy men, while the testimony of women is not accepted.” – an online Islamic judgment concerning a girl's allegation that she was raped by her father

“She has no one to blame but herself. She displayed her beauty to the entire world ... to tease man and appeal to his carnal nature.” – Sheik Feiz

“Your wives are as a tilth unto you; so approach your tilth when or how ye will...” – the Koran

A man can rape in marriage as much as he likes. He is permitted unrestricted sexual access to his wife or wives (Muslim men are allowed to be polygamous). Muslim men can be multiple rapists with impunity.

“A woman does not have the right to refuse her husband, rather she must respond to his request every time he calls her.” – Islamic fatwa

Jihadists are encouraged to rape non-Islamic women. Such women are regarded as prizes of war, as booty. There is no doubt that Mohammed approved of rape.

Good and Bad

The Good News – math gives us the answer to everything.

The Bad News – math gives us the answer to everything.

If you want the right answer, math is it. But that requires you to be good at math, and math is the least emotional, least sensory, least mystical, least faith-based, least narrative subject – hence the most hated subject on earth. The average person would accept anything other than math as the Truth of reality. The Lie is so much more attractive than the Truth.

As Nietzsche said, “Sometimes people don’t want to hear the truth because they don’t want their illusions destroyed.” Funnily enough, most of the people who use that quote are New Age feeling types and mystics living in La La land (i.e. they believe in “Mindfulness”; they believe that meditation, rather than hard work, gains you true knowledge, and makes you enlightened). Some of the people most afraid of having their illusions destroyed are those who claim to most want to hear the Truth. Well, here’s the Truth ... the Truth is math ... and you definitely didn’t want to hear that did you? Math destroys all of your illusions.

“All beings so far have created something beyond themselves. Do you want to be the ebb of that great tide, and revert back to the beast rather than overcome mankind? What is the ape to a man? A laughing-stock, a thing of shame. And just so shall a man be to the Superman: a laughing, a thing of shame. You have evolved from worm to man, but much within you is still worm. Once you were apes, yet even now man is more of an ape than any of the apes.” – Nietzsche

It’s time for the dawn of the Superman ... the HyperHuman, the Promethean, the Faustian ... the Coming God. Reason is the tool of the True Gods. Fear is the tool of the False Gods.

Reason will set you free.

It’s time to perfect humanity. Will humanity be perfected through listening to the Buddha – a man who sat under a tree and knew nothing of math and science? Boy, you would really have to hate math and science, and indeed all modern knowledge, to listen to a guy like that. Way to go. You despise evolution and progress, don’t you? Let’s go back to the Dark Ages, right? Let’s all sit under trees. In fact, why don’t we resurrect the Stone Age? Let’s live in caves again. Life was so simple then.

Billions of Muslims revere an illiterate tribesman called Mohammed. Christ, who never wrote a single word, was illiterate too.

While it's certainly true that humanity as a whole is as stupid now as it was in the Buddha's day, or Christ's, or Mohammed's – which is why these retards are still believed in today – a small group of enlightened humans have been getting relentlessly smarter and smarter. They are the Coming Race, the Supermen.

The Superman

What will the more advanced, more evolved, person of tomorrow be like? What is the ideal human being? He will not kneel to false gods, or listen to false prophets. He will make his own, rational, Logos values rather than following the irrational, Mythos values of others. He will carve his own path. He will be an autonomous agent, a source of ineradicable progress and creativity ... a God!

Cosmotheism

“Cosmotheism” is the notion that the cosmos is ultimately, at its core, as Egyptologist Jan Assmann says, “the collective manifestation of various different deities. ... This whole [of the cosmos]... was conceived of not as a unity, but as a multiplicity, and not as... form, but as act or correlated acts, as the joint effort of a multiplicity of deities, as ‘drama’ in which all the deities played greater or lesser, that is, principal or subordinate, roles.”

Illuminism is about *cosmo-monadology* ... the doctrine that the cosmos is ultimately, at its core, the collective manifestation of monads (mathematical souls) interacting with each other mathematically, and engaged in individual and collective evolution. The whole system is self-optimising and self-solving. By the end of each of its periodic phases (Cyclic Ages), it produces Gods in heaven.

Reality is a mathematical wave phenomenon. A Cyclic Age begins with the destruction of perfect collective and individual wavefunction symmetry, and ends with the restoration of perfect collective and individual wavefunction symmetry.

Confusion

“In this final section, [Richard Dawkins] is at pains to maintain that his ideas have in no way been overtaken or disproved by the genomics revolution. At one point he asserts that if he were to write a book called *The Cooperative Gene* it ‘would be identical, word for word, with *The Selfish Gene*’. Most people will draw the conclusion that if it is that elastic ‘the selfish gene’ is an unhelpful concept although a great selling title (pace Tom Maschler at Cape, who almost published the book and wanted it called *The Immortal Gene*).” – Peter Forbes, *The Independent*

Scientists have an astoundingly unfortunate habit of contradicting themselves 100%, while acknowledging no contradiction. That’s what happens when you abandon rationalism. If Cooperation and Selfishness mean the same thing then both words are meaningless.

The Wrong Gospel

Humanity wants the Gospel of Faith (religion), or the Gospel of Empiricism (science). It does not want the Gospel of Reason. Humanity is irrational. The Gods, however, are rational.

The Mad

“And those who were seen dancing were thought to be insane by those who could not hear the music.”
– Nietzsche

The people who can tune into immaterial existence are thought insane by those locked into materialism (sensory things).

The Insult

Everyone has the right to insult Islam, exactly as they have the right to insult any other religion. Why should a religion which says that all non-Muslims are going to hell *not* be insulted by non-Muslims? In fact, why should it be tolerated at all by non-Muslims? No Muslim whatsoever should be in an infidel nation where all the indigenous people are allegedly going to hell in the opinion of the non-indigenous Islamic immigrants.

KS: “I am the embodiment of an insult to Islam, because I am a female who does not worship Allah. If my pants are too tight, I insult Islam. White females are considered an insult to Islam and it is no sin to rape me under Sharia Law. So if I protest being raped, I insult Islam. If I am raped, I will get stoned to death for inciting the lust of the rapist. Malala Yousafzai insulted Islam by promoting education for all children. So they shot her in the head. Allah is wacko. And so are his worshippers.”

BF: “We have the right to insult *any* religion, but we also have the respect not to do so unless it is necessary.”

When is it *not* necessary? At all times, all Muslims believe that all non-Muslims are evil and going to hell. If that isn’t a permanent insult to the rest of humanity, what is? Liberals are accomplices of Islamic intolerance. They are the fellow travellers of Islam because they do nothing to stop its advance.

If millions of Americans and British marched through the streets labelling all Muslims as evil and damned to hellfire, it would be regarded as unacceptable hate speech. Yet the Koran states that all non-Muslims are evil, and it promises that they all will all go to hell. Not only are we *not* supposed to regard that as unacceptable hate speech, we are supposed to respect Islam as a great world religion. In other words, they are allowed to hate us, while we must respect them. WTF! The world has already surrendered to Islam if that’s the case.

Muslims must be told in no uncertain terms that their beliefs are not acceptable to non-Muslims. We’re not going to let people into our countries who are then going to tell us that we’re evil and going to hell!

And the Jewish “Chosen People”, the Christian “Elect”, and the Hindu “High Caste” are equally abominable and unacceptable.

Relativism

JN: “I don’t feel the need to be a follower of any religion. ... Buddhism is the closest to any sense of the truth setting you free. Buddhism suggests a guide or mentor, but the path is your own ... and on your journey, be as kind and generous of spirit as you can.”

This is the all-too-familiar gospel of relativism, narcissism and solipsism that we see from Buddhists. They deny that there is any objective, absolute Truth. They are “set free” from the Truth by rejecting it, or by claiming that the only Truth is their own.

At A Christening

SB: “Actually, fucking hilarious, I got the giggles half way through as the church was full of complete charvers and ugly children who were being naughty running up and down the aisle. I had an ape moment (we’re all apes in clothes sitting in the magic building) matched with the pretendy wendy dressed-up man in the magic robes with magic oil, doing Jesus hands, drenching a baby in magic water, chanting magic words and ... abracadabra, the baby is blessed. TA-DAH! He might as well have sprinkled glitter on her forehead, get some stage smoke out and waved a magic wand. It’s the most ridiculous thing I’ve ever experienced! Heeeheeeheeeeee.”

Isn’t it time we had Unbaptism ceremonies and Unchristenings? Isn’t it time we deChristianized the

unfortunate victims of this bizarre heretical Jewish cult? Isn't it time we deprogrammed people, and deconditioned them? Isn't it time to stage an intervention? Instead of people being "born again" (as Christians), they should be "unborn" (as Christians).

A Write Off

It's possible to write off entire belief systems without suffering any loss to human knowledge whatsoever. The whole of Abrahamism can go instantly. And so can the whole of Eastern religion. Both of these belief systems are formally worthless. In fact they have done tremendous damage to human knowledge, and the human psyche. It would have been better if neither had ever existed.

It would be better if no Mythos "sacred" texts had ever come to this world, if there had never been any prophets or gurus. The world would be an infinitely better place if Moses, the Buddha, Jesus Christ and Mohammed had never lived. That's a fact. Countless brilliant people have died precisely because these monsters lived. They have been tortured, executed, murdered and massacred in the name of absurd ideas that came from prophets and gurus. Even today, we have been trolled because of the absurd ideas that people have in their heads after reading prophets and gurus, after rejecting rationalism, logic and ontological mathematics. It's the same old story ... stupid people blocking the progress brought by intelligent people.

Science isn't a write-off. Science, because it uses mathematics, has proved immensely useful and valuable. Science will become even better when it is fully subordinated to ontological mathematics. Mathematics is what makes *all* the difference for the better in the human condition. Anti-mathematics is what makes all the difference for the worse. We're sick of Abrahamists, and now we're just as sick of the followers of Eastern religion. It's quite possible that they're even more irrational and deluded than Abrahamists.

The Changers

"Never doubt that a small group of thoughtful, committed citizens can change the world. Indeed, it is the only thing that ever has." – Margaret Mead

All change begins with a few people determined to change the world. They are always opposed, frequently persecuted, and often destroyed. But some always make it. Indeed, Hinduism, Buddhism, Judaism, Christianity, Islam, Sikhism all made it. Given tiny changes, you might never have heard of any of these.

Remember that a small group of trolls (unthoughtful, committed psychopaths) can change the world too – by wiping out, or massively delaying and obstructing, the progress of the Truth.

The British: The Gods of Boredom

"Yes, if you meet Englishmen in a foreign country, you see their defects quite glaringly through the contrast. They are the gods of boredom, who hunt through all countries post-haste in shiny black carriages, and leave a gray dustcloud of gloom behind them everywhere they go. And then you have their disinterested curiosity, their well-washed dowdiness, their impertinent stupidity, their awkward

selfishness, and their dreary joy in all melancholy subjects. For the past three weeks, you can see an Englishman every day here in the Pizza di Gran Duca [in Florence, Italy]. For hours at a time he watches a charlatan there who sits on a horse and pulls out people's teeth. Perhaps the noble son of Albion takes advantage of this show because he misses the executions in his dear homeland. ... For, next to boxing and cockfighting, there is for a Briton no finer view than the agony of some poor devil who has stolen a sheep or counterfeited a signature and is shown to the public for an hour in front of the façade of Old Bailey, with a rope around his neck, before they spin him off into eternity. It is no exaggeration when I say that stealing a sheep and counterfeiting are punished the same as the most abhorrent crimes, like parricide or incest, in that savage land. I myself, passing by through a sad coincidence, saw a man hanged because he stole a sheep, and since then I have lost all my pleasure in roast mutton; the fat always reminds me now of the white cap of the poor sinner. Next to him they executed an Irishman who had imitated the handwriting of a rich banker; I still see the naive fear of death of the poor Paddy, who at his trial could not grasp that he would be punished so harshly for an imitated handwriting – he, who would let anyone who wanted imitate his own! And this people constantly talks of Christianity, and misses no Sunday in church, and floods the whole world with Bibles. – Heinrich Heine, *Florentine Nights*

The definition of boredom, according to Heine: sharing a carriage with an Englishman.

The Story

If someone gave you a dollar for a story, what story would you tell?

Destroying Possibility

“The goal of all enemy propaganda is not to annihilate an existing force (this function is generally left to police forces), but rather to annihilate an unnoticed possibility of the situation.” – Alain Badiou

This is the gospel of trolls.

No Chance

“Middle-class children benefit from a ‘glass floor’ protecting them from slipping down the social scale in Britain, a report has said.

“The Social Mobility and Child Poverty Commission said better-off families managed to provide educational and social advantages to stop their slide.

“It found less able, richer children were 35% more likely to become high earners than brighter, poorer peers. ...

“It said wealthier families helped their children accumulate skills valued by the labour market and they also used social networks to secure internships and employment. ... The report also highlighted a ‘private school wage premium’, where recruitment to high-earning occupations is biased towards those educated in private schools.

“That meant poorer, but more able children were often blocked from the finite number of top jobs, it added. ...

“It said: ‘Not only do privately educated children achieve well in examinations and on this basis go on to have highly successful careers, but private school education also bestows a ‘little extra something’. Some of the ‘extra’ is made up of soft skills – for example – presentation, conduct in

social settings, accent – which have little to do with productivity and a lot to do with what economists refer to as ‘signalling’.’ ...

“Commission chairman Alan Milburn said nobody should criticise parents for doing their best for their children, but it was not right that the less able do better in life than the more able.

““It has long been recognised that there is a glass ceiling in British society that prevents children with potential progressing to the top. This research reveals there is a glass floor that inhibits social mobility as much as the glass ceiling,’ he said.

““It’s a social scandal that all too often demography is still destiny in Britain. The government should make its core mission the levelling of the playing field so that every child in the country has an equal opportunity to go as far as their abilities can take them.’

“The report called on the government to seek policies that would compensate children who are deprived of the benefits that children with educated parents receive.” – Hannah Richardson, BBC News education reporter

“If highly educated parents are using their connections to help their children find good jobs, this amounts to opportunity hoarding and results in fewer opportunities available for equally able but less connected children. ...

“In this paper we have shown evidence consistent with opportunity hoarding and identified limited downward mobility among advantaged children irrespective of their early cognitive ability. We have discussed ways in which parents act to increase the chance of their children achieving well in their education and succeeding in the labour market but of course it is not simply what parents do that matter as certain recruitment practices, some aspects of school systems and processes, and higher education practices have all been shown to exacerbate socio-economic inequalities.” – Abigail McKnight

The elite families that rule the world are entirely preoccupied with “opportunity hoarding” – keeping all the best jobs and opportunities for themselves. They create a glass ceiling to prevent new people from arriving at their privileged party, and a glass floor to ensure that no one at their party can ever fall out of their perpetual idyll into the abyss below where the People abjectly scratch out their living.

The Voice of Power

“The Melian Dialogue is a dramatic set-piece debate inserted by the ancient Greek historian Thucydides in his *History of the Peloponnesian War* concerning the invasion of the island of Melos by Athens in 416 BCE. It dramatizes the negotiations between the emissaries of the Athenian invaders and the rulers of Melos. The Athenians demanded that Melos submit and pay tribute or be destroyed. The Athenians appealed to the Melians’ sense of pragmatism, citing the overwhelming odds, whereas the Melians appealed to the Athenians’ sense of decency and fear of the gods. Neither side was able to sway the other and the negotiations failed. The Athenians subsequently conquered Melos and mercilessly slaughtered or enslaved its inhabitants. The Melian Dialogue is frequently cited by political scientists and diplomats as a classic case study in political realism.” – Wikipedia

Athenians: “For ourselves, we shall not trouble you with specious pretences – either of how we have

a right to our empire because we overthrew the Mede, or are now attacking you because of wrong that you have done us – and make a long speech which would not be believed; and in return we hope that you, instead of thinking to influence us by saying that you did not join the Spartans, although their colonists, or that you have done us no wrong, will aim at what is feasible, holding in view the real sentiments of us both; since you know as well as we do that right, as the world goes, is only in question between equals in power, **while the strong do what they can and the weak suffer what they must.**”

Melians: “But we know that the fortune of war is sometimes more impartial than the disproportion of numbers might lead one to suppose; to submit is to give ourselves over to despair, while action still preserves for us a hope that we may stand erect.”

Athenians: “Hope, danger’s comforter, may be indulged in by those who have abundant resources, if not without loss at all events without ruin; but its nature is to be extravagant, and those who go so far as to put their all upon the venture see it in its true colours only when they are ruined; but so long as the discovery would enable them to guard against it, it is never found wanting. Let not this be the case with you, who are weak and hang on a single turn of the scale; nor be like the vulgar, who, abandoning such security as human means may still afford, when visible hopes fail them in extremity, turn to invisible, to prophecies and oracles, and other such inventions that delude men with hopes to their destruction.”

Melians: “You may be sure that we are as well aware as you of the difficulty of contending against your power and fortune, unless the terms be equal. But we trust that the gods may grant us fortune as good as yours, since we are just men fighting against unjust, and that what we want in power will be made up by the alliance of the Lacedaemonians, who are bound, if only for very shame, to come to the aid of their kindred. Our confidence, therefore, after all is not so utterly irrational.”

Athenians: “Of the gods we believe, and of men we know, that by a necessary law of their nature they rule wherever they can. And it is not as if we were the first to make this law, or to act upon it when made: we found it existing before us, and shall leave it to exist forever after us; all we do is to make use of it, knowing that you and everybody else, having the same power as we have, would do the same as we do.”

“My work is not a piece of writing designed to meet the taste of an immediate public, but was done to last forever.” – Thucydides

The Peloponnesian War was a life-and-death struggle that pitted Athenian democracy against Spartan militarism and reshaped the face of ancient Greece, paving the way for Alexander the Great’s conquest of Greece a few decades later.

“... the tyrant’s first thought was always for himself, for his own personal safety, and for the greatness

of his own family...” – Thucydides

Nothing changes!

Pericles

“The whole Earth is the Sepulchre of famous men.” – Pericles

“Freedom is the sure possession of those alone who have the courage to defend it.” – Pericles

“Future ages will wonder at us, as the present age wonders at us now. We do not need the praises of a Homer, or of anyone else whose words may delight us for the moment, but the estimation of facts will fall short of what is really true.” – Pericles

“Although only a few may originate a policy, we are all able to judge it.” – Pericles

“Time is the wisest counsellor of all.” – Pericles

“Nor is it any longer possible for you to give up this empire ... Your empire is now like a tyranny: it may have been wrong to take it; it is certainly dangerous to let it go.” – Pericles

“But the bravest are surely those who have the clearest vision of what is before them, glory and danger alike, and yet notwithstanding go out to meet it.” – Pericles

Idiots

The Athenians labelled as “idiots” all those who were only interested in their own private deeds, and refused to involve themselves with the Commonwealth. All members of the Tea Party, all anarcho-capitalist libertarians, are idiots in the Athenian sense (and indeed every other sense).

“We do not say that a man who takes no interest in politics is a man who minds his own business; we say that he has no business here at all.” – Pericles

Light and Dark

The Illuminati are the enlightened ones. The Tenebrosi are the endarkened ones. The Umbrati or the Umbrae are the shaded ones or shadowy ones.

The Rich Young Man

“The young man said to Him, ‘All these things I have kept; what am I still lacking?’ Jesus said to him, ‘If you wish to be complete, go and sell your possessions and give to the poor, and you will have treasure in heaven; and come, follow Me.’ But when the young man heard this statement, he went away grieving; for he was one who owned much property.” Matthew 19: 20-22

There doesn’t seem to be much of a connection between capitalism and religion. Capitalism is a materialist ideology, all about commodities, objects and things. It revolves around buying and selling, and reveres the profit principle above all else. Human beings themselves are reduced to commodities with a market price.

Capitalism knows the price of everything and value of nothing. It’s a soulless machine that churns up the human race, forcing humans to sell themselves like prostitutes to employers who will pay the highest price for them (which is always as low as they can get away with).

There's no equality in capitalism and no dignity. It's a master-slave ideology. Those with capital are the masters, and those with no capital are their slaves. It's a strictly binary system.

If you're poor, you're *evil*, says capitalism. Your poverty is the proof that God has forsaken you. This is the rich man's logic. However, there is another logic which says the richer you are the more evil you are. After all, Jesus Christ said to the rich young man to give up *everything*.

Two Logics

Logic One: Wealth on earth shows divine favour, while poverty proves divine disfavour. This is the right wing view of wealth. Blessed are the rich. The Poor have both earthly and heavenly debits. The Rich have both earthly and heavenly credits. The rich are going to heaven, the poor to hell.

Logic Two: Poverty on earth is redemptive and you will be rewarded with paradise in the afterlife. Wealth on earth proves that you were wicked, rapacious, greedy, ruthless, immoral, selfish, contemptuous of others, obsessed with yourself. This is the left wing view of wealth. The Sermon on the Mount says, "Blessed are the poor." The Poor have earthly debits but heavenly credits. The Rich have earthly credits and heavenly debits. The Poor are going to heaven, the Rich to hell.

We need a system where there are no debtors, and no creditors. That spells the end of mainstream religion, whatever logic you choose.

Given that Jesus Christ told the wealthy young man to give up all of his wealth (the last thing the rich kid wanted to hear), why is capitalism so eagerly embraced by American Christians? Well, according to Protestantism, your wealth is an accurate sign of whether or not God has chosen to save you. The poor are the damned and the rich are the Elect. After all, it would be perverse for God to make rich the people he had already decided to send to hell! And why are the poor poor if they are enjoying God's favour? Surely they have been abandoned. Surely God has not granted them any grace, and that's why they have failed in life.

Capitalism actually mimics religion perfectly, which is why it's so readily accepted by religious types. It enshrines the notion of creditors and debtors, *i.e.* saints and sinners in religious terms.

The creditors are deemed hard working, virtuous, and of benefit to society. The debtors are regarded as degenerates, reprobates, a drag on society, a burden. They are slackers and spendthrifts. They are lazy and inept, with no discipline. They never save anything, and they spend whatever they earn on self-indulgence. Therefore, they are the damned.

The Continuum

Oddly, it's much easier for rationalists (TJs) to understand Abrahamism than it is for them to understand science or Eastern mysticism.

Abrahamists are FJs, *i.e.* emotional TJs. FJs emotionally worship "God". TJs rationally support the "God Equation". FJs have simply personalised and anthropomorphised the God Equation... they have turned it into a Super Being with whom they can have an emotional relationship, to whom they can pray and plead.

The TJs and FJs are all about arriving at conclusive judgments.

SPs (scientists) and NPs (Eastern mystics) hate judgment. They are all about collecting and *experiencing* data, not passing judgment on it. They want to enter into experiential states, not to arrive at definitive, absolute, infallible, immutable conclusions.

SPs want to wallow in sensory experiences (and they refuse to contemplate anything non-sensory, such as God, the soul or dimensionless mathematics).

NPs want to wallow in mystical intuitions, and they refuse to contemplate anything concrete and definitive. NPs are abstract scientists, while scientists are concrete mystics.

With Catholic Scholasticism, we see the close relationship between reason and Abrahamism. A vast number of Scholastic arguments can be transferred wholesale to mathematics, logic and rationalism, as Leibniz so brilliantly demonstrated. God and the God Equation are supported by many of the same rational arguments.

Equally, there is a great deal of affinity between science and Eastern mysticism, hence the success of books such as Fritjof Capra's *The Tao of Physics*. You would never find a book called *The Tao of Mathematics*, or the *Tao of Scholasticism*. Sam Harris – a lover of Buddhist "spirituality" – is a typical example of a scientist spouting idiotic, mystical, irrational garbage.

So, your whole comprehension of reality comes down to whether you are a judging or perceiving type, to whether you evaluate, rationalise and judge data, or simply collect it and experience it, and remain "non-judgmental" towards it.

Why do mystics hate us? Because we dare to pass judgment. We dare to say what is right and what is wrong. We have carried out a rational, logical evaluation. We don't blabber on about everyone having their "own truth", and everyone having their "own path to enlightenment", and so on. The people who hold these woolly, hippie, non-analytic notions are those who are incapable of judging data and experiences. If you don't judge then any experience is as valid as any other, any "truth" is as true as any other. So, we arrive at relativism and subjectivism rather than absolutism and objectivism.

Your personality type determines whether or not you can understand Illuminism. We need to drive all subjectivists, relativists and empiricists out of our movement since they have no clue what we are talking about. They are False Illuminists. Abrahamists would actually be a better and more receptive audience! If Abrahamists could become more rational and logical, they would be content to accept the God Equation instead of God.

Eastern mystics will *never* accept the God Equation, and scientists will only accept a God Equation compatible with exclusively sensory things (*i.e.* they irrationally insist on subjecting rationalism to an empiricist override).

We are Pythagorean-Platonists. We accept the existence of absolute Truth and Knowledge. We accept that existence has a definitive, analytic answer.

It's now clear that we can make no common cause with Eastern mystics, scientific materialists,

skeptics, cynics, atheists, agnostics, empiricists, subjectivists and relativists. All of these people despise and reject the Absolute Truth: the single, eternal, analytic answer to existence. It's a waste of time trying to reason with these people. They are all perceiving types who reject reason (or subordinate it to empiricist considerations, with which rationalism is incompatible).

The people who can best grasp Illuminism are: INTJs, ENTJs, INFJs, and ENFJs. Some borderline ISTJs, ESTJs, ISTPs and ESTPs will also qualify, as will some borderline INTPs and ENTPs.

ISFJs, ESFJs, ISFPs, ESFPs, INFPs and ENFPs have little hope of understanding Illuminism.

All True Illuminists now have ample tools to spot False Illuminists at first sight.

The Internet

Legions of people on the internet do nothing but vomit bile. They have obviously been infected by a cyber vomiting bug. The internet is where the naked id is allowed to be expressed unhindered. Ill-mannered people shout and scream at others. The internet is full of rude, ignorant people, with no empathy and self-awareness. Trolling by bitter, twisted, pointless nobodies is conducted on an epidemic scale.

The Irvine Welsh Agenda

“Choose Life. Choose a job. Choose a career. Choose a family. Choose a fucking big television. Choose washing machines, cars, compact disc players and electrical tin openers. Choose good health, low cholesterol, and dental insurance. Choose fixed interest mortgage repayments. Choose a starter home. Choose your friends. Choose leisurewear and matching luggage. Choose a three-piece suit on hire purchase in a range of fucking fabrics. Choose DIY and wondering who the fuck you are on Sunday morning. Choose sitting on that couch watching mind-numbing, spirit-crushing game shows, stuffing fucking junk food into your mouth. Choose rotting away at the end of it all, pissing your last in a miserable home, nothing more than an embarrassment to the selfish, fucked up brats you spawned to replace yourselves. Choose your future. Choose life... But why would I want to do a thing like that? I chose not to choose life. I chose somethin’ else. And the reasons? There are no reasons. Who needs reasons when you’ve got heroin?” – Irvine Welsh, *Trainspotting*

Who needs heroin when you’ve got Mythos religion, the opium of the masses?

“We start off with high hopes, then we bottle it. We realise that we’re all going to die, without really finding out the big answers. We develop all those long-winded ideas which just interpret the reality of our lives in different ways, without really extending our body of worthwhile knowledge, about the big things, the real things. Basically, we live a short disappointing life; and then we die. We fill up our lives with shite, things like careers and relationships to delude ourselves that it isn’t all totally pointless.” – Irvine Welsh, *Trainspotting*

Humanity is full of dreamers who bottle it as soon as the going gets tough, as soon as they have to do anything hard and demanding, anything that requires real toil.

“I’m not running away, I’m moving on.” – Irvine Welsh

In other words, you’re running away. People always lie to themselves.

“You can’t lie to your soul.” – Irvine Welsh, *Porno*

Yes you can. And your soul can lie to itself, delude itself, and even deny its own existence (when it’s the soul of a scientist).

“By definition, you have to live until you die. Better to make that life as complete and enjoyable an experience as possible, in case death is shite, which I suspect it will be.” – Irvine Welsh, *Trainspotting*

Why would it change your enjoyment of this life to imagine that the next life will be even better? You don’t have to believe that the future will be worse to have a great time today. You can have a great time today, and aspire to an even better time tomorrow.

“I was anti-everything and everyone. I didn’t want people around me. This aversion was not some big crippling anxiety; merely a mature recognition of my own psychological vulnerability and my lack of suitability as a companion. Thoughts jostled for space in my crowded brain as I struggled to give them some order which might serve to motivate my listless life.” – Irvine Welsh, *The Acid House*

This is the gospel of most people.

“Some people are easier to love when you don’t have to be around them.” – Irvine Welsh

Most people!

“Love does not exist, it’s like religion, the state wants you to believe in that kind of crap so they can control you, and fuck your head up.” – Irvine Welsh, *Trainspotting*

The state doesn’t want you to believe in love. It wants you to believe in marriage and family.

“You were what you were and you are what you are. Fuck that regrets bullshit.” – Irvine Welsh, *Porno*

You were born as potential, and now you have to make the most of your potential.

“There’s that horrible-beautiful moment, that bitter-sweet impasse where you know that somebody is bullshitting you but they’re doing it with such panache and conviction ... no, it’s because they say exactly what you want to hear, at that point in time.” – Irvine Welsh, *Porno*

That’s what capitalism and consumerism do. They’re always telling you what you want to hear right here and right now.

“We wait and think and doubt and hate. How does it make you feel? The overwhelming feeling is rage. We hate ourself for being unable to be other than what we are. Unable to be better. We feel rage. The feelings must be followed. It doesn’t matter whether you’re an ideologue or a sensualist, you follow the stimuli thinking that they’re your signposts to the promised land. But they are nothing of the kind. What they are is rocks to navigate the past, each on your brush against, ripping you a little more open and they are always more on the horizon. But you can’t face up to that, so you force yourself to believe the bullshit of those you instinctively know are liars and you repeat those lies to yourself and to others, hoping that by repeating them often and fervently enough you’ll attain the godlike status we accord those who tell the lies most frequently and most passionately. But you never do, and even if you could, you wouldn’t value it, you’d realise that nobody believes in heroes any more. We know that they only want to sell us something we don’t really want and keep from us what we really do need. Maybe that’s a good thing. Maybe we’re getting in touch with our condition at last. It’s horrible how we always die alone, but no worse than living alone.” – Irvine Welsh, *Filth*

And thus the success of religion, New Ageism and capitalism.

“Mates are a waste of fucking time. They are always ready to drag you down tae their level of social, sexual and intellectual mediocrity.” – Irvine Welsh, *Trainspotting*

Nothing’s more important than choosing your friends wisely. And avoiding the trolls.

“His eyes are wild, psychotic slits that bat-dance in your soul looking for good things to crush or bad elements to identify with.” – Irvine Welsh

That’s your Mr Hyde.

“This is what being alive’s all about, all those fucked up feelings. You’ve got to have them; when you stop, watch out.” – Irvine Welsh, *The Acid House*

Feeling types find it impossible to break free of their feelings. They are prisoners of their emotions.

They are defined by their transient emotions.

“Society invents a spurious convoluted logic tae absorb and change people whae’s behaviour is outside its mainstream. Suppose that ah ken aw the pros and cons, know that ah’m gaunnae huv a short life, am ah sound mind, ectetera, ectetera, but still want tae use smack? They won’t let ye dae it. They won’t let ye dae it, because it’s seen as a sign ay thir ain failure. The fact that ye jist simply choose tae reject whut they huv tae offer. Choose us. Choose life. Choose mortgage payments; choose washing machines; choose cars; choose sitting oan a couch watching mind-numbing and spirit-crushing game shows, stuffing fuckin junk food intae yir mooth. Choose rotting away, pishing and shiteing yersel in a home, a total fuckin embarrassment tae the selfish, fucked-up brats ye’ve produced. Choose life. Well, ah choose no tae choose life. If the cunts cannae handle that, it’s thair fuckin problem. As Harry Launder sais, ah jist intend tae keep right on to the end of the road...” – Irvine Welsh, *Trainspotting*

Why not choose a sacred cause? Why not commit yourself to something? Why not pour your heart and soul into something? You’re too weak and lazy ... so you choose heroin.

“You fucking knew that fucking cunt would fuck some cunt.” – Irvine Welsh, *Trainspotting*

That’s what fucking cunts do.

“People think it’s all about misery and desperation and death and all that shite, which is not to be ignored, but what they forget is the pleasure of it. Otherwise we wouldn’t do it. After all, we’re not fucking stupid. At least, we’re not *that* fucking stupid.” – Irvine Welsh, *Trainspotting*

Everyone knows it’s about pleasure ... and everyone knows that it’s about a pleasure that’s certain to destroy you. You really are stupid if you haven’t worked that out ... and if you haven’t found some other way to get pleasure.

“I’m more of a warrior than you’ll ever be. I believe in the class war. I believe in the battle of the sexes. I believe in my tribe. I believe in the righteous, intelligent clued-up section of the working classes against the brain-dead moronic masses as well as the mediocre, soulless bourgeoisie.” – Irvine Welsh, *Porno*

Amen to that.

“Everything in the street today seems soft focus.” – Irvine Welsh, *Trainspotting*

Capitalism is about putting a soft focus on anything, and playing constant muzak as the soundtrack to your bland, pointless life as you shuffle like a zombie round the shopping malls ... until you drop dead.

“Even as I’m shovelling up my hooter, I realize the sad truth. Coke bores me. It bores us all. We’re jaded cunts, in a scene we hate, a city we hate, pretending that we’re at the centre of the universe, trashing ourselves with crap drugs to stave off the feeling that real life is happening somewhere else, aware that all we’re doing is feeding that paranoia and disenchantment, yet somehow we’re too apathetic to stop. Cause, sadly, there’s nothing else of interest to stop for.” – Irvine Welsh, *Porno*

Well, why not create something of interest? If you’re bored it’s because you’re boring. You lack

creativity and imagination.

“Fuckin failures in a country of failures. Its nae good blamin it oan the English fir colonising us. Ah don’t hate the English. They’re just wankers. We are colonised by wankers. We can’t even pick a decent, vibrant healthy society to be colonised by. No ... we are ruled by effete arseholes. What does that make us? The lowest of the low, the scum of the earth. The most wretched servile, miserable, pathetic trash that was ever shat intae creation. Ah don’t hate the English. They just git oan wis the shite thev got. Ah hate the Scots.” – Irvine Welsh, *Trainspotting*

Self-loathing ... the gold medal event for some nations.

“You can only live in the world you ken. The rest is just wishful thinking or paranoia.” – Irvine Welsh, *Filth*

You can live in a world you know everything about – via reason, via mathematics. Of course, reason is unavailable to irrational people.

“Thir must be less tae life than this.” – Irvine Welsh, *Trainspotting*

Just as there’s always more, there’s always less too. But how many people say – instead of “Can I have some more?” – “Can I have less?”

“Now, for the first time, he’s seeing that there really is a way out of this, and it’s all so simple. You don’t have to run away. You just meet somebody special and step sideways into a parallel universe.” – Irvine Welsh, *Skagboys*

There are countless imaginary parallel universes. The trick is to live in the *real* universe. There’s a Multiverse of Mythos universes, but only one Logos universe.

The “Debate”

We get people who want to have a “debate” with us, and ask us questions ... even though they admit they haven’t read our books. So, what shall we debate ... their laziness, their ignorance of our work, their obvious contempt for our work? Imagine writing to Stephen Hawking for a debate without knowing anything at all about his work. Do you think he would give you the time of day? So, what makes you think we would? The only people with whom we would ever engage are those who have actually read our work, studied it and understood it, and there aren’t many of those around. We’re not going to indulge lazy people and take seriously their half-assed questions.

Frankly, you have to be a genius to understand our work. It constitutes a revolution in thinking, a whole new way of seeing reality. Some people imagine that because we don’t write in a dreary academic drone that our work is somehow casual. It’s anything but. The *God Series* mixes mathematics, science, philosophy, religion, art, literature, mythology, TV, the movies, sociology, economics, psychology, politics and history, in one monolithic edifice.

The Rise of the Fake

Society has become so fake that the truth actually bothers people. Who wants or needs the Truth? Lies are so much more useful to people in their day-to-day lives. It has been said that we live in the post-Truth Age. When did we ever lived in the Truth Age?

The Wolves

“Homo homini lupus est is a Latin phrase meaning ‘man is a wolf to [his fellow] man.’ ... The phrase is sometimes translated as “man is man’s wolf”, which can be interpreted to mean that man preys upon man. It is widely referenced when discussing the horrors of which humans are capable.” – Wikipedia

The world is all about three types: Hawks, Doves and Retaliators.

The Conspiracy

Conspiracy theorists use the word “Illuminati” and the phrase “Big Government” interchangeably, which contradicts their own writings on the matter since the Illuminati can’t be the hidden puppetmasters if they’re the people in power right in front of everyone’s faces.

“Nothing would be more profitable to us than a right history of mankind. Despotism has robbed them of their liberty. How can the weak obtain protection? Only by union; but this is rare. Nothing can bring this about but hidden societies. Hidden schools of wisdom are the means which will one day free men from their bonds. These have in all ages been the archives of nature, and the rights of men; and by them shall human nature be raised from her fallen state. Princes and nations shall vanish from the earth. The human race will then become one family, and the world will be the dwelling of Rational Men.” – Adam Weishaupt

“Reason will be the code of laws to all mankind. This is our great secret. True, there may be some disturbance; but by and by the unequal will become equal; and after the storm all will be calm. Can the unhappy consequences remain when the grounds of dissention are removed? Rouse yourselves therefore, O men! Assert your rights; and then will reason rule with unperceived sway, and all shall be happy.” – Adam Weishaupt

“Morality will perform all this; and Morality is the fruit of Illumination. Duties and rights are reciprocal. Where Octavius has no right, Cato owes him no duty. Illumination shows us our rights, and Morality follows; that Morality which teaches us to be of age, to be out of wardenship, to be full grown, and to walk without the leading-strings of Priests and Princes.” – Adam Weishaupt

“Our secret association works in a way that nothing can withstand, and man shall soon be free and happy.” – Adam Weishaupt

“Oh mortal man, is there anything you cannot be made to believe?” – Adam Weishaupt

Old Thinkers

We don’t want “old” (set in their ways) thinkers coming to our work. They won’t understand it ...

dinosaurs never do. We want young minds that haven't yet been corrupted, or those rare and wondrous older people who have retained young, nimble, flexible, open minds. Such people are the wise heads that should be advising the world.

Twilight

In the *Twilight* series, the heroine gives birth to a daughter that is half mortal (Bella is her mother) and half immortal (a vampire is her father). Jesus Christ had a human mother and an immortal father. In fact, his father was a Ghost (the Holy Spirit). Isn't Christianity just a supernatural ghost story?

“Out of love for us, Jesus Christ stripped himself of his divine glory, emptied himself, took on the form of a slave, and humbled himself even to death, death on the cross. For this reason, God exalted him and made him Lord of the Universe. Jesus is Lord. By his death and resurrection, Jesus shows everyone the way to life and happiness. This way is humility, which involves humiliation. This is the path which leads to glory. Only those who humble themselves can go towards the things that are above, towards God. **[AW: God is the Dominant, the Master.]** The proud look down from above. The humble look up from below. **[AW: So, God is supremely proud!]** ... To enter into the mystery, we need to bend down, to abase ourselves. Only those who abase themselves understand the glorification of Jesus and are able to follow him on his way.” – Pope Francis

Christianity is the gospel of the weak, the meek, the passive, the submissive. It's a slave morality.

Make It Count

Are you one of life's bystanders? Are you watching the parade as it goes by? You have to make a difference in life. You must count for something. You must be part of the foreground, not dissolving into the background.

The Antidote

The antidote to autism = empathy. Empathy is a combination of intuition and feeling and allows you to understand another person. With intuition, you project yourself into the other person and imagine their experiences and feelings, while remaining yourself. With sympathy, a strongly feeling person projects himself into the other, and takes on their feelings, hence ceases to be himself.

Empathy: the ability to understand the feelings of another; the ability to sense other people's emotions; the ability to imagine what someone else might be thinking or feeling. From *en* “in” + *pathos* “feeling”. The modern term was coined in relation to a theory of art appreciation, which stated that the viewer's appreciation was dependent on projecting his personality into the viewed object, and thus directly “feel” the object.

Sympathy: the sharing of another's emotions; common feeling; an affinity or harmony, usually of feelings or interests, between persons or things. From *syn-* “together” + *pathos* “feeling”.

Hitchcock

“I was terrified of the police, of the Jesuit fathers, of physical punishment, of a lot of things. This is the root of my work.” – Alfred Hitchcock

In Hitchcock’s films, fear and obsessiveness are a constant refrain. They often feature a striking “Hitchcock blonde” – a beautiful but fragile heroine.

Hitchcock was terrified of the black-robed Jesuits of his Catholic education, and of black-uniformed police (surrogate Jesuits). He suffered from a lifelong nervous terror of authority figures. A biographer said of him, “He had such an intimate connection with his own anxieties that he was able instinctively to stir those of the public.”

Murdrum

“*Murdrum* was the crime of killing an unknown man. It was introduced into English law by the Danes. It is distinguished from simple homicide. In the Laws of Canute an unknown man who was killed was presumed to be a Dane, and the vill was compelled to pay 40 marks for his death. [*Vill* is a term used in English history to describe a land unit which might otherwise be described as a parish, manor or tithing.] After the Norman conquest the law was revived in respect of the Norman aristocracy.” – Wikipedia

Terence McKenna

“We have the money, the power, the medical understanding, the scientific know-how, the love and the community to produce a kind of human paradise. But we are led by the least among us – the least intelligent, the least noble, the least visionary. We are led by the least among us and we do not fight back against the dehumanizing values that are handed down as control icons.” – Terence McKenna

That’s why we need a meritocracy.

“You are a divine being. You matter, you count. You come from realms of unimaginable power and light, and you will return to those realms.” – Terence McKenna

And it all happens via mathematics, the eternal, perfect language of existence.

“You are an explorer, and you represent our species, and the greatest good you can do is to bring back a new idea, because our world is endangered by the absence of good ideas. Our world is in crisis because of the absence of consciousness.” – Terence McKenna

Trolls aren’t conscious, and are one of the forces that oppose good ideas. Trolls are “the least intelligent, the least noble, the least visionary.”

“You simply have to turn your back on a culture that has gone sterile and dead and get with the program of a living world and the imagination.” – Terence McKenna

Trolls are forces of sterility and death, always obstructing progress.

“The message of psychedelics is that culture can be re-engineered as a set of emotional and spiritual values rather than products. This is terrifying news.” – Terence McKenna

What happened to rational values?

“Nature loves courage. You make the commitment and nature will respond to that commitment by

removing impossible obstacles. Dream the impossible dream and the world will not grind you under, it will lift you up. This is the trick. This is what all these teachers and philosophers who really counted, who really touched the alchemical gold, this is what they understood. This is the shamanic dance in the waterfall. This is how magic is done. By hurling yourself into the abyss and discovering it's a feather bed." – Terence McKenna

Nature almost always punishes the courageous.

"The artist's task is to save the soul of mankind; and anything less is a dithering while Rome burns. If artists cannot find the way, then the way cannot be found." – Terence McKenna

Mathematicians are the saviours of the soul, not artists.

"The purpose of life is to familiarize oneself with this after-death body so that the act of dying will not create confusion in the psyche." – Terence McKenna

Reason is what brings clarity to the psyche.

"We tend to disempower ourselves. We tend to believe that we don't matter. And in the act of taking that idea to ourselves we give everything away to somebody else, to something else." – Terence McKenna

And what of the cult of narcissism. What of Selfies?

"The shaman is not merely a sick man, or a madman; he is a sick man who has healed himself." – Terence McKenna

Has he? How do you know? Hasn't he made himself even sicker, even madder?

"You see, a secret is not something untold. It's something which can't be told." – Terence McKenna

If it can't be told, it can't be a secret. It can't be anything at all. There are no true secrets. There are only puzzles not yet solved.

"Nature is ourselves, to be cherished and explored." – Terence McKenna

Nature is math, and we are math. As above, so below.

"It's clearly a crisis of two things: of consciousness and conditioning. We have the technological power, the engineering skills to save our planet, to cure disease, to feed the hungry, to end war. But we lack the intellectual vision, the ability to change our minds. We must decondition ourselves from 10,000 years of bad behaviour. And, it's not easy." – Terence McKenna

And we won't get anywhere if countless retards keep going back to the past, to silly old gurus and prophets, and their ridiculous Mythos religions.

"Some kind of dialog is now going on between individual human beings and the sum total of human knowledge and nothing can stop it." – Terence McKenna

That's ontological mathematics!

"Nothing comes unannounced, but many can miss the announcement. So it's very important to actually

listen to your own intuition rather than driving through it.” – Terence McKenna

And those without intuition can’t even hear it.

“We need to interact with like-minded people throughout the world to establish the new intellectual order which will be the salvation of mankind.” – Terence McKenna

And always watch out for the trolls who try to wreck everything.

“Western civilization is a loaded gun pointed at the head of this planet.” – Terence McKenna

So is Eastern civilization.

“Television is by nature the dominator drug par excellence. Control of content, uniformity of content, repeatability of content make it inevitably a tool of coercion, brainwashing, and manipulation.” – Terence McKenna

We need a brand new media.

“Life lived in the absence of the psychedelic experience is life trivialized, life denied, life enslaved to the ego.” – Terence McKenna

And so is life entirely given over to the psychedelic experience!

“We are so much the victims of abstraction that with the Earth in flames we can barely rouse ourselves to wander across the room and look at the thermostat.” – Terence McKenna

We are in fact the victims of the “concrete”, and can’t imagine anything non-sensory, yet the non-sensory domain is where the Truth resides.

“Culture is the effort to hold back the mystery, and replace it with a mythology.” – Terence McKenna

Where is the Logos?

“This is a society, a world, a planet dying because there is not enough consciousness, because there is not enough awareness, enough coordination of intent-to-problem. And yet, we spend vast amounts of money stigmatizing people and substances that are part of this effort to expand consciousness, see things in different ways, unleash creativity. Isn’t it perfectly clear that business as usual is a bullet through the head?” – Terence McKenna

Try to expand consciousness and you get trolled ... by those locked into narrow, limited, old consciousness. All followers of Eastern religion are trapped by old, worthless consciousness.

“The culmination of man’s effort in time will be the perfection and the release of the human soul. And it’s not that we are ‘doing’ it. It’s that a natural law that we are still unaware of is inexorably unfolding.” – Terence McKenna

It’s the law of living, self-optimising, self-perfecting mathematics.

“Our world is in danger by the absence of good ideas. Our world is in crisis because of the absence of consciousness. And so to whatever degree any one of us can bring back a small piece of the picture and contribute it to the building of the new paradigm, then we participate in the redemption of the

human spirit, and that after all is what it's really all about." – Terence McKenna

But all new ideas get attacked and trolled by pompous, self-inflated cretins.

"What civilization is, is 6 billion people trying to make themselves happy by standing on each other's shoulders and kicking each other's teeth in. It's not a pleasant situation." – Terence McKenna

Well, let's get rid of predatory capitalism, Abrahamism and Karmism.

"Culture is a perversion. It fetishizes objects, creates consumer mania, it preaches endless forms of false happiness, endless forms of false understanding in the form of squirrely religions and silly cults. It invites people to diminish themselves and dehumanize themselves by behaving like machines." – Terence McKenna

That's capitalist culture. Other types of culture are available.

"Culture is not your friend. Culture is for other people's convenience and the convenience of various institutions, churches, companies, tax collection schemes, what have you. It is not your friend. It insults you. It disempowers you. It uses and abuses you. None of us are well treated by culture." – Terence McKenna

It depends on who establishes and controls the culture.

"Personal empowerment means deconditioning yourself from the values and the programs of the society and putting your own values and programs in place." – Terence McKenna

It's time for everyone to be autonomous.

"Chaos is what we've lost touch with. This is why it is given a bad name. It is feared by the dominant archetype of our world, which is Ego, which clenches because its existence is defined in terms of control." – Terence McKenna

There's nothing wrong with the right control. It's the wrong control that's the problem. And if you go down the "chaos" route, you just end up with anarchy, libertarianism and the jungle. Chaos was exactly what the ancients most feared. For the Egyptians, "Apep" was Chaos.

Wikipedia says, "Apep was the ancient Egyptian deity who embodied chaos and was thus the opponent of light and Ma'at (order/truth). He appears in art as a giant serpent. ... Ra was the solar deity, bringer of light, and thus the upholder of Ma'at. Apep was viewed as the greatest enemy of Ra, and thus was given the title Enemy of Ra, and also 'the Lord of Chaos'. ...

"As the personification of all that was evil, Apep was seen as a giant snake or serpent leading to such titles as Serpent from the Nile and Evil Lizard. ...Tales of Apep's battles against Ra were elaborated during the New Kingdom. Since everyone can see that the sun is not attacked by a giant snake during the day, every day, storytellers said that Apep must lie just below the horizon. This appropriately made him a part of the underworld. In some stories Apep waited for Ra in a western mountain called Bakhu, where the sun set, and in others Apep lurked just before dawn, in the Tenth region of the Night. The wide range of Apep's possible location gained him the title World Encircler. It was thought that his terrifying roar would cause the underworld to rumble. Myths sometimes say that Apep was trapped there, because he had been the previous chief god overthrown by Ra, or because he was evil and had been imprisoned.

“The Coffin Texts imply that Apep used a magical gaze to overwhelm Ra and his entourage. Ra was assisted by a number of defenders who travelled with him, including Set and possibly the Eye of Ra. Apep’s movements were thought to cause earthquakes, and his battles with Set may have been meant to explain the origin of thunderstorms. In some accounts, Ra himself defeats Apep in the form of a cat.”

“Ego is a structure that is erected by a neurotic individual who is a member of a neurotic culture against the facts of the matter. And culture, which we put on like an overcoat, is the collectivized consensus about what sort of neurotic behaviours are acceptable.” – Terence McKenna

Even insanity becomes sanity if enough people buy into it.

“The apocalypse is not something which is coming. The apocalypse has arrived in major portions of the planet and it’s only because we live within a bubble of incredible privilege and social insulation that we still have the luxury of anticipating the apocalypse.” – Terence McKenna

The Apocalypse has been here forever ... if you are not part of the rich elite.

“The cost of sanity, in this society, is a certain level of alienation.” – Terence McKenna

All rational people are alienated from irrational society.

“The future of communication is the future of the evolution of the human soul.” – Terence McKenna

Which is *mathematical* evolution.

“Our need to feel part of the world seems to demand that we express ourselves through creative activity.” – Terence McKenna

Well, where is this creativity? We see far more evidence of uncreative trolling!

“Culture is not your friend, it’s an impediment to understanding what’s going on. That’s why the words cult and culture have a direct relationship to each other. Culture is an extremely repressive cult that leads to all kinds of humiliation and degradation, and automatic, unquestioned and unthinking behaviour.” – Terence McKenna

The task is to construct a new culture, one that’s on the side of the people, and not of the private elite.

“We have to create culture, don’t watch TV, don’t read magazines, don’t even listen to NPR. Create your own roadshow. The nexus of space and time where you are now is the most immediate sector of your universe, and if you’re worrying about Michael Jackson or Bill Clinton or somebody else, then you are disempowered, you’re giving it all away to icons, icons which are maintained by an electronic media so that you want to dress like X or have lips like Y. This is shit-brained, this kind of thinking. That is all cultural diversion, and what is real is you and your friends and your associations, your highs, your orgasms, your hopes, your plans, your fears. And we are told ‘no’, we’re unimportant, we’re peripheral. ‘Get a degree, get a job, get a this, get a that.’ And then you’re a player, you don’t want to even play in that game. You want to reclaim your mind and get it out of the hands of the cultural engineers who want to turn you into a half-baked moron consuming all this trash that’s being manufactured out of the bones of a dying world.” – Terence McKenna

Revalue all values! It's time for meritocracy. It's time for Illuminism.

“Part of what psychedelics do is they decondition you from cultural values. This is what makes it such a political hot potato. Since all culture is a kind of con game, the most dangerous candy you can hand out is one which causes people to start questioning the rules of the game.” – Terence McKenna

Reason is infinitely more subversive than psychedelics.

“We are caged by our cultural programming. Culture is a mass hallucination, and when you step outside the mass hallucination you see it for what it's worth.” – Terence McKenna

Reason is what allows us to step outside culture. Culture is based on the senses, feelings, and mysticism ... on Mythos and never Logos.

“The internet is light at the end of the tunnel ... it is creating a global society.”– Terrence McKenna

Or a global nightmare!

No True Scotsman

No rational person could take Buddhism seriously. It's popular with shallow empiricists such as scientists and pseudo-scientists, people too stupid for math and philosophy.

The Gospel of the Mad

LA: “Only experience. Build our own truth!”

This is gospel of relativism, narcissism, egotism, solipsism and nihilism. If you believe your own subjective truth, you don't in fact believe a single true thing. You are claiming that truth is just subjective opinion, and every opinion is as good as any other.

The Gospel of Stupidity

Humanity was born stupid, has remained stupid, relies on stupidity to make ‘sense’ of the world, and every answer it gives to why we are here is stupid. Stupid is as stupid does.

Eastern Religions

By the Gnostic Legion (RIP)

Because they are allegedly “non-dogmatic”, eastern religions often get a “free pass” when it comes to criticism.

Eastern religion will bring you no closer to the Truth. Consider the following garbage:

- Heaven and earth do nothing, yet there is nothing they do not do.
- Do nothing and accomplish everything.
- Accept everything just the way it is.
- Do not seek pleasure for its own sake.
- Do not, under any circumstances, depend on a partial feeling.

- Think lightly of yourself and deeply of the world.
- Be detached from desire your whole life long.
- Do not regret what you have done.
- Never be jealous.
- Never let yourself be saddened by a separation.
- Resentment and complaint are appropriate neither for oneself nor others.
- Do not let yourself be guided by the feeling of lust or love.
- In all things have no preferences.
- Be indifferent to where you live.
- Do not pursue the taste of good food.
- Do not hold on to possessions you no longer need.
- Do not act following customary beliefs.
- Do not collect weapons or practice with weapons beyond what is useful.
- Do not fear death.
- Do not seek to possess either goods or fiefs for your old age.
- Respect Buddha and the gods without counting on their help.
- You may abandon your own body but you must preserve your honour.
- Never stray from the Way.

And it just goes on like this ... “wise-sounding” nonsense that means absolutely nothing when you think about it. Sophistry in philosophy. From these quotes, perhaps 2 or 3 are worthwhile. The rest are essentially translating to “Don’t be alive,” which is very much in line with the ghostly religions of the east, which preach detachment and passivity. Of course, such vagueness means anyone can project whatever they want onto them. It’s Jesus Christ all over again – a thing of many colours.

People can delve into each singular quote or phrase, think and philosophise about them, reaching no definite conclusions – but it makes them seem productive or as if they are reaching enlightenment by doing so.

Though not as bad as Abrahamism, eastern religions are nonetheless showing themselves to be unenlightened, anti-knowledge, completely relativist, and worst of all – **THEY HAVE STAYED THAT WAY FOR THOUSANDS OF YEARS WITH NO PROGRESS.** Thus, they have proven themselves to be as useless as Abrahamism. They do not evolve.

The new age movement and eastern religions go hand in hand because both are equally full of shit. They complement one another perfectly.

Books like “The Secret” with its mantra of positive thinking say absolutely nothing worthwhile, and show a deep ignorance when it comes to even basic psychology. But this book and others like it

are essentially the epitome of eastern thought. Stuff that sounds profound but really means nothing even when gently probed.

New agers can quote eastern “philosophers” until they are blue in the face, making themselves appear oh-so open minded and enlightened, when really, they are saying nothing at all.

Compare this with the ancient Greeks, who sought absolute, eternal, immutable knowledge. They wrestled with difficult concepts instead of just spewing forth this sort of self-contradicting drivel. They struggled and worked hard to have a Theory of Everything.

Eastern religion is essentially Kantian in nature – the noumenon cannot be known, but people ponder it anyway and every definition and point of view is equally valid. No definite conclusions can ever be drawn from such a system, so WHAT IS THE POINT?!

Eastern religions fit PERFECTLY into today’s world of relativism – which is why they have surged in popularity in the west. There is no right or wrong, only perspectives. They also add a bit of spiritual colour to the sterile atheist worldview, without imposing themselves too much on the pampered, consumerist Westerners.

Another valid analogy is that all of eastern thought is akin to someone like Marcus Aurelius’ book “Meditations.” At least he wasn’t so arrogant to turn it into a RELIGION. He merely wrote about his experiences and observations. Musings. One can learn as much from Aurelius as they can from Buddha, making the entire religion obsolete.

And that’s all eastern religions are – vague musings to occupy the mind. Kind of like a philosophical sudoku – it might be fun to pass the time with, but it’s ultimately worthless. They are a hobby more than any serious thought system, and certainly not a religion that you’d place the state of your soul on.

All they do is talk. And when they talk, they advise you to do nothing, accept everything, and so forth. Essentially, saying AND doing nothing.

Socrates’ supposed quote could apply perfectly to every eastern thinker “I have examined your position and determined your utterances to be mere brain-farts.”

In fact, someone on yahoo answers put it perfectly:

If Confucius and Socrates met:

Confucius: *tells a riddle.*

Socrates: what do you mean by that?

Confucius: *tells another riddle.*

Socrates: what does x mean?

Confucius: *tells another riddle.*

Socrates starts to become annoyed.

Confucius: *tells a riddle about annoyance.*

Socrates: I have examined your position and determined your utterances to be mere brain-farts.

Too right. Relativistic, no real knowledge, just endless word salads. They haven’t progressed a day in thousands of years, and have achieved nothing.

Which, incidentally, is EXACTLY what their teachings are about! Muse endlessly, produce nothing

– the mantra of eastern religions.

Peddlers of Eastern crap never get trolled. Funny that. Mathematicians do. Funny that. Only Truth gets trolled.

The Ancient Foolishness

An idiot suggested that because Buddhism is “ancient” it can’t be attacked by anyone in the modern age. The same person also expressed hatred for the Abrahamic religions. Well, Judaism is more ancient than Buddhism, so, by this person’s own logic, it must be truer than Buddhism.

The reality regarding all ancient religions – other than those imbued with mathematics and philosophy – is that they are worthless, a total waste of time, and have done immense damage to the human race.

Humanity is dialectical ... it gets smarter ... or, rather, some of us do. There are countless cretins who remain stuck in the past, worshipping ancient religions and stories that have long since become irrelevant to the world and human progress. Anyone who defends ancient religions is retarded. It would be retarded to be an Illuminist if Illuminism remained stuck at the level of the ancient Greeks. It has moved on and embraced the highest rational, mathematical thinking.

WTF!

MR: “Lol. Life requires no experience. Tell me what is your experience when you are ready for death? Wisdom isn’t something from experience. Wisdom is from Knowing Nothing.”

Trying reading a book, mate! Get an education before you ever post anything again. A moron is a person who knows nothing.

MR: “Math cannot understand a universe that is beyond its own numerical bounds of creation.”

How can anything be beyond math given that math accommodates infinity? Try reading a math book for a change, and stop masturbating over your *Batman* comic.

MR: “You can’t solve life when living as a Computer.”

You can’t solve life when living as a moron.

The Lazy

The lazy are those who are in want of strong motivation. Very little interests them. Some people see hard work as an end in itself, and always work hard whatever they are doing. Most people work hard only if they are strongly motivated to do so, and without that motivation they are lazy and apathetic.

The task of society is to abolish this epidemic of laziness and apathy by identifying what motivates people, and giving them the scope to pursue things into which they will pour their hearts and souls.

Three Faces

“The Japanese say you have three faces. The first face, you show to the world. The second face, you show to your close friends, and your family. The third face, you never show anyone. It is the truest reflection of who you are.” – Unknown

What is the hidden face of the troll like? Is it like the picture of Dorian Gray?

For Want of Imagination

“It is the imagination that argues for the Divine Spark within human beings. It is literally a descent of the World’s Soul into all of us.” – Terence McKenna

Imagination is exactly what scientists lack. They cannot imagine anything beyond space, time and matter, *i.e.* beyond the physical senses.

Stoned Ape Theory

“Even as the nineteenth century had to come to grips with the notion of human descent from apes, we must now come to terms with the fact that those apes were stoned apes.”– Terence McKenna

According to McKenna, evolution was driven by drugs.

The Final Arbiter

“If you keep yourself as the final arbiter you will be less susceptible to infection by cultural illusion.”– Terence McKenna

And you will be far more prone to solipsism, narcissism, subjectivism and relativism.

The Plan

“If you don’t have a plan, you become part of somebody else’s plan.” – Terence McKenna

So, make sure you have a plan. You can’t do anything without one. Without one, you will have no agency. You will be passive, not active.

The Answer

“The problem is not to find the answer, it’s to face the answer” – Terence McKenna

The problem is to recognise the answer. The answer is all around us.

Materialism

“Matter is not lacking in magic, matter *is* magic.” – Terence McKenna

Matter is pure illusion, produced by math. It’s the *misinterpretation* of math.

“People are so alienated from their own soul that when they meet their soul they think it comes from another star system.” – Terence McKenna

Most people *never* meet their soul.

Ideology

“Ideology always paves the way toward atrocity” – Terence McKenna

And so does non-ideology. There is no ideology in the jungle, and no shortage of atrocity. Ideology didn’t invent the law of the jungle.

Empty Heads

“You don’t want to become so open-minded that the wind can whistle between your ears.” – Terence McKenna

Become a Buddhist ... and then there will be nothing at all between your ears.

Islam and Jokes

“A person reveals his character by nothing so clearly as the joke he resents.” – Georg C. Lichtenberg

Muslims resent any joke about Mohammed or Allah. Their response to such jokes isn't one of mere resentment, but of savage, murderous violence, and in that response is revealed the whole character of Islam and Muslims. You can laugh only on their terms. You can laugh only at what they laugh at, only at what they find acceptably funny. As for humour, as for everything else. Islam allows you to think and behave only Islamically, and everything else, everything non-Islamic, is forbidden (*haram*).

If we don't laugh at Islam, we are complying with Islamic terrorism and totalitarianism. Until Muslims can accept a joke about Mohammed and Allah, they will have no place in civilisation. It's telling that cartoonists – joke tellers – are one of Islam's main targets.

It's Your Novel, Your Life

“If you're not the hero of your own novel, then what kind of novel is it? You need to do some heavy editing.” – Terence McKenna

People choose to be background extras in others' novels.

The Mystery ... The Lie

Why did the Romans surrender Jesus Christ's body to his supporters, then supposedly place a guard over it to prevent his supporters taking it away? If the Romans had been bothered about Jesus Christ's body, they would have taken it to the Roman garrison and put it under lock and key, and we would have been spared Christianity. Plainly, no guards were ever posted on Jesus Christ's tomb.

Energy

“Energy is an eternal delight, and he who desires, but acts not, breeds pestilence.” – William Blake

“Energy is the only life and is from the Body, and Reason is the bound or outward circumference of Energy.” – William Blake

“Energy is Eternal Delight.” – William Blake

“Those who restrain desire do so because theirs is weak enough to be restrained...” – William Blake

True Love?

SN: “True love is when someone accepts your past, supports your present, and encourages your future.”

Isn't this the statement of a total narcissist? It's a demand for another person to love you no matter what.

SN: “Don't let what other people think decide who you are or what you can do. Prove them wrong.”

If you're spending your life proving someone else wrong, you have already allowed what others think to define you.

Non-Enlightenment

It's music to the ears of all stupid, ignorant people that they don't need to know anything at all in order to be enlightened. In fact, thinking itself isn't required ... you are supposed to empty your mind of all thoughts. Er, isn't that the state that we normally refer to as being DEAD! What's the difference between nirvana and death? Who knows?! No Buddhist knows since "enlightened" Buddhists have rejected knowledge, reason, intellect and thinking ... what's left? Buddhists are empirics who despise rationalism. For the Gnostics, enlightenment = gnosis was the attainment of the state of knowing how to link to the Divine. For Buddhists, enlightenment is about having no knowledge at all, and not even thinking, *i.e.* it's not a state of perfect knowledge but a state of total non-knowledge, *i.e.* TOTAL IGNORANCE OF EVERYTHING.

A person who has stopped thinking has ceased to know anything. Buddhists seek to attain an empirical state of being dead while living, *i.e.* they seek to be in a coma!!! Buddhists say that meditating is the path to enlightenment. We say that studying ontological Fourier mathematics – the language of existence itself – is the way to enlightenment and gnosis. Who's right? Your answer says everything about what kind of person you are, and how much respect (or not) you have for reason, knowledge, understanding and intellect.

So, which is it – is enlightenment about knowledge (gnosis) or nirvana (extinction)? You are automatically the opposite of enlightened if you give the wrong answer!

Buddhism is Endarkenment. It's pure nihilism, and, in truth, it's simply DEATH.

Here's a fact. Anyone who respects reason, knowledge, intellect and Logos is bound by these things and cannot talk any old shit. Everyone else can talk nothing but shit since there is nothing constraining them to talk any sense, to make a single rational claim.

Seriously, people, in what way is Buddhism rational? And if it's not rational then it's irrational. Are you or are you not subscribing to an irrational belief system if you embrace Buddhism? Ontological mathematics is about the principle of sufficient reason, the quintessence of rationalism. To oppose ontological mathematics is to oppose reason itself, and once you have rejected reason you have opened yourself to every liar, fraud, prophet, cheat, conman, guru and charlatan on earth. You have welcomed the likes of Osho!

Fire Or Ice?

"It isn't necessary to imagine the world ending in fire or ice. There are two other possibilities: one is paperwork, and the other is nostalgia." – Frank Zappa

Get Rich

"You don't get rich writing science fiction. If you want to get rich, you start a religion." – L. Ron Hubbard

You don't get rich writing about ontological mathematics either. You do so by being a religious charlatan ... a guru or a prophet.

Descartes versus Buddhism

"I think, therefore I am." – Descartes

"I am enlightened because I don't think." – a Buddhist

"I am thinking, therefore I exist." – Descartes

“I am not thinking, therefore I am enlightened.” – a Buddhist

If you’re not thinking, you don’t exist! But isn’t that exactly what nirvana is?! Nirvana = extinction.

“Ego sum cogitans.” – Descartes ... “I am a thinking being.”

Buddhism: “An enlightened person is not a thinking being.”

The Ninth Plague: Darkness

“Then the Lord said to Moses, ‘Stretch out your hand toward heaven, that there may be darkness over the land of Egypt, a darkness to be felt.’ So Moses stretched out his hand toward heaven, and there was pitch darkness in all the land of Egypt three days. They did not see one another, nor did anyone rise from his place for three days, but all the people of Israel had light where they lived.” – Exodus 10: 21-23

Judaism itself is the first darkness. Judaism is endarkenment.

The Erudite Manifesto

Does lack of knowledge inevitably lead to lack of understanding, or does lack of understanding inevitably lead to lack of knowledge? Scientists do not understand existence, so their “knowledge” cannot be true knowledge. It’s impossible to know anything you don’t understand, and impossible to understand anything you don’t know. Scientists themselves agree that it’s shameful and embarrassing that no scientist on earth understands what quantum mechanics means. This is a subject that’s 100 years old, yet science has made no progress at all. It can’t say which interpretation of the many interpretations of quantum mechanics is right.

How would it even go about the task? It doesn’t have the means to do so. All the interpretations agree with the experimental data, and agreement with the data is the sole criterion applied by science. It doesn’t use reason or logic. It has no formal ontology or epistemology. So, where is the means to separate radically contesting and contradictory hypotheses if they all agree with the data?

Science is well and truly stuck. It’s a staggeringly limited technique, a clunky sensory method that can never get beyond the surface of things.

Science is stuck in the world of appearances, but reality in itself has no appearance, which means that science can say nothing about it. And that, in turn, means that science can never have any knowledge or understanding of reality. No rational person would ever take science seriously as a means of explaining existence. Without math, science would be left attempting explanations of reality by inspecting the innards of goats!

The whole concept of science – explaining reality by doing nothing more sophisticated than observing it with the fallible, unreliable, delusional human senses – is ludicrous from the outset. Only an empiricist could ever find science convincing. To a rationalist, science is absurd. The sole part of it that has any value is the rational, mathematical part that has nothing to do with the senses, and nothing to do with experiments.

Science is just one step up from religion. All intelligent people grasp that mathematics – the most “abstract”, least human subject, the one that doesn’t depend on faith, feelings, mysticism or the senses – is the way to explain ultimate reality. Mathematics belongs to the world of reason, but scientists

aren't people of reason, they are people of the senses.

Money: The Sign of God

For many Calvinists (extremist Protestants), achieving material success is evidence that they are members of the elect: the people that, by God's grace, have been saved from eternal damnation. What does this tell us? It says that Calvinists have a staggeringly materialistic conception of reality, and are just about the least spiritual people you could ever have the misfortune to meet. Why don't the Calvinists go a step further and conclude that unless you have been anointed as a king, you are damned?

Is a poor person who wins the lottery instantly elevated from damned to elect? Did St Francis leave the elect and damn himself because, as a spiritual person, he gave up all of his material wealth and took a solemn oath of poverty?

Have you ever heard any more grotesque formula than that wealth = Godliness; and poverty = the mark of the Devil? Isn't that the opposite of what Jesus Christ preached? Isn't that the inversion of the Sermon on the Mount? Jesus Christ himself was a poor man with no job and no home, and was crucified by the rich Romans. Thus, by the logic of Calvinism, the Romans were Godly, and Jesus Christ was damned (!).

According to Calvinism, the vile, evil, selfish, immoral, greedy bankers of Wall Street are chosen by God, and all the people screwed by Wall Street are the children of the Devil.

Has there ever been a more evil religion than Calvinism (well, apart from Judaism, with which it's extremely closely connected)?

Calvinism says that only a tiny number of souls will be saved. Only the rich can get to heaven. Financial failure in life is proof of your damnation.

Dr Rowan Williams, former Archbishop of Canterbury, said, "We worship a God in favour of the powerless and despised." By the logic of Calvinism, that means he's on the side of the damned!

"Dogs have been given a soul for which there is no heaven." – Rilke

The Cage

We are in a glass cage. We think we are free because we see no bars.

The Inversion

Ugly on the inside, beautiful on the outside. Beautiful on the inside, ugly on the outside. How can you judge worth from externality?

Shaming

There's a phenomenon called "fat shaming". Why isn't there a phenomenon called "stupid shaming"?

Pindar

“Men are the dreams of a shadow.” – Pindar

“Learn what you are and be such.” – Pindar

“Not every truth is the better for showing its face undisguised; and often silence is the wisest thing for a man to heed.” – Pindar

“Even wisdom has to yield to self-interest.” – Pindar

“Whatever is beautiful is beautiful by necessity.” – Pindar

“There are indeed many wonders, and with regard to the stories people tell one another, it may be that such tales go beyond the true account and, embellished with iridescent lies, beguile them.” – Pindar

“To our own sorrows serious heed we give. But for another’s we soon cease to grieve.” – Pindar

“Words have a longer life than deeds.” – Pindar

“Wrapt up in error is the human mind. And human bliss is ever insecure; Know we what fortune yet remains behind? Know we how long the present shall endure?” – Pindar

The Beauty Forecast

The wicked queen in *Snow White* subjected herself to a daily beauty forecast: Mirror, Mirror on the wall, who is the fairest of them all? For years the beauty weather was perfect for the queen, but then Snow White ruined it all, and the older woman was defeated by her younger rival. The Mirror delivered the bad news: “The beauty forecast is bad today: Snow White is fairer than you.”

A woman’s beauty is like a separate person that dies before she does. A woman can survive for decades following the death of her beauty. Is her beauty her doppelganger, or is she the doppelganger – the ugly sister – of her beauty?

The Internet Dress: The Ultimate Conspiracy Theory

SB: “So, I think this whole internet dress picture thing is a conspiracy. While we’ve all been distracted, something major has happened. We just don’t know what it is yet. Da da daaaaaa!”

The Fear Trap

If Jehovah’s Witnesses were Christians, they would be called Christ’s Witnesses. The fact that they refer to Jehovah, the Jewish God, demonstrates that they are in fact Jews. They believe that “Jesus Christ” is Michael the Archangel, which makes them non-Christians in anyone’s book. Shouldn’t the Christians sue them for false representation?

The Poem Commemorating the End of the Old World Order

Percy Bysshe Shelley

Ozymandias

I met a Traveller from an antique land,
Who said, Two vast and trunkless legs of stone
Stand in the desert. Near them, on the sand,
Half sunk, a shattered visage lies, whose frown,
And wrinkled lip, and sneer of cold command,
Tell that its sculptor well those passions read,
Which yet survive, stamped on these lifeless things,
The hand that mocked them and the heart that fed:
And on the pedestal these words appear:
“My name is Ozymandias, King of Kings.
Look on my works ye Mighty, and despair!”
Nothing beside remains. Round the decay
Of that Colossal Wreck, boundless and bare,
The lone and level sands stretch far away.

One day, all symbols of the super rich will be buried beneath the sands, and forgotten.

Horace

“Life is largely a matter of expectation.” – Horace

“The envious man grows lean at the success of his neighbour.” – Horace

“The greatest lesson in life is to know that even fools are right sometimes.” – Horace

“Strange – is it not? That of the myriads who Before us passed the door of Darkness through, Not one returns to tell us of the road Which to discover we must travel too.” – Horace

“Who then is free? The wise man who can command himself.” – Horace

“He has the deed half done who has made a beginning.” – Horace

“A portion of mankind take pride in their vices and pursue their purpose; many more waver between doing what is right and complying with what is wrong.” – Horace

“I hate the irreverent rabble and keep them far from me.” – Horace

“A host is like a general: calamities often reveal his genius.” – Horace

The Fire Sermon

“I had not thought death had undone so many.” – T. S. Eliot

“I think we are in rats’ alley where the dead men lost their bones.” – T. S. Eliot

Metropolis

The classic movie *Metropolis* involves the contrast between the Creative Man, above the ground, and the Machine Man, below the ground. At the core of everything is the Heart Machine, the central power station for Metropolis.

Metropolis’s Epigram: *The Mediator Between Head and Hands must be the Heart.*

The Exaggerators

Advertising is based on exaggeration. The advertisers create a problem we didn’t know we had, and then provide the means to correct it. Religion does exactly the same thing. It calls you a sinner, then tells you it knows how to remedy your sins.

The Sacred

Secularists have no idea of the sacred. That’s why they don’t understand fundamentalists. Fundamentalists don’t have arguments, only anger.

The Gaze

The male gaze consumes. The female gaze seduces.

Power

Military power is hard power. Seductive power is soft power. Religion is soft power, which often produces armies wielding hard power.

Seduction

One of a person’s most important skills is the ability to seduce. That skill is essential for survival. Seduction not only helps us to mate and reproduce with a potential partner, but also helps us to get what we want from others. The word seduction stems from Latin and means “to lead astray”. The greatest leaders in this world are powerful and skilful seducers. Despite the importance of seduction in our life most people are clueless about it.

Our ignorance prevents us from being happy. Most people live a lonely life because of their lack of social and seduction skills. 50.2 percent of adults in United State are single. That means that there are more single Americans than people in a relationship. The number of singles is increasing day by day. This modern society has turned us into soulless robots without social or seduction skills.

It’s convenient for societies to keep their citizens ignorant and unhappy. We are slaves of corporations. We are encouraged to buy things we don’t need in order to impress people we don’t like.

Men will buy expensive cars under the delusion that they will find beautiful women to love them. Women shouldn’t love you for the things you have, but for who you are.

What's It Made Of?

PH: “The visible universe is based on mathematical proportions, but is only a manifestation of the spiritual, or causal planes of reality. Says Manly P. Hall at least. Understanding sacred geometry can help to clarify this concept.”

The only subject that can be defined is mathematics. In fact, mathematics is nothing but analytic definitions. When people ramble on about “spiritual planes”, what do they mean? What is “spirit” made of? Define it. If you can't define it, you don't know what you're talking about. You're living in a Mythos fantasy world.

Why should anyone listen to Manly P. Hall? He wasn't a mathematician, he wasn't a scientist, and he wasn't a philosopher. He was a person who studied Mythos. He had nothing to do with Logos.

If existence isn't mathematical, it can have no definition, hence cannot be intelligible. If the universe isn't mathematical, we live in an irrational, unintelligible universe of magic, miracles and Mythos where ultimate existence cannot be defined, meaning that you can believe in whatever you like, because all irrational beliefs are as good and meaningful as each other ... which is to say they have no meaning at all.

Meaning and definition go together. Imagine a dictionary where all the words had no meaning. How could you use such a dictionary? You could say whatever you liked without being wrong.

Equally, if the basic units of existence have no definition, the universe derived from them has no meaning, and no conceivable answer can be given to existence. If the answer to existence isn't perfect, *i.e.* has a perfect definition, then existence has no definition at all and is meaningless. For anyone to assert that existence isn't mathematical is equivalent to saying that existence is an eternal mystery, and is therefore irrational and unintelligible.

Mathematics is the language of Nature. Live with it. Own it. Embrace it.

The Immoralists

The essence of Illumination, the religion of the Illuminati, is that it is possible for any human being to literally become God. Therefore, the Illuminati are wholly opposed to any religions that seek to alienate humanity from God and to create a master-slave relationship in which enslaved humans, on their knees, worship a tyrannical slave-master God who must be obeyed no matter what, even if he demands of people that they commit supremely horrific acts, such as murdering their own children, as Abraham was ordered to murder Isaac. How is it possible for any moral person to imagine that a moral God could order such a crime? You yourself would need to be immoral to imagine that “God” is capable of giving immoral orders.

“I'm very happy the Illuminati succeeded in overthrowing all the kings [apart from the royal family in England]. I'm sorry they haven't finished off the Pope yet, but I think they are still working on the project and I wish them luck.” – Robert Anton Wilson

The trolls would prefer to keep the monarchy and the pope ... anything in preference to the Illuminati!

Kakocracy

Kakocracy means rule by shit people; rule by the worse elements in society.

Anti-Reason

“...our primary weapons, Love and Truth... will prevail.” – RM

What possible connection does Love have with Truth? You might as well say, “Our primary weapons, Hate and Truth... will prevail.”

Truth is concerned with reason, intellect, knowledge and understanding. It has no connection to any emotion, and least of all love. People of emotion despise reason, just as people of the senses do, and people of mysticism.

Purge Anarchy

If you want to know what the world would look like if libertarians came to power, just watch the movie *Purge Anarchy*.

The Sophists

LA: [To a Troll] “A few additional points from me though. It’s clear you don’t know what fallacies are. In short, they’re errors in reasoning, although that doesn’t mean your conclusions are necessarily false. They can be used to persuade and deceive others, like a sophist does, *i.e.* a lawyer. But in your case you use them out of ignorance to construct weak arguments, hence why most of what you say is easy to rebut. The history of fallacies go back as far as Aristotle, and should be learnt as an introduction into critical thinking or philosophy in general. I laughed at your comment regarding ‘old school’ and stating that ‘fallacies are a copout.’ How dumb can you be? Old school you say? More like NO school at all! Knowing the fallacies assists you in not only discovering the truth for yourself, but also to discern whether or not you’re being lied to, misled or deceived by others.”

LA is exactly right. No one can deceive you if you know how to spot fallacies.

Emotionalism

AS: “Those who cannot see the connection between ‘no-thought’ and Enlightenment are sadly mistaken. Intellect doesn’t help here, but *feeling* does. What has a ‘true Buddhist’ path to do with the internet?”

Well, there you have it ... Buddhism is for non-thinking, feeling types, not for intellectuals. As intellectuals, we entirely agree. We wouldn’t touch Buddhism with a bargepole. It’s entirely for anti-intellectuals who hate reason – exactly as AS, a proud anti-intellectual, says.

Make your choice. Do you follow your intellect or your feelings? Your choice. Only one path leads to enlightenment. Never forget, this world is either rational or irrational. If it’s rational, it has only one answer. If it’s irrational, believe whatever you like since it makes no difference: everyone is as wrong as everyone else.

AS: “The problem is not the virtual world, but if you are hung up there. Like, it’s not the problem you have a mind, it’s a problem if you are hung up in the head...”

Er, no, the problem is the exact opposite ... *you* are opposed to the head, and hung up in your heart.

The Gospel of Ronnie Real

Why are people in such torment? The answer is obvious. The world is full of idiots who are

incapable of understanding reality. If you're stupid, you're fucked. Sorry, we can't dress that up for you. Your problems stem from the fact of your inability to reason. If you were rational and intellectual, you'd understand how reality works. If not, God help you! Life must be baffling to you. But the problem isn't with life, it's with you. Life is pure math. If you don't get math, that's your problem. That's on you.

Individuation

“The concept of individuation plays a large role in our psychology. In general, it is the process by which individual beings are formed and differentiated; in particular, it is the development of the psychological individual as a being distinct from the general, collective psychology. Individuation, therefore, is a process of differentiation having for its goal the development of the individual personality.” – Jung

The Jungian Functions

“Under sensation I include all perceptions by means of the sense organs; by thinking, I mean the function of intellectual cognition and the forming of logical conclusions; feeling is a function of subjective evaluation; intuition I take as perception by way of the unconscious, or perception of unconscious events.” – Jung

Intuition might be regarded as unconscious sensing, and feeling as unconscious thinking.

The Transcendent Function

Jung's system is all about the interplay between the conscious and unconscious opposites, and opposites in general. He describes the transcendent function as follows: "The 'function' being here understood not as a basic function but as a complex function made up of other functions, and 'transcendent' not as denoting a metaphysical quality but merely the fact that this function facilitates a transition from one state to another. The raw material shaped by thesis and antithesis, and in the shaping of which the opposites are united, is the living symbol."

If we regard the conscious as the thesis and the unconscious as the antithesis, they work together to produce a synthesis, which then becomes a new conscious thesis, opposed by an unconscious antithesis, and in need of a new synthesis.

The Transcendent Function is a mental function generated by the tension between consciousness and the unconscious, and which leads to their union.

"There is nothing mysterious or metaphysical about the term 'transcendent function'. It means a psychological function comparable in its way to a mathematical function of the same name, which is a function of real and imaginary numbers. The psychological 'transcendent function' arises from the union of conscious and unconscious contents." – Jung [AW: Presumably, Jung is referring to functions dealing with complex numbers.]

"Since life cannot tolerate a standstill, a damming up of vital energy results, and this would lead to an insupportable condition did not the tension of opposites produce a new, uniting function that transcends them." – Jung

"The tendencies of the conscious and the unconscious are the two factors that together make up the transcendent function. It is called 'transcendent' because it makes the transition from one attitude to another organically possible without loss of the unconscious." – Jung

"The transcendent function is essentially an aspect of the self-regulation of the psyche. It typically manifests symbolically and is experienced as a new attitude toward oneself and life." – Daryl Sharp

Jung invoked the transcendent function to resolve mental blockages. If a strong thesis and antithesis are standing opposed to each other in a person's mind – causing psychological difficulties – the problem has to be resolved via a synthesis phase involving the transcendent function, which can go outside the local mind, even to infinity (or the Collective Mind), to bring back a solution and unblock the mental impasse.

The Last Cruise

"Old and young, we are all on our last cruise." – Robert Louis Stevenson

In fact, we are on a never-ending cruise, but have to keep changing ship.

Emotional Blackmail

"Emotional blackmailers use fear, obligation and guilt in their relationships, ensuring that others feel afraid to cross them, obligated to give them their way and swamped by guilt if they resist. Knowing

that someone close to them wants love, approval or confirmation of identity and self-esteem, blackmailers may threaten to withhold them or take them away altogether, making the person feel they must earn them by agreement. Fear, obligation or guilt is commonly referred to as ‘FOG’. FOG is a contrived acronym—a play on the word fog which describes something that obscures and confuses a situation or someone’s thought processes.” – Wikipedia

“Emotional blackmail is a powerful form of manipulation in which people close to us threaten (either directly or indirectly) to punish us if we don’t do what they want. At the heart of any kind of blackmail is one basic threat, which can be expressed in many different ways: If you don’t behave the way I want you to, you will suffer. A criminal blackmailer might threaten to use knowledge about a person’s past to ruin her reputation, or ask to be paid off in cash to hide a secret. Emotional blackmail hits closer to home. Emotional blackmailers know how much we value our relationship with them. They know our vulnerabilities. Emotional Blackmailers want you to suffer in order to get their way!

“Often they know our vulnerabilities and our deepest secrets. They are our mothers, partners, our bosses and colleagues, our friends and our lovers. And no matter how much they care about us, when they fear they won’t get their way, they use this intimate knowledge to shape the threats that give them the payoff they want: our compliance. Knowing that we want love or approval, our blackmailers threaten to withhold it or take it away altogether, or make us feel we must earn it. For example, if you pride yourself being generous and caring, the blackmailer might label you selfish or inconsiderate if you don’t accede to his wishes. If you value money and security, the blackmailer might attach conditions to providing them, or threaten to take them away. And if you believe the blackmailer, you could fall into a pattern of letting him control your decisions and behaviour. We get locked into a dance with blackmail, a dance with myriad steps, shapes and partners.

“Emotional blackmailers hate to lose. They take the old adage ‘It doesn’t matter if you win or lose, it’s how you play the game’, and turn it on its head to read ‘It doesn’t matter how you play the game as long as you do not lose.’ To an emotional blackmailer, keeping your trust doesn’t count, respecting your feelings doesn’t count, being fair doesn’t count.” – DorisAnn

Emotional Blackmail: When the People in Your Life Use Fear, Obligation and Guilt to Manipulate
by Susan Forward, Donna Frazier, Susan Frazier

The Threat

Punisher’s threat: Do X or I’ll hurt you.

Self-punisher’s threat: Do X or I’ll hurt myself.

Tantalizer’s threat: Do X and you just may get a really delicious dessert.

Sufferer’s Threat: Do X or I’ll be miserable and you’ll have to hear my whining, moaning muttering, and sighing.

Sickness

All religions have the same formula: they pronounce you inherently sick and then present themselves as the cure, without which you will go to hell forever (and thus be sick forever). We need a doctrine of health, and that means the end of mainstream religion.

Animals

There's something deeply wrong with human beings. You won't find animals with beliefs, animals that kneel and pray to invisible animal Gods, that imagine an animal paradise and an animal hell in another dimension, that have animal prophets and gurus, and animal "holy" books and animal "sacred" texts. Animals don't engage in Mythos, and don't kill other animals because of their beliefs. Animals don't martyr themselves and kill other animals for being apostates, heretics, infidels and blasphemers. There are no animal suicide bombers. Animals don't have Inquisitions and go on Crusades. They do not burn animal witches at the stake. They are not moved to tears by speeches by charismatic animals. They are not fired up by animal banners and anthems. They don't go on killing sprees because some animal disrespected them. There are no animal trolls.

You have two antidotes to human madness: 1) become an animal, or 2) become rational. Reason is highly inhuman given that so few humans exercise it.

Reason Culture

We need to leave behind the Faith Culture (Mythos religion) and the Empiricism Culture (science). We need to move to a Reason Culture.

Don't do things because of shame, or guilt ... do it because it's rational.

Bizarre

Bizarrely, Buddhists, like scientists, regard themselves as sensible and rational, even though, as empiricists, they utterly reject rationalism. It's extraordinary that people claim to be on the side of reason even as they trash reason and deny that the world is made of reason (mathematics). They have a perverse and dysfunctional relationship with reason. They want to lay claim to it, even as they scorn it. How weird is that?!

Latrocinium

"Latrocinium (from Latin *latro*, 'bandit', ultimately from Greek *latron*, 'pay' or 'hire') was a war not preceded by a formal declaration of war as understood in Roman law; thus guerrilla warfare conducted against Rome was a form of *latrocinium*. It is typically translated into English as 'banditry' or 'brigandage', but in antiquity encompassed a wider range of subversive or anti-authoritarian actions, especially slave rebellions organized under charismatic leaders. In designating acts of violence that have ideological motives instead of or in addition to material gain, the modern distinction between terrorism and war may be a more illuminating comparison for the 21st century. ... In the Middle Ages, *latrocinium* was a war without just cause, or piracy. ... In the later Roman Empire, *bagaudae* (also spelled *bacaudae*) were groups of peasant insurgents who arose during the Crisis of the Third Century, and persisted until the very end of the western Empire..." – Wikipedia

The Idiocracy

PH: "How is the gnosis achieved by understanding the Euler equation any different than gnosis reached through any other spiritual or alchemical means? The knowledge on the site and in the books (what I have read) is great stuff, but it can be found in a number of places, online, through masters, sacred texts, and through your own intuitive reasoning and research. Saying that there is only one path

to gnosis is the biggest red flag there is for anyone, or a group claiming that they have the ‘truth’.”

There is only one answer to existence. It is an absolute, infallible, eternal, necessary and universal answer. Anyone who denies this is claiming that the answer to existence is relative, fallible, temporal, contingent and individual. In other words, either there is one answer for everyone, or there are as many answers as there are people, and every answer is as good or bad as every other. Saying there is more than one path to gnosis is the biggest red flag there is for anyone who claims to be concerned with the Truth. The Truth is absolute, not relative; universal not individual; infallible, not fallible; eternal, not temporal; necessary, not contingent; objective, not subjective. The Truth has the properties traditionally assigned to “God”. Any group claiming to have the truth which then agrees that there are multiple paths to gnosis is, by that very fact, exposed as a bunch of liars, frauds and charlatans. There is one Truth, or no truth at all. It’s as simple as that. You cannot achieve gnosis if you do not know and understand what ultimate reality is. Only Euler’s Formula provides this knowledge and understanding. It explains what things actually are.

Spirituality and alchemy do not explain what things are. What, for example, *is* spirit? What’s it made of? Why does it exist? How does it function? How does it relate to mind and matter? How do two spirits interact? Is there one giant Spirit, or countless little spirits? To refer to Spirit at all is to use an empty, meaningless word, which proves you have no idea what you are talking about, and you are clueless about what you are trying to accomplish. You cannot use undefined Mythos words to achieve gnosis.

How can alchemy help with gnosis if it cannot define what lead is, and what gold is? How can you turn base metal into gold without knowing the difference between the two, and the path to convert one into the other (in both directions)?

People such as PH have as much insight into gnosis as hamsters and cockroaches. They keep rubbishing mathematics without having any notion what it is. What they are reacting to is their own ignorance of mathematics, and you can be certain that the last thing they will do is pick up a book on math and try to remedy this deficiency. No, they will return to their comfort zone of “Spirituality”, “Alchemy”, meditation, prayer, mindfulness, relativism, many paths to the truth, and so on. They will go on ignoring reason, logic, physics, metaphysics and mathematics.

Frankly, it’s pointless to debate with people such as PH. They are endarkened, and, worse, arrogant with it. They ridicule mathematics, which reveals them to be irrational. These people are always empiricists and emotionalists. They deny that the tools of reason have any value. If you’re not on the path of Reason – which has a precise conclusion – you’re on the path of Unreason – which has no conclusion. You can never achieve gnosis if you’re on anything other than the path to enlightenment, and there is only one such path. If you haven’t reasoned your way to that conclusion, how can you possibly expect to become enlightened? Do you think you become enlightened – become GOD – by crossing your legs under a tree, closing your eyes and chanting and meditating? Good luck with that!

Never forget, humanity landed men on the moon by getting together a thousand people like PH who each gave a totally different answer as to how to accomplish the goal. Er, *not*!

Enlightenment is a destination too, and if you don’t know how to get there – if you can’t work out the route and the means – then you will self-evidently never arrive there. It’s entirely your choice whether you agree with our rationalism, or with PH’s irrationalism.

PH declares, “Saying that there is only one path to gnosis is the biggest red flag there is for anyone, or a group claiming that they have the ‘truth’.”

Why would PH imagine that there was more than one path? Why is Absolute Truth a “red flag” for him? If you don’t accept the Absolute Truth, you don’t accept the Truth at all. Why isn’t that a red flag for PH? Sadly, people like PH are the ones who came to online Illuminism and ruined it with all of their empiricist, anti-mathematical, subjectivist, relativist nonsense. And they became enraged when we contradicted them (which is very odd given that they claim everyone has their own truth ... so why are they objecting to ours?!).

JB: “Then you have misunderstood the purpose of what the AC (site) GS (books) and subsequent other authors of the Illuminati (Faust, Weishaupt, Hockney) have tried to stress the most... Mythos is not the way to *gnosis*.”

Exactly right. If you insist on being on the Mythos rather than Logos path, you have zero chance of becoming enlightened, just as humanity had zero chance of landing men on the moon if it had remained full of people of faith praying, meditating and chanting.

It’s astounding and frightening that people in the 21st century still look to ancient, decrepit Mythos rituals instead of reason, logic, physics, metaphysics and mathematics to become “wise”. You cannot accomplish anything substantive without reason, logic, physics, metaphysics and mathematics. To fail to grasp that is catastrophic.

With people such as PH in charge, we’d still be living in caves and praying to volcano gods. Logos has transformed the world and driven all human progress. Mythos has been the immense brake on human progress. PH wants to keep us and himself in the endarkenment of Mythos.

JB: “The importance of Logos Illumination should not be squandered. The world needs a shock to the Mythos religions of today. RP is an excellent example of squandered potential. ... *Math is important. Math is the only importance.* All old religions are on *every* level refuted. The only inherent truth is Rational, hence Mathematical. ... The world needs an antidote to the Mythos-encrusted bullshit that dominates the world. The world needs the penetrative power of Logos. No, everyone will not get this. But for those of you who intuitively understand this, the group will always be open to you.”

Correct.

JB: “The GS books do a brilliant job of describing what the Illuminati call the grand unified theory of everything. Using a lot of complex math there is a set of mathematical proofs *explaining everything* through ontological math alone. The books do a good job at putting that complex mathematical language into common language. There is much more than just the God Equation. The series paints an intuitive picture as to the *big picture* of life. It helps you figure it all out. Quite simply, there is no small answer to the question, ‘What is the secret of Euler’s formula?’”

The *God Series* is the most sustained intellectual interrogation of ultimate existence ever presented. It’s not just about the mathematical definition of reality, but also how all the things we encounter that seem not to be mathematical are in fact the results of pure math.

The New Testament says that Jesus Christ was the “Word made Flesh.” The “Word” is a translation of “Logos”. In fact, the phenomenal world is the noumenal world of Logos made “flesh”, *i.e.* given an appearance, dimensions, qualities, and so on. If you want to understand how, just read the *God Series*. Unfortunately, what we find is that our most vociferous critics have never actually

read the *God Series*, but have merely seen short posts about it on Facebook pages. Try working out M-theory without reading any books on M-theory, but just going to Facebook comments on M-theory. Good luck with that!

You prove how stupid you are as soon as you trash our work without having read one word of it. You are operating out of pure, irrational bias. You have no idea what you are criticising because you have never troubled yourself to find out. Sadly, most of humanity operates on this basis. That's why we are still ruled by simple Mythos. That's why we still get people such as PH going back to ancient Buddhism rather than forward to cutting-edge ontological mathematics.

You need to be hyper smart to understand the *God Series*, and most people are the opposite. They are the legions of the Hyper Dumb.

The Confederacy of Idiots imagine they can become "enlightened". Plainly, they do not consider enlightenment to be anything associated with intelligence, reason, logic, knowledge and understanding. Instead, they believe it's about prayer, posture, faith, mysticism, meditation, sitting cross-legged, fasting, chanting and being "humble". They think all paths lead to gnosis. Do all responses to a maths question in an exam lead to the right answer?

Euler's Formula

PH: "How is the gnosis achieved by understanding the Euler equation any different than gnosis reached through any other spiritual or alchemical means?"

How is it even possible to ask this question? The implication is that Euler's Formula – the most powerful analytic formula in mathematics (Logos) – is no different in kind from spirituality (pure Mythos), or alchemy (pure Mythos). In fact, it's a category error to say they have anything in common whatsoever. Gnosis can be achieved in only one way, not any old way. Gnosis achieved through Euler's Formula is *true* gnosis. Anything else is *not gnosis at all!*

Of course, what PH is really trying to say is that, in his opinion, it doesn't matter how you label the means to achieve gnosis ... Logos, Mythos, mathematics, non-mathematics ... who cares? This is the classic stance of the subjectivist and relativist, a person with no regard whatsoever to Truth, to the correct answer, to the correct path. He draws no analytic distinction between different things, and imagines they all end up at the same destination. Yet he would no doubt rule out Abrahamism as a path to gnosis. On what basis? It's not as if he has any criteria for deciding what contributes to gnosis and what doesn't. He has no interest at all in the absolute difference between Euler's Formula, alchemy, and spirituality.

PH wants to believe whatever suits his agenda, and doesn't want anything that doesn't suit his agenda to get in his way. He doesn't know anything about Euler's Formula, and has no idea how it's connected to gnosis, yet he immediately wants to dismiss its importance. Why? – because if it's the path to gnosis and he's wholly ignorant of what it is, and is never likely to find out (because he hates math, and is useless at math) then he won't ever be achieving gnosis. Since PH cannot accept that he will not achieve gnosis then anything that purports to be about gnosis, but which he cannot understand, *cannot be about gnosis*. Such is the "logic" of these irrationalists.

People such as PH define gnosis not according to any objective criteria, but entirely to do with what they can subjectively understand. Anything they can't understand is rejected as having any connection with gnosis, while anything that they *can* understand is immediately accepted as being authentically about gnosis. Such people never conclude that maybe they will never accomplish gnosis because they simply don't possess the required level of knowledge and understanding.

Such people will never achieve any knowledge and understanding of M-theory either, but they don't care. They have already ruled out M-theory as having any bearing on ultimate reality. It's not that they have established any criteria for establishing whether or not M-theory relates to gnosis. The only criterion they acknowledge in relation to gnosis is whether they personally understand the proposed answer.

Any fool can understand Buddhism, so Buddhism is immediately regarded as a viable solution. M-theory and Euler's Formula are understood by barely anyone, so these are instantly rejected as being possible solutions to achieving gnosis. It's not that they are known *not* to be the answer, it's that they are too demanding, hence must be rejected by that fact alone.

PH is very receptive to reading books about Buddhism. He has no interest of any kind in reading books about M-theory, Euler's Formula, ontology and epistemology. They are rejected not because they are wrong but because PH doesn't like them, doesn't understand them, and is unwilling to put in any effort to finding out about them. In other words, PH defines "gnosis" according to his subjective taste. "Gnosis" is forced to be something likable to PH rather than something in its own right that PH may never be equipped to grasp.

When you are subjectivist relativist like PH, you always bend the truth to what you want it to be. You have no concept of an Absolute Truth that may be beyond your capacity to understand. The truth is defined by your personal taste and limited intellectual capacity, not by any objective criteria.

Why would anyone imagine that Euler's Formula – the most powerful analytic formula in mathematics – is *not* the answer to existence? What could be a better candidate? Isn't it the *prime* candidate? Why would you prefer some undefined, inexplicable "God", or "Oneness" or "cosmic consciousness", or randomness, or chaos, or infinite contingent regress, or whatever? And if you can't give exact reasons why your answer to existence is right, and all the other "answers" wrong, how can you claim to know anything at all about the subject of gnosis?

When did the Buddha rule out Euler's Formula as the answer to existence? When did he provide analytic criteria regarding what form the answer to existence must have? When did he discuss ontology and epistemology? Where is the Buddha's great treatise on mathematics?

When did science rule out Euler's Formula as the equation defining the Grand Unified, Final theory of everything? How would science even set about disproving Euler's Formula as the answer to everything? What criteria would it use?

Well, unlike everyone else, we have set out in the *God Series* the exact reasons why Euler's Formula is the answer to everything, and why everything else isn't. If you wish to take issue with us, you will have to read the more than three million words of the *God Series*. Not going to happen, is it? You aren't interested in the analytic criteria concerning what is True, and what isn't. You aren't interested in Logos. You just want to believe whatever silly little Mythos appeals to you and subjectively gives you the dream that you will one day achieve gnosis. You certainly don't want to listen to anyone telling you that you don't have a prayer unless you analytically engage with the most complex subject on earth ... ontological mathematics.

People don't want the Truth. People want the Lie that masquerades as the Truth. That's what gurus such as the Buddha provide. People want comfort, hope, easiness. They don't want to be presented by anything daunting and demanding, anything that takes effort, and which they might never understand. That's too much like hard work!

How can you achieve gnosis if you don't know what existence is, what existence is made of, what you are made of, what your mind and thoughts are made of? If you can't define existence, nor yourself, nor your mind, nor your thoughts, what exactly is it that you are claiming "gnosis" is? – ignorance, some indefinable magic trick, a miracle, some self-serving Mythos you tell and sell yourself? How can you define gnosis if you can't define existence, and if you can't define gnosis how can you possibly achieve it?

People like PH expect to achieve gnosis without having any idea what it is ontologically and epistemologically, and being wholly unable to define it. They think all they have to do is read a guru, then close their eyes and meditate. They obviously don't expect to be entering into any state of knowledge and understanding, but, instead, some peculiar experiential state of mind where they are free from their own thoughts (!). They can define neither what their thoughts are, nor what this alleged state of mind is.

They are supposed to deny the existence of the inherent Self. Why? Because some guy called the Buddha said so thousands of years ago, although, since he did not specify any ontology or epistemology, how could he possibly disregard the existence of eternal monadic singularities (souls) – things about which he had never heard, and which he never once contemplated?

Buddhism is a joke. No intelligent person would ever take it seriously. Nor would they ever connect it in any way to gnosis.

Undefined things are Mythos. Defined things are Logos. We always come back to this war between the silly stories people choose to believe on the one hand, and mathematics, philosophy, metaphysics, science, reason and logic on the other.

If you don't know the science, philosophy, metaphysics, logic, ontology, epistemology and mathematics of gnosis, it's 100% certain you will never be achieving it!

Gnosis is about *knowledge*. It's not about *experience*.

Contra Science

Irrational scientists keep saying, "Show us the evidence" and we keep replying, "Use your reason, not your senses. There is nothing to see. Reason is not a sensory organ, and rational, ultimate reality is not sensory."

Only the Gods can grasp the Truth. Mathematics is the Truth. The God Equation generates all numbers, and controls all numbers. It's thus in complete accord with Pythagoras's incredible intuition when he said, "All things are numbers; number rules all."

Your task is not to worship the God Equation as God. Your task is to understand the God Equation and use its power to make yourself God.

The God Equation, not meditation, is your route to gnosis and divinity.

How many are equipped to fathom the mysteries of the God Equation? Precious few. Only the *authentic* Elect. Pindar said, "Neither by land nor by sea shalt thou find the road to the Hyperboreans." The road to Hyperborea is the road to the God Equation, and only the finest Grail Knights can discover it. It's hidden in plain sight, but only those with eyes to see and ears to hear can detect it."

JB: "Understanding that math is everything is the point of the GS books. The point of Euler's equation is that this is the equation of your soul. Everything is number and everything is math. A sufficiently

powerful mind (which is constructed of math) can become conscious of its own mathematical nature. Think of Euler's equation as *you yourself* looking in the mirror for the very first time to see your *true* self... this is what is to be intuitively grasped. *You are* an ontological zero ... you are zero, the everything, the GOD."

Know Thyself! What do you *expect* to be? A mysterious creation of God, made from nothing? A collection of lifeless, mindless matter with no meaning or purpose? A random accident of nonexistence? A product of chance? Some mystical, undefined "spiritual" substance? Some undefined cosmic process?

Unless you have some idea of what the answer to your existence will be, how will you ever find it? Our assertion is simple. If this is a rational, intelligible universe – which it is – then it must be made of rational, intelligible math, and you too must be made of math. Why would anyone not want to be a self-solving, self-optimising, immortal mathematical singularity defined by zero and infinity? Mathematics alone can guarantee you a non-miraculous, immortal soul.

JB: "RP you would not know math if you were just plopped here and compelled to live off the environment because you exist in the subjective side of math. However this is just one side. We are all math walking using mathematical precision and talking using mathematical sound frequencies. *Math is everything*. You are using mathematical language even to post your irrational skeptic's view. You can't just think everything is lies because then there is no truth. People have made rational discoveries their whole lives, and of course it can be slandered and messed with, but history still happened. You have to base what is right and wrong on rationalism, whose language is math. What adds up? Hockney is not some idiot leading people astray, he is *educating*."

We don't expect or want anyone to believe a single thing we say. You must at all times apply your reason to what we say and what anyone else says. If your reason is good enough, you will never be led astray. If, however, your reason is not good enough, you will believe all manner of crackshit, and no end of Mythos nonsense. Exactly because of that, you will be irrationally and fanatically opposed to everything we say. We are the antidote to your mad beliefs, but – because you are mad – you don't want a cure. You have no conception that you are mad. That's the whole problem with madness ... all the crazies think they're the sane ones. Our world is mad – infected to the core by unreason – yet people go on believing they have rational, tenable beliefs about reality. They don't have a clue! How can the insane – those who reject reason – ever become enlightened when the path to enlightenment is the Path of Reason?

RP: "Language, math, it's all unnecessary. Children can be raised feral. They didn't need math or language to survive. Just body language. There are African cultures even today that use a primitive form of clicking for communication. 'Oh they're too stupid to achieve Illumination.' That's ego, something Buddha had to remove himself from.

"Buddhists, Hindus, meditating for thousands of years day in and day out, for no apparent reason you say. Meanwhile just a small handful of internet ppl have found the meaning of life, and divinity, in a book and math equation. Who knows, man, maybe your right, maybe one day you solve it and become like the blue guy from watchmen. That would be cool."

So, according to RP, Buddhists and Hindus have been meditating for thousands of years, day in and day out, for a reason. What *is* that reason? Would any rational person in Europe prefer to live in a Buddhist or Hindu country? Are these nations paradises, full of enlightened people? What, exactly,

has thousands of years of meditation by billions of people achieved? Are we living in heaven on earth? Have the billions of prayers by billions of Abrahamists turned our world into paradise ... or hell?!

The very fact that RP relies on meditation to justify her sympathies towards Buddhism and Hinduism, and her total rejection of our work, is the very thing that rationally refutes her. If meditation is so good, why hasn't it worked? If billions of people have been doing it for thousands of years, why has it spectacularly failed to change our world? On the other hand, a tiny number of humans have been engaged with mathematics for thousands of years, and *all human progress* is thanks to them, and them alone. If we had relied on those who pray and those who meditate, we would still be Stone Age people living in caves. RP despises math because she herself is a Stone Age person living in the 21st century, but unable to fathom what's going on.

How can anyone look at the world and think that meditation and prayer are good and enlightened, and math bad and unenlightened? Try meditating or praying your way to the moon. Invent the internet or medicines by meditating or praying. Invent televisions, cell phones, electric guitars, DVDs ... or anything at all ... via prayer or meditation. You must be crazy if you can look at the history of the world and conclude that we are in debt to the billions of believers who have prayed and meditated rather than the handful of geniuses who have practised mathematics. Prayer and meditation have failed completely. The fact that so many people have engaged in these practices for so many thousands of years proves that Abrahamism is wrong and false, that Hinduism is wrong and false, and that the Buddha was wrong and false. That's a simple fact, both rationally and empirically.

If humanity had spent all the time on mathematics that it has wasted on prayer and meditation, we would now be Gods, living in paradise. Imagine seven billion human mathematicians. There would be no problem we could not solve. In one generation, every problem would be cracked.

Nothing has held humanity back more than prayer and meditation, ancient "holy" texts and "sacred" scriptures, prophets and gurus, popes and dalai lamas, and all the insane Mythos garbage they have constructed.

Mythos hasn't succeeded. It's time for Logos. Prayer and meditation are a waste of both your time and humanity's time. RP's whole point – that people have been performing these absurd practices for thousands of years – is exactly what refutes her (rather than proving her case). Why would anyone rely on a track record of thousands of years of failure to justify something? That's mad.

Modern science, unlike mainstream religion, works, and has been around for only four hundred years. It works because it uses math.

Stop praying and stop meditating. Do things that work, *i.e.* science and math. Unfortunately, you have to be rational to work that out, and the world is full of irrational people. RP believes that something must be right simply because many people have done it for a long time. In that case, every mainstream religion must be right because many people have believed in them for thousands of years. Yet all mainstream religions contradict each other, so they can't all be right. Moreover, only a tiny number of people have done science, and only for a brief time, so, according to RP, science must be worthless!

Stop failing. Stop buying into failure. Stop praying, stop meditating, and start doing math. If meditation worked, the world would now be full of enlightened people. How many have you seen lately?

If humanity embraces math, we will all be Gods in no time at all.

RP: "I agree, I used to see it all the time here. My math is stronger than your math. Your math does not

compute. I am a computer. Error.”

People have the most bizarre ideas about math. Try reading the *God Series* and maybe learn something for a change. If you think the Buddha could have written the *God Series*, you’re living in La La Land. It’s pure hatred of math that makes people hate the *God Series*. They are terrified that it’s right, hence they are wrong.

“I do not deal in absolutes so I pick no sides but the side of myself and the universe.” – RT

WTF! Total relativist, solipsist and narcissist. How can anyone claim to have aligned themselves with the universe just by their own decree?

PH: “I also challenge anyone involved with the AC to a logical debate, on the nature of reality, souls, and ‘God’, and I guarantee the final conclusion will be ‘you just have to believe in the math’. There is absolutely NO, ZERO, verifiable proof that these numbers help to reveal the nature of the universe and the source energy which creates it.”

Well then, we challenge you to read every word of the *God Series* – surely the prerequisite for conducting a debate about it. But not, apparently, to an irrationalist such as you who has already reached his conclusion before the debate has begun. We will not be wasting time on illogical people who claim to be rational and logical without taking the trouble to study what it is they’re attacking. That’s an instant proof of unreason and illogic. How on earth can anyone say we are wrong about numbers, the nature of the universe and its “source energy” if they have never read our work, and have no counter case, *i.e.* they are arguing from a stance of self-confessed ignorance.

If you have no idea what existence *is*, on what logical and rational basis will you know what it’s *not*? PH is all too typical of the trolls who attack our work. They always come from a position of arrogant ignorance. They are clueless about the nature of reason and logic. We guarantee that any logical, rational person will entirely agree with the conclusions of the *God Series*, and that irrational, illogical people will reject it without even reading it. Even as they do so, they will, like PH, claim to be on the side of reason and logic. That’s the nature of irrationalists.

The *God Series* provides absolute proof that numbers reveal the true nature of the universe and the source energy which creates it. But, of course, you have to understand what “proof” means. You have to understand ontology and epistemology, and completeness and consistency. “Proof” is *not* about telling somebody a story they like, or providing “evidence” to the fallible, unreliable interpretive human senses.

PH: “I ask these questions and demand an answer then. Where do souls go after death, how are photons created from the aether, and what came before the singularity of the ‘big bang’? No one, including Hockney can give an answer that is verifiable. If CERN hasn’t even figured it out yet, I doubt he has.”

Why don’t you actually read the *God Series* before you start complaining about it? Note PH’s absurd appeal to authority (CERN). Anyone who thinks that CERN has all the answers obviously agrees with scientific materialism, hence agrees with science’s impossible claims concerning life coming from non-life, mind from non-mind, existence from nonexistence, of reality miraculously and randomly jumping out of unreality for no reason, via no mechanism. How can anyone who believes in materialism be “spiritual”? It’s a contradiction in terms. PH is utterly clueless.

PH: “Where do souls go after death” ... fully explained in the *God Series*. Seriously, why don’t you try reading something before denouncing it?

PH: “How are photons created from the aether” ... fully explained in the *God Series*. Seriously, shouldn’t you know what it is you’re attacking before you attack it? How can you attack something you haven’t even read? Typical troll.

PH: “And what came before the singularity of the ‘big bang’?” ... How can something come *before* a Singularity? Do you have even one clue what a Singularity is? Try reading the *God Series*! PH can’t wait to slag off something he hasn’t even read. The very idea of it upsets and distresses him. He spends plenty of time attacking GS, and none at all finding out what he’s actually attacking. The last thing he would ever do is read what he’s ranting about! We get that all the time.

PH: “No one, including Hockney, can give an answer that is verifiable.” ... Ah, now we see PH subscribing to the scientific principles of falsification and verification, even though the principle of falsification cannot be falsified (hence is incompatible with science), and the principle of verification is unverifiable (hence is incompatible with science). Go on, PH, explain how the Truth can be falsifiable (how can the Truth be false?), and explain how the Truth can be verifiable (are $1 + 1 = 2$, and the radius of a circle $= 2\pi r$ “verifiable” ... what does it even mean to say that something is “verifiable” ... that it’s acceptable to the fallible, unreliable, delusional, contingent, temporal, evolutionary, materialistic human senses ... is the existence of mind and thoughts “verifiable”?). We don’t give a stuff about the falsification and verification principles of science. Our work is about the eternal, necessary, immutable, adamant, absolute, infallible truths of reason, enshrined in mathematics, each of which is 100% *provable*. If you don’t want proof, you don’t want Truth. Falsification and verification have no connection with absolute Truth. Nothing that can be falsified can be true, and nothing that is true is in any need of sensory verification (i.e. human Mythos interpretation).

CERN did not prove the existence of Higgs bosons. What science did was produce a set of evidence compatible with a heuristic entity in a heuristic model, a model with no place for mind, life, the unconscious, conscious and free will, and all the things PH believes in.

There are around twenty different interpretations of quantum mechanics. CERN is totally silent on which one is correct. Scientists themselves admit that quantum mechanics, hence the entire standard model of physics, is completely baffling. Cosmologist Sean Carroll said that the professional understanding of quantum mechanics is “embarrassing”.

According to the latest scientific thinking, 95% of the composition of the universe is dark energy and dark matter, and science has no clue what these are. What kind of idiot stands behind a system that admits to being 95% incomplete? If the 95% is unknown, why would any rational person conclude that 5% is supposedly known? On what basis? When did science refute Bishop Berkeley’s philosophy, and prove the existence of matter? Must have missed that bulletin from CERN.

PH: “If CERN hasn’t even figured it out yet, I doubt he has.” ... CERN hasn’t figured out anything at all. CERN subscribes to a model that is 95% wrong, and has no means of proving the correctness of the remaining 5%. CERN can’t reconcile relativity and quantum mechanics, and the two theories are wholly rationally incompatible. They are formally incommensurate theories. There will *never* be a scientific theory of quantum gravity. Only ontological mathematics furnishes such a theory. Ontological mathematics is based on rationalism and idealism, not empiricism and materialism.

We're sick of people like PH. Everything they say is false and wrong. There are legions of people like this going through life thinking they know something when they know nothing at all. PH has no idea what CERN knows and what it doesn't know. He knows nothing about physics, nothing about metaphysics, nothing about mathematics, and nothing about ontology and epistemology. That, however, is not going to shut him up. All he has to do is read the *God Series* and then he will know what we are talking about, but he refuses to read the *God Series*, while endlessly pontificating about it. If he spent as much time reading it as he does condemning it without reading it, he might learn something for once in his life. But that's too much to expect. We fully expect to be trailed around for decades by trolls such as PH who are too lazy to read our books, yet full of eagerness to trash them (while knowing nothing about what they say). All trolls are like PH. They believe their own propaganda, and have zero interest in reason and logic.

RT: "All I have left to say to anyone that may come across this thread is that gnosis and the questions asked behind it are ones that can only be solved through personal experience and understanding. Nobody can magically bestow gnosis upon you in any way unless you have the right perspective to understand what they're conveying. This involves the loss of the ego, that which creates the illusion of separation of the internal from external."

Here again we get the cretinous gospel of empiricism, relativism, subjectivism, solipsism and narcissism. Reason, logic and intellect are dismissed. It's all about personal feelings, sensations and experiences. You can never understand anything at all if you reject reason, logic and intellect, as RT does.

JB: "All of these groups of 'propaganda' are spreading knowledge, not deterring anyone. *Quite simply*, everyone here is afraid of math and does not get it. Not one person here knows a single thing about Leibniz's monadology, or the Riemann sphere, or any other great mathematical discovery. Buddhism and other 'paths to Illumination' contain *no* math. Will you hold onto dying ways of finding personal enlightenment through meditation and knowing we all are connected... *or* will you find out how we *really* are connected via the arche: MATH.

"The history of the world is none other than the evolution of mathematical subjects striving to find inner perfection over their mathematical world. Gnostic gnosis is quite simply seeing the world for what it *really* is and so in turn you are set free from the rigorous paradigm that your mind has instilled in you."

JB gets it. He's one of a tiny minority. That's the price you pay for being right. Consider Ibsen's incendiary play *An Enemy of the People*, and its great hero Dr Stockmann. No one listened to him either, but he was right all along.

Gnosis

PP: “Thyself is a good form to achieve Gnosis.”

WTF!

PH: “When it boils down to it, gnosis is gnosis. Who cares if it comes from math or from meditation? There is a bigger agenda than just to help awaken people. If you can’t answer my questions, and only throw out fancy names of math equations, then it doesn’t matter. There is no point whatsoever to talk about people the way he did in this original post. It’s stupid.”

If you can’t even be bothered to read the books you are attacking, you can’t be anything other than a fool. Are you happy to entrust your search for enlightenment to someone who says, “When it boils down to it, gnosis is gnosis. Who cares if it comes from math or from meditation?” The central fallacy is all too apparent ... anyone can make up any route to gnosis. It’s all the same thing. In that case, why have the billions of people who have sought enlightenment failed to achieve it? They failed because, like PH, they had no idea what they were looking for, and what path they must take to find it. If you don’t know where you’re going – if you can’t define the endpoint – how can you ever get there? How would you know if you had? People like PH believe that anyone who sets out to find the Holy Grail finds it: “When it boils down to it, the grail is the grail.” That’s exactly the way *not* to find the Grail!

RP: “I’m glad I never read any of Hockney’s books.”

We get this all the time. We get hysterics ferociously denouncing our work, before blithely admitting they have never actually read it (hence know nothing about it). These people are embarrassing. They expect to become enlightened by reading childish books on meditation, while they have no intention of ever reading a difficult, demanding book.

There’s no easy path to the Truth. It’s the hardest road of all. Why wouldn’t it be? If the Truth were easy, humanity would have discovered it millennia ago. Why hasn’t it? – because it has been looking in all the wrong places, using all the wrong techniques and strategies. PH and RP are the last people you would consult regarding the Truth.

DP: “Either an evolving human finally came to enough intelligence to use his sense of observation and conceptualized mathematics to make a better world for itself by imagining with intuition to create anew, or...? We were genetically altered to our current species and given all the ideas of making numbers to things and operating with them to theorize?”

WTF!

DP: “I don’t guess that feeding the senses, feeling and having intuition had anything to do with the humans that were inspired enough to think of $1 + 1 = 2$? Or was it passed down to us, supernaturally or by ETs?”

WTF!

MR: “You only live by feelings, the only actions you do is to satisfy your craving, you seek the truth to satisfy your incompleteness, you eat that hot dog to satisfy the craving of hunger and indulge in its instant bliss, every movement in every moment to satisfy your desire, even finding the answer to $1 + 1$, to satisfy your need to find what is right, to find the answer to life.”

WTF! Thus speaks a feeling type, with no conception of any reality beyond his subjective feelings.

Sometimes it amazes us that humanity can survive at all given the billions of cretins with which it is infected, and always has been. Humans despise reason and logic. They despise mathematics. They despise Logos. They despise the Truth. All they want is to live the Lie, to live in a permanent fantasy world of Mythos where they can tell themselves whatever nonsense comforts them. They rage against anyone who tells them they are definitively, provably wrong. Humanity – Old Humanity – will always prefer prayer and meditation to reason and logic. That’s why we need a new humanity – HyperHumanity. We will leave behind the dinosaurs. We will build heaven and they will finally realise they are living in hell ... a hell of their own making, produced by their own false beliefs and incapacity to be rational and logical.

A word to the trolls and critics. Why don’t you actually read the *God Series* before saying how rubbish it is? Why not have an informed opinion for once, rather than just lashing out against everything you don’t understand and that frightens you? We don’t deny that our work is extremely scary. For all non-thinking people, no news could be worse than the news we are delivering: you need to be smart to become enlightened! Prayer and meditation will avail you nought. All the feelings and sensations conceivable won’t avail you one jot. Your experiences are useless and irrelevant. If you can’t reason, the door to the light will always be locked for you.

Consciousness

For anyone to be conscious, they must have a theory of mind. They must be able to say, “I think, therefore I am”, or words to that effect. They must know that they are thinking, *i.e.* be able to engage in meta thinking (thinking about thinking).

The Nefarious Forces

“There are those that are trying to define Illuminism and meritocracy with personal agendas, and, as such, they are trying to adulterate the truths expressed in the AC site and book series with their personal biases and subjectivities. And, of course, there are those people like X that are using the ideas of the AC site, while mixing it with his own personal mythos and biased interpretations, to make money and gain fame. And I sense that there are other people that may try to use certain truths expressed on the AC site and in the book series as weapons to try to not only destroy the truths expressed in these materials in the public domain, but I sense that such people could even have more nefarious agendas.” – N

Everything N said proved very true.

The more our work becomes known, the more it will be opposed. As Schopenhauer said, “All truth passes through three stages. First, it is ridiculed. Second, it is violently opposed. Third, it is accepted as being self-evident.”

The ridiculers are having their time at the moment. Then will come the violence. It has always been thus in the history of Illuminism.

Brecht

Bertolt Brecht suggested that the people should be dismissed and a new people appointed. Old humanity – the humanity of the senses, feelings and mysticism, of mainstream religion and empiricism

– has failed. It’s time for a new humanity, of reason and logic. We must switch to a mathematical conception of reality.

The Anti-Troll Declaration

“Many people, especially ignorant people, want to punish you for speaking the truth, for being correct, for being you. Never apologize for being correct, or for being years ahead of your time. If you’re right and you know it, speak your mind. Speak your mind. Even if you are a minority of one, the truth is still the truth.” – Mahatma Gandhi

“An investment in knowledge always pays the best interest.” – Benjamin Franklin

Science

Science is a procedure for applying mathematics to dimensional objects in motion. These objects are described as “matter”, and are available to sensory observations.

True science is pure mathematics and deals with both dimensionless and dimensional things, immaterial and material, mind and matter, invisible and visible, noumenal and phenomenal.

Affirmation

Are you a world affirmer or a world denier? Eastern religion and Abrahamism are about world denial. Mathematics is world affirming, even to the extent of precisely explaining what the world is, and what we are.

You have to be extremely intelligent to understand our message. That is both our greatest weakness (it makes it extremely hard to spread the word), and greatest strength (we will inevitably win if all of the most intelligent people on earth come to our banner).

Geniuses

Geniuses are very good at ignoring distractions. Studies on children show that concentration – the ability to avoid distractions – is the best predictor for performance in mathematics and language, even better than IQ. Geniuses have superhuman powers of focus and concentration. They don’t need to meditate.

Math

Mathematics is immutable. Mathematics is eternal. Mathematics is necessary. Mathematics – ontologically – is complete and consistent. Mathematics is not only the purest of all rational undertakings, it’s the *only* rational undertaking. Everything else partakes of pseudo and quasi rationality. Outside of mathematics, nothing can be “known” in any authentic sense.

Faith

“I slept with faith and found a corpse in my arms on awakening.” – Aleister Crowley

Doubt

“I drank and danced all night with doubt and found her a virgin in the morning.” – Aleister Crowley

Reason

“I conversed with reason all night and every night, and she never once changed, never once made a mistake, never once had need of faith or doubt.” – AW

Success

“Success in its highest and noblest form calls for peace of mind and enjoyment and happiness which come only to the man who has found the work that he likes best.” – Napoleon Hill

“Success is getting and achieving what you want. Happiness is wanting and being content with what you get.” – Bernard Meltzer

“Success is getting what you want. Happiness is liking what you get.” – H. Jackson Brown, Jr.

“Success is getting what you want. Happiness is wanting what you get.” – Dale Carnegie

“Success is not the key to happiness. Happiness is the key to success. If you love what you are doing, you will be successful.” – Albert Schweitzer

It's Raining Idiots

“Better grab my dumbrella. It's really stupid out there today.” – Internet meme

Hell

“All Muslims think that all non-Muslims are going to hell.”

Moeslim A: “Bullshit.”

Why do idiots bother posting on Facebook? No one with any understanding of Islam would deny that Muslims claim that all non-Muslims are going to hell. There would be zero point in being a Muslim if every non-Muslim could get to paradise. Similarly, there would be no point in being a Christian if all non-Christians were saved too. The whole point of Abrahamism is to reward the faithful with heaven and punish the infidels with hell.

So, for the benefit of Moeslim A – a Muslim who clearly knows nothing about Islam – let an infidel teach you about Islam:

“And whoever desires other than Islam as religion – never will it be accepted from him, and he, in the Hereafter, will be in the ranks of those who are lost.” – Quran 3:85

“The following was revealed regarding those who apostatized and became disbelievers: Whoever desires a religion other than Islam, it shall not be accepted from him and in the Hereafter he shall be among the losers, because he will end up in the Fire, made everlasting for him.” – Tafsir Aljalalyn

“By Him in Whose hand is the life of Muhammad, he who amongst the community of Jews or Christians hears about me, but does not affirm his belief in that with which I have been sent and dies in this state (of disbelief), he shall be but one of the denizens of HellFire.” – Sahih Muslim

Why do we know more about Islam than Muslims?! Because we take care to understand what we are attacking before we attack. Moeslim A ... it's not good enough to simply call yourself a Muslim. If you know nothing about Islam, you are functionally an infidel, and you will be going to the hellfire like all the other infidels.

Sharia Law

“Sharia law is the same as American Common Law. Your fear is absurd, ridiculous and unwarranted. It comes from ignorance.” – JP

“*Hudud* (literal meaning ‘limit’, or ‘restriction’) is an Islamic concept, based on the Quran and Hadiths, that define ‘crimes against God’. These include the religious crimes of adultery, fornication, homosexuality, accusing someone of illicit sex but failing to present four Muslim eye-witnesses, apostasy, consuming intoxicants, transgression, robbery and theft.

“Under Sharia, the Islamic religious law, hudud crimes trigger a class of punishments which are considered by Muslims to be mandated and fixed by God. These range from public lashing, publicly stoning to death, amputation of hands or public execution. However, public stoning and execution punishments are relatively uncommon in modern times in most Muslim nations, and are currently witnessed in Muslim nations, such as Saudi Arabia and Iran, that follow the strictest interpretation of Sharia.

“Sharia recognizes other crimes that are not hudud crimes. One category of non-hudud crimes is Qisas – considered by Sharia to be private dispute between two parties where retaliation as a punishment is allowed. The second category is Tazir – where the punishment is left to an Islamic judge’s discretion.” – Wikipedia

America is in catastrophic trouble if there are Americans who believe that Sharia law has any compatibility whatsoever with American Common Law.

America is sleepwalking into disaster. There are many Americans appeasing the monster of Islam in the name of liberalism, even though Islam is the least liberal religion you can get. To tolerate intolerance is to join the intolerant, and that’s exactly what all liberals are guilty of. Islam is and always has been an outright assault on the non-Islamic world.

Success

We succeed or fail together. According to the elites, they succeed separately, and everyone else fails collectively.

Whores

Muslims regard their own women as sacred, and all other women as whores.

The Choice

Which is it? Do monads exist forever and provide the basis for all causation in the universe, or do things randomly spring out of nothing for no reason in a miraculous, spontaneous process that goes on forever? The first is a rational viewpoint The second – the scientific view – is wholly irrational.

The sole purpose of the second view is to render life meaningless, pointless, and purposeless, to make existence a succession of bizarre accidents ... a universe of chance and no design, with no causal order and no determinism.

Darwinism invokes this model and so does modern cosmology. The underlying motive is to deny any possibility of design, which, to scientists, implies “God”. Look at how Richard Dawkins rages against any suggestion of “intelligent design”. It has never once occurred to him that a designed world doesn’t need any Designer Superbeing. It simply needs to be *made* of inherent Design, *i.e.* to be made of mathematics. And then all the random, atheistic garbage can be jettisoned.

Science is pure atheism, which is identical to empiricism and materialism. Mathematics is pure rationalism and idealism, hence supports religion and metaphysics.

No scientist can credibly be anything other than an atheist, and no mathematician can be anything other than a deist, with mathematics itself performing the role of Creator.

Innatism and Nativism

“In general usage, the terms innatism and nativism are synonymous as they both refer to notions of preexisting ideas present in the mind. However, more correctly innatism refers to the philosophy of Plato and Descartes, who assumed that a God or a similar being or process placed innate ideas and principles in the human mind.” – Wikipedia

No one places innate ideas and principles in anything. Instead, we have innate ideas and principles by direct consequence of being immortal mathematical minds, inherently equipped with the complete laws of mathematics.

Mindfulness, Schmindfulness

Mindfulness involves the maintenance of a moment-by-moment awareness of our thoughts, feelings, bodily sensations, and environment. It involves acceptance, *i.e.* we are to pay attention to our thoughts and feelings without judging them. There is no “right” or “wrong” way to think or feel in a given moment, we are told. We tune into what we’re sensing or feeling in the present moment rather than dredging up the past or anticipating the future. In other words, mindfulness involves regression to an animal state. Animals naturally do all of the things advocated by Mindfulness!

Secular Mindfulness is just Buddhist meditation without the Buddha. Mindfulness is always about empiricism (whether sensory, emotional or mystical) and is never about reason, logic, metaphysics and mathematics. It’s anti-intellectual, and irrationalist, hence we oppose it.

From Nothing?

If you can’t create information from nothing, then information must have existed forever. Where *is* this eternal information? What conveys it? What are its laws? Eternal information is of course ontological mathematics.

David Lane

“The problem with Catholicism was that it didn’t offer me an *experiential* solution to my difficulties.” – David Lane

Catholicism has three strands: religious faith, religious rationalism (Scholastic philosophy), and religious ecstasy (the Catholic Charismatic movement). Since the Charismatic ideology is now much more closely associated with Protestant Pentecostals, and since Catholic rationalism has been dead for centuries, Catholicism now revolves around decrepit faith rituals. Lane – as an empiricist – would never have been attracted to Catholic rationalism, and a person like that doesn’t respond to faith. Lane, had he been exposed to Catholic Charismatic empiricism, would probably be a loyal Catholic today.

As rationalists, we don’t want any “experiential” solutions. We want *rational* solutions. We are as much opposed to empiricists (who are always relativists) as we are to people of faith. We regard both types as ferociously anti-intellectual and irrational.

“I can vividly recall first practicing yoga when I was 10 years old. ... I also branched out and started reading about the life of Buddha. One night I was so taken by Siddhartha’s firm resolution to sit under the Bodhi Tree until he reached enlightenment that I got out of bed (it was a school night, of course) and I crossed my legs and sat on the floor and vowed not to get up until I too received illumination.” – David Lane

No mention of math, logic, philosophy, and metaphysics. Why do people imagine that sitting cross-legged with their eyes closed, cultivating an empty mind, leads to rational understanding of intelligible reality, to the attainment of “illumination”? Irrationalists such as Lane never turn to rationalism. It doesn’t even occur to them. Rationalism is empty and abstract to them. They want to feel something, sense something, experience something, have a mystical revelation. Reason, for such people, is never an answer. They don’t like reason, don’t trust reason, and have no idea what reason is and how it must be used.

“I became an obsessive reader of all things Eastern. At the age of fifteen I had a remarkable experience of speaking in tongues when I attended a charismatic mass at Loyola University near Manhattan Beach that convinced me that higher states of consciousness were possible without ingesting drugs.” – David Lane

Good grief! Well, we said that people such as Lane would love Charismatic Catholicism ... and there we have the confirmation.

“As my quest intensified, I eventually turned vegetarian at the age of sixteen and consciously looked for a spiritual guide who could instruct me further on the inner journey.” – David Lane

This is the inevitable trajectory of spiritual empiricists.

“Why do I meditate? And, additionally, why do I practice *shabd yoga* and not some other pathway? [AW: Indeed!] ... I enjoy it. I like sitting quietly for long periods of time (anywhere from 2 to 4 hours) daily and resting in my own being without being distracted by an outside world that consistently clamours for my divided attention. There is something innately blissful in reposing within one’s self and experiencing the quietude of one’s own mind undoing its ceaseless machinations. [AW: Groan.] ... There are I would imagine moments in everyone’s life (even if fleeting) where one fully awakens to the present moment and the overwhelming wonder of it all and feels a communion with all that arises. [AW: Hippie!] ... I bring this up because meditation for me is akin to why I surf. ... Why? Because whenever I am in the water I have to be totally present to what is happening ... Meditation is quite simply allowing consciousness to be present and allowing it to envelop upon itself. ... Meditation is a process to trace the source from which all such manifestations arise, similar to being in an ocean and understanding how and why waves arise upon its surface without forgetting that they too are part and parcel of the sea. We are, lest we forget, part of all that arises and diving deep into that ocean of being allows a never-ending journey into the mystery of what it is to be alive and conscious. ... it is the means of meditation and not some desired end that is fulfilling.” – David Lane

Lane is pro-science philosopher. All empiricists are drawn to scientific materialism, but the more spiritual empiricists find it too cold, and thus supplement it with Buddhism. Sam Harris is a classic example of this species. Bizarrely, people such as Lane and Harris consider themselves rational, even though they have no time for rationalism, and are wholly convinced by empiricism. You cannot be considered rational if you oppose rationalism. Sadly, only rationalists are rational enough to see that.

People such as Lane are obsessed with the sensory, and with their experiences. They are unashamed, extremist empiricists. They never refer to reason, logic, mathematics and metaphysics. Lane is an irrationalist, looking anywhere other than the right place for his answers. That’s true of all empiricists, and all people of faith.

“There is no greater mystery than this, that we keep seeking reality though in fact we are reality. We think that there is something hiding reality and that this must be destroyed before reality is gained. How ridiculous! A day will dawn when you will laugh at all your past efforts. That which will be the day you laugh is also here and now.” – Ramana

Oh dear. What does it mean to say, “We are reality”? Are we empirical reality, rational reality,

emotional reality, intuitive reality, faith reality, substantial reality, random reality, unreal reality, abstract reality, concrete reality, scientific reality, metaphysical reality, statistical reality, probabilistic reality, indeterministic reality, indeterminate reality, mathematical reality? A day will dawn when you will laugh at the sayings of people such as Ramana. You will realise how they are absolutely empty of meaningful content. Nothing is explained, and, in fact, no explanations are even sought. You are simply to arrive at a simplistic, childish, empirical state.

“I think Gerald Edelman, the distinguished Nobel Prize winner and controversial pioneer in consciousness studies, captures the essence of why meditation works by his two-fold understanding of awareness. Human beings, unlike almost all other animals, are too often trapped with their own dissociative states and as such are caught within a web of virtual simulations. While this 2nd nature capacity evolved as a great advantage to Homo Sapiens (‘simulating before acting’ is advantageous in a Hunger Game like world, just as in-sourcing outcomes before out-sourcing them in a real world tends to keep one alive), it also comes with a very heavy price: we are prone to imprison ourselves in virtual reflections and projections and not witness how these manifestations arise from our own consciousness as such.” – David Lane

So, according to Lane, we should aspire to be dumb animals, and then we will no longer be troubled and imprisoned by our thoughts. In fact, the task is to expand our thoughts until we are Gods who know and understand everything. Reason is our means for doing that, and reason leads us straight to the mathematical reality that underpins all things. We have to reject the appalling gospel of empiricism, Buddhism and “mindfulness”.

Doubt

“Doubt is the origin of wisdom.” – Descartes

All things that can be doubted should be doubted. The things beyond doubt should never be doubted. The eternal truths of ontological mathematics cannot be doubted. The wise man knows when to doubt, and when not to. All of empiricism (science) must be doubted, and nothing of rationalism (mathematics).

Anomie

Anomie: no law, without law; from ancient Greek *anomia* “lawlessness” (*a-* “without” + *nomos* “law”).

“Anomie” describes social instability caused by a breakdown of standards, values, customs, rules and laws. It also refers to personal unrest and alienation. People are afflicted with a terrible uncertainty that flows from a lack of purpose or ideals, from an absence of a sacred cause. We live in a world of ever-growing anomie. Trolls are extremely maladjusted and anomic.

God Objects

For the Jews, the Ark of the Covenant was more or less God. For the Muslims, the Kaaba is more or less God. The Kaaba is at the centre of Islam’s holiest site. It’s the focus, the object they venerate above all else. They process around it en masse seven times.

Islam prohibits images of God, yet is not the Kaaba itself an image of God? Muslims destroy images of God (idols). They should therefore destroy the Kaaba, and indeed Mecca itself. Muslims

are idolaters and their religion is saturated with idolatry.

The Extreme Self

You need to get in touch with your extreme self, your extreme side. We all have it, even the blandest person. Vanillas are afraid of it and strive to ignore it. Yet even they have it. The extreme self is our releasing valve. It offers us catharsis. It's the Dionysian self of immoderation. Usually, it's constrained by Apollonian moderation, but, like Mr Hyde, sometimes it needs to be freed from the respectable Dr Jekyll.

The Difference Between Sanitariums and Sanatoriums

Sanitariums are health resorts. "Sanitarium" derives from the Latin word *sanitas*, meaning "health". Sanitariums were often built near mineral springs.

Sanatoriums are for the unhealthy. Sanatorium is derived from the Latin word "sano," meaning "to heal."

A sanatorium is about healing the sick, and a sanitarium about making the healthy healthier.

The Thesmophoria

The *Thesmophoria* was a fertility festival held in honour of Demeter, the goddess of agriculture. Only married women were allowed to participate, and there was an obligation on all wives of Greek citizens to attend. In Athens, the festival lasted for three days, and, while it was happening, all public business was suspended. Law courts were not in session.

Women refrained from sex during the festival, and consumed anti-aphrodisiac plants to suppress their sex drive.

Day One was called *Anodos* ("rising up"). Day Two was called *Nesteia* ("fasting"). The women performed ritual acts of obscenity, using filthy and insulting language. The final day was called *Kalligeneia* ("day of fair offspring").

The central act of the Thesmophoria consisted of selected women going into trenches and caverns to retrieve sacred objects – fertility symbols – that had been hidden there.

The Mysteries of Dionysus

The wildest ritual in ancient Greek was performed by women at the festival of Dionysus (the god of wine, intoxication and mystic ecstasy). The participants were both married and unmarried women, and gave full rein to female libidinal energy. The master of ceremonies was a priest of Dionysus standing in for the god. The women dressed in fawn skins and carried a thyrsus (a ceremonial rod topped with ivy leaves or a pine cone).

The women wandered the mountains at night, drinking wine. They performed frenzied dances around the image of Dionysus. They yelled like wild, savage animals and ripped apart sacrificial animals (such as goats, fawns, and calves) and ate them raw. In Euripides' play, *The Bacchae*, King Pentheus, who spies on the secret ceremony, is torn apart by his own mother.

The Dionysiac Mysteries and the Thesmophoria gave women in ancient Greece the chance to escape, if only for a short time, the tame, domestic sphere in which women were imprisoned.

Men approved of the Thesmophoria – since it was reasonably contained – but were terrified of the Dionysiac Mysteries since these were out of control in every way. Men often feared the worst, and were probably right to. There can be little doubt that the male priests of Dionysus took the role of Satyrs and had the ultimate party – an orgy – with the drunken women. [In Greek mythology, a satyr is one of a troop of ithyphallic male companions of Dionysus with horse-like features, including a horse-tail, horse-like ears, and a horse-like phallus, permanently erect.] Such was the fear of the punishments that Dionysus might inflict if his rituals were defied, men had to go along with the wanton ceremonies conducted in his name.

When it came to Dionysus, the forces of the male establishment lost all control. Women went mad, and there was nothing men could do about it. Women, married and unmarried alike, went to hillsides, forests and mountain tops and acted as savages. With their manic dancing, and their hunting of wild animals, the women became barbarians rather than civilized Greek women.

Everything took place outside the city limits. And everything took place outside the domestic sphere in which were women were almost perpetually trapped. At the Mysteries, women were free. Free, above all, from men, from male approval and from the judgmental male gaze.

Women have never been freer than under the rule of Dionysus.

Tick, Tock by K

As time goes by and the world wakes up to see that the elite are, well, just worthless, things will start to change. People will see that we don't need the elite. They steal ideas and creativity and make money off us. How do they get away with the control? They have hall monitors and gatekeepers. Arguably these people are more disgusting than the elite themselves.

Well tick, tock...

No one needs the gatekeepers and hall monitors anymore. They are about to be the second most if not *the* most despised people in the world.

What could be more disgusting than the One Percent? I will tell you. The non-one-percent who protect them.

All agents are enemies of the people. The agents form a layer of protection around the elite. But what happens when the people turn on the agents? Working for big corporations, billionaires or ad

agencies will no longer be ‘cool’, or even considered human. If you work for The Elite, you are just as bad as The Elite. No excuses. There is no PR campaign in the world that will protect the PR people from the wrath that awaits them.

And no one wants or even needs Goldman Sachs anymore...

Bernie Sanders was on Stephen Colbert the other night. He said, “I don’t want their money.”

Donald Trump was on Stephen Colbert the other night. He said “I don’t want their money.”

It’s out there. Two very influential people are on the record stating that they “don’t want their money”. They are officially the Uncoolest and Unsexiest group of people on the planet, despised by all but their beloved ass-kissing gatekeepers who suck up to them.

It’s official. They have a serious problem. No one wants their money. They have lost control of the system. The one percent is at war with each other. No one wants their money. Even they don’t want their money. Their money has taint on it. Their money is worthless. And it has become radioactive. Donald Trump is trying to distance himself from what he calls “the establishment”. That is how repulsive they are.

So what is to become of the hall monitors and gatekeepers who have been basking in the glory of the one percent?

They will become like lepers when the shit hits the fan.

What could be more disgusting than promoting the agenda of the Bushes and Rothchilds?

Absolutely Nothing.

It’s time to pick a side. The Internet will save the world. But who will save the gatekeepers and hall monitors? No one!

When the world turns on Goldman Sachs, Apple and Google and all of the companies using Inversion Tax, the boycotts will happen. When the boycotts happen the sales will drop. When the sales drop, the gatekeepers will get fired. When the gatekeepers get fired, they will turn on the one percent. The one percent will then have made enemies with every single person who is not in their charmed circle. They will have made enemies with their own army. They will then be mobbed by The People and the former Gatekeepers. All people who do nothing – all of the Ignavi – will be forever on The Blacklist of Humanity.

Well, tick tock...

I declare war on the Gatekeepers and Hall Monitors! Shame on you! Let the War of the Signs Begin!

Kickstarter and Indiegogo will change the world! We have each other! We have ideas and creativity! They have NOTHING!

I really wouldn’t want to live in gated community right now. A mansion? No thank you. That is like having a target on your ass.

Tick tock...

It’s time for the Maenads to unleash themselves on the One Percent. When women no longer support the system, the system is finished. The elite use tamed women to flatter and support them, to tend to their every need. Without them, the elite have nothing.

“You do not do, you do not do
Any more, black shoe
In which I have lived like a foot
For thirty years ... Daddy, I have had to kill you. ...

“I have always been scared of you,
With your Luftwaffe, your gobbledygoo.
And your neat mustache
And your Aryan eye, bright blue.
Panzer-man, panzer-man, O You——

“Not God but a swastika
So black no sky could squeak through.
Every woman adores a Fascist,
The boot in the face, the brute
Brute heart of a brute like you.” – Sylvia Plath, *Daddy*

Saw VI

The movie *Saw VI* is a good satire of free-market capitalism. It makes predatory lenders turn on each other. The callous ass-lickers who deny people’s health insurance claims on the basis of minor technicalities (thus killing the people who have been paying them premiums for years), are made to kill each other. All people who became rich via predatory capitalism should be forced to watch *Saw VI*.

Coming your way!

The Buddha Lie

Buddhism is an immense lie and fraud. It’s as valueless as Christianity, Judaism and Islam. It’s grotesquely irrational and anti-intellectual. When was the last time Buddhists made contributions to science and mathematics? Did they *ever* make any intellectual contribution? Are Buddhist nations beacons of human progress and enlightenment? You must be joking.

The Annoying List

On a daily basis, make a list of everything that annoys you. See how big it is by the end of the year.

Exceptionalism

Many Americans subscribe to the doctrine of “exceptionalism” – the idea that America is the world’s most exceptional nation (a modern version of the Jews’ claim to being the “Chosen People”). How many Americans who claim to be exceptional have ever done even one exceptional thing in their lives?

The most exceptional nation in human history was in fact Hellas (ancient Greece), where Logos was born. Without Logos, humanity would be mad animals – a bit like the bulk of modern-day Americans. All right-wing Americans are deranged. Everyone who votes for the Republican Party, or the Tea Party, or who reads Ayn Rand and supports anarcho-capitalist libertarianism, or who obsessively devours conspiracy theories, or who is a survivalist, or Rapturist, or Christian Fundamentalist, or an advocate of unregulated free-market capitalism – these people are all stark,

staring mad. In that regard, they truly are exceptional.

The War

The most interesting war in history was WWII since it involved the ultimate clash of conservatism, liberalism and radicalism.

Nazi Germany and Fascist Italy were radical nations with a new vision of their place in the world. Their main ally was Japan, a conservative, traditional nation with a radical agenda to expand its power.

The axis powers were opposed on the one hand by the Soviet Union, another radical nation committed to transformative worldwide revolution against the evils of capitalism and the super rich, and on the other hand by the British Empire, a ferociously traditional and conservative entity; France, a relatively liberal country; and America, a mixture of conservatism and liberalism.

WWII was won by the Soviet Union and America. The Cold War then began, which was won in 1989 by America.

It's worth noting that any liberal or conservative nation faced with the Nazi onslaught of 1941 would have surrendered. The Soviet losses were simply mind-boggling, and, traditionally, any nation in their position would have capitulated.

The Soviets didn't surrender because they were radicals. Equally, the Nazis should have surrendered in 1943 or 1944 but fought on into 1945, suffering enormous losses. Again, they fought on because they were radicals.

Japan fought to the last because of its illiberal fanaticism.

Liberal France surrendered very quickly to the Nazi war machine, and Britain would have surrendered too had it not been protected by the English Channel, which is solely responsible for saving Britain from numerous conquests. Without the channel, Britain would have been conquered, at various times in history, by the Spanish, the French and the Germans.

Although America is an awkward hybrid of conservatism and liberalism, it also has a fanatical streak. Americans believe they have a divine "manifest destiny", *i.e.* they see themselves as God's new Chosen People, replacing the Jews. This fanaticism, like that of Imperial Japan, can give America a radical attitude – though in a different sense from genuine political and social radicalism.

The Americans lost the Vietnam War because they were up against a radical Communist nation, and the Conservative establishment at home was undermined by liberal activism (the anti-war movement).

America failed in Iraq and Afghanistan. It was up against a radical strain of conservative Islam. (When conservatism becomes fanatical, it transforms into radicalism.)

Although Judaism, Christianity, Protestantism and Islam all seem highly conservative now, they were originally ultra radical. When radical ideas become the establishment views – the status quo – they are transformed into conservative values. Kierkegaard railed against "Christendom", which he

regarded as Christianity denuded of all authenticity, passion and even belief. People went to church because it was expected of them, not because they wanted to. Their religious devotions were kept to the absolute minimum. Modern Catholicism and Anglicanism are perfect examples of “Christendom.”

However, new versions of old religions can be radical – such as modern evangelical Protestantism.

Capitalism is interesting insofar as it’s all about preserving the power of a conservative elite, yet it uses radical tactics to make a profit. Anything goes. Capitalism has no moral dimension at all; the opposite, if anything.

Only a new radical movement can topple the capitalist elite. Only radicals can get rid of freedumb and dumbocracy. Liberal progressives are ineffectual no-hopers who can change nothing.

Declinists

Many old, conservative countries – such as Great Britain – stink of decline. Their glory days lie far behind them.

For any such country, their only hope if they want new glory days is to embrace a radical new vision. But they refuse to do so. Their conservatism precludes it.

Imaginary Capitalism

Online, you can use real money to buy “virtual” money, with which you can buy online “stuff” for imaginary avatars of yourself that bstride the wide neon corridors of cyberspace. But what are you really buying? What *are* virtual swords, virtual trousers, virtual necklaces, or whatever? You can’t touch, hear, taste or smell them. Sure you can see them, but what are you *actually* seeing? You’re looking at programmed arrangements of pixels, with programmed colours. They have been contrived to create the illusion of some attractive object, but there’s nothing actually there other than intangible computer code and lit up pixels. You have bought an illusion, a virtual reality.

Why should you imagine that *real* reality is any different? All you’re ever doing is interacting with mathematical codes that “light up” mathematical objects in myriad ways, and this is what you take “reality” to be.

Lego Ideas

Identify atomic concepts – “bricks”. Add them together to make molecules (buildings).

Leibniz was obsessed with an alphabet of thought, with identifying the atomic concepts (basis functions), from which all other (molecular) concepts are derived.

What are Leibniz’s monads? – they are the atoms of existence itself.

What do you prefer: the arbitrary 1D string loops of M-theory, or the perfect logical atoms of ontological mathematics?

Leibniz was the ultimate reductionist. There’s nowhere to go after Leibniz. Hegel, on the other hand, was the ultimate synthesizer. There’s no greater synthesis, no more complete Whole, than the Hegelian Absolute, the Omega Point of existence.

Leibniz and Hegel, two of the Illuminati's greatest Grand Masters, are the perfect combination for understanding reality.

All religions can be decomposed into a set of atomic concepts. Imagine mashing them up all. Make Mohammed a Christian. Put Moses on the Cross. Introduce reincarnation to Christianity. Give the Jews karma. Make Abraham a Buddhist who abhorred violence and refused to harm his child.

Imagine the chaos!

The Soul

If you are someone who is no doubt that you have an immortal soul and that you will survive your physical death, the position you are espousing is that of “two worlds”. You are asserting that the way things seem to be is not the way they are at all. You are acknowledging that the human senses are not good instruments for revealing true reality.

Materialists and empiricists are people who look out on the world and think that what they see is all that's there. There's no “hidden” reality. When people die, that's it. They're self-evidently gone. People who think otherwise, they say, are deluded and in denial, refusing to accept the obvious facts. Materialists and empiricists are people of “common sense”. They have an almost childish belief that the human senses are infallible, even though the mirages, hallucinations, dreams, optical illusions, magicians' tricks, and so on, prove that the senses are unreliable. Our senses fall apart when we take alcohol and drugs – why should these have any effect at all if our senses are simply showing us unchanging objective reality? Drugs change our internal processes, but why does that then change our perceptions of the external world if the external world is not in fact a product – a fabrication! – of our internal processes? If that's the case then we can't be sure the external world is there at all. Perhaps we're stuck in pods and we're attached to the Matrix – a simulation of reality, or even just a fantasy, a dream.

Even worse than that, the senses are products of evolution, and evolution is all about what is effective, not what is true. There is no reason at all to conclude that the senses accurately display the world that's actually out there. We know that every animal species “sees” the world with senses vastly different from ours. If we could observe the world through the senses of a snake, or an octopus, or a fly, or an eagle, or a polar bear, or a spider, or a cheetah, we wouldn't recognise it at all.

Next, it's well known that our senses do not neutrally gather objective data about the world, like camera lenses, and present it to us, unprocessed and unmediated. No, the senses selectively collect certain data (our eyes, for example, collect visible light signals, but ignore the rest of the electromagnetic spectrum – hence are already creating a false representation of reality), and then that data is extremely heavily processed and refined by specific regions of the brain and mind before being presented to us. This means that we can have no idea whatsoever about the true nature of the original signals. Imagine that we had an internal processor that executed a very simply rule: to show all colours as shades of blue. If that were the case then we would have no idea at all about the real nature of colour “out there”.

So, if you think about it, the senses don't tell us a single objectively true fact! Everything about the senses is determined by secondary mental processes – about whose connection with the original sensory data we know nothing at all. We have no idea what our minds do when they are processing data. In Illuminism, we know that our brains are concerned with producing Fourier transforms and

inverse Fourier transforms, but that's only to state the general concept. We don't know how it all happens on a genetic level, and how it is all fitted together to create the representation of the world that we all actually experience.

Science is all about experiments. Scientists are always insisting on "evidence". And yet this is all predicated on the senses accurately presenting reality to us. However, we know for a *fact* that this is false. We know that the senses do not reflect reality, but, rather, *represent* it. Representation is wholly different from reflection, and we can have absolutely no idea if the representation is anything like "true" reality. What science actually tells us about is the consistency of the representation, and the rules it obeys. In other words, it's all about appearances, phenomena – it has nothing at all to do with noumena ("things in themselves").

Kant asserted that science was all about phenomena, and said this was the only sure "knowledge" we could have. He denied that anything could be known about noumena. Kant was absolutely right that science is an inherently phenomenal subject, but science does not see itself in those terms at all. It sees itself as being about reality itself, not about the *appearance* of reality. In other words, it says it's telling us real things about the real world, not "facts" about a particular interpretive model of reality. This is a crucial point because if science acknowledged that it was all about a model of reality then it would ipso facto be acknowledging that it was not about reality per se, and that reality had elements that science could never capture.

Scientists would, therefore, be agreeing with Kant that there was an unseen and unknowable noumenal world – which is exactly where Kant chose to locate the soul, God and free will. If science admitted that it was all about models (simulations and simulacra) rather than reality, it would be tacitly confessing that all of the claims of religion might be true. Science can deny the existence of the soul only by asserting that science accurately depicts reality itself, and the soul, in that depiction, is an absurdity.

The soul is neither material nor empirical so is formally impossible within materialist empiricist science. In Leibniz's idealist rationalist science, the soul is not only possible, but is the basis of everything!

Science does not have to be anti-soul and anti-religious. It chooses to be so because of the particular Meta Paradigm it endorses. This Meta Paradigm is one that asserts that the senses show us reality – yet, as we have already explained, this is already known to be false. Science is therefore an irrational, perverse faith that maintains, against all the irrefutable facts to the contrary, that it accurately reflects reality rather than producing a workable, effective simulacrum of it (but one that glaringly fails to account for mind, life, consciousness and free will, *i.e.* all the things that actually matter – the "big" issues of existence and the human condition).

Why is science never challenged in these terms? Why is it allowed to pretend to be about ultimate truth and reality when it manifestly isn't?

Kant claimed that science was as good as it gets as far as reliable knowledge goes. Of course, in Kant's view, our minds create "reality" (he was an idealist not a materialist), and science, for him, was telling us about the simulation of reality produced by our minds, about its consistent rules and laws, necessary to generate a comprehensible world. We completely agree with Kant on that point. Science ought to be taught in that light rather than as something pertaining to true reality.

However, we disagree with Kant on the unknowability of the noumenal ("real") world. In Illuminism, the noumenal world is all about rational unobservables (they will never be present to sensory awareness), but they are wholly knowable because they are 100% mathematical, and, indeed, they are the basis of the phenomenal world we observe (which is also 100% mathematical).

Illuminism is all about idealism, rationalism and mathematics – and constitutes what we call *hyperrationalism*.

You have a very simple choice to make. What is more likely to reveal the ultimate truths to you – your senses or your reason? How can any sane, rational person put the senses above reason? That's deranged. You might as well say that faith is superior to reason!

Scientists and Abrahamists are both fanatically irrationalist. The only rationalists are those who defend reason over the senses and over faith.

Mathematics, not physics, is the basis of idealist rationalist science. The next paradigm shift in human thinking will involve the replacement of physics by ontological mathematics, and ontological mathematics, unlike physics, is compatible with religion. In fact, it's grounded in the monadic soul!

Kant and Leibniz

It's remarkable that Kant is held in such high estimation in philosophy, while Leibniz is a somewhat peripheral figure, given that Kant, who was born a few years after Leibniz's death, didn't really say much that hadn't already been said by Leibniz.

Kant believed he had ushered in a new Copernican Revolution in thought and our understanding of reality when he said, "Up to now it has been assumed that all our cognition must conform to the objects; but... let us once try whether we do not get farther with the problems of metaphysics by assuming that the objects must conform to our cognition."

Kant was thereby inverting Copernicus. Copernicus looked out to the solar system and saw true reality there. Kant was suggesting that what Copernicus saw "out there" was entirely caused by the configuration of his own mind, and if his mind were differently configured, the solar system would automatically be radically different too. In other words, the solar system is not an objective fact but a mental construction.

However, Leibniz, whose philosophy was well-known to Kant, had already stated that the whole of "physical" reality, including space and time, were mental constructs. Bishop Berkeley had also stated that there was no physical world and everything was the product of ideas in minds – so it's hard to see how Kant imagined that he was taking a revolutionary step. If anything, it was evolutionary.

Kant's unknowable "noumena" are simply an obscurantist version of Leibniz's rationally knowable monads, so, if anything, Kant was taking a regressive step and creating mystery and ignorance where Leibniz had put mathematical certainty.

Quite simply, Leibniz's monads were never accepted, while Kant's noumena were. Kant explained phenomena and noumena in a neat package that philosophers could grasp. No one ever really understood how Leibniz's monads could create the world we observe, so his ideas vanished almost entirely once Kant's philosophy came to the fore. Kant's philosophy quickly replaced Leibniz's as the basis of German philosophy.

Leibniz's central problem was that he was really a mathematician rather than a philosopher, and his philosophy is entirely mathematical. Kant presented many of Leibniz's ideas in a new, non-mathematical form that made sense to mathematically illiterate philosophers, so Kant, and not Leibniz, became the great hero of philosophy.

Leibniz's day will come, but it will be a mathematical and not a philosophical triumph.

It's bizarre that anyone should imagine that existence is based on sensory or faith-based principles. Plainly, existence is grounded in rational principles, or it would be unintelligible and utterly chaotic. Therefore, reason alone can reveal the true nature of existence. Why isn't that self-evident to everyone? Well, faith-based people aren't smart enough. They are driven by feelings and not by reason. They don't want a rational answer to existence, but an emotionally satisfying one. "Faith" is exactly that – an emotional "answer" to the big questions of existence (based on emotive Mythos).

As for the senses, well, they provide us with an astonishingly vivid representation of reality. Due to the power and immediacy of our senses, we keep forgetting that "representation" is the crucial word. As soon as you truly grasp that our senses provide a construction, a simulation, a fabrication, a simulacrum of reality, then, no matter how convincing and persuasive it is, you are aware that an unobserved reality stands behind it. This, of course, is the religious domain of mind and soul.

Scientists are so transfixed by the sensory illusion (and so lacking in intuition) that they have mistaken it for reality. In truth, intuition alone is what transports us into the heart of the unseen world. Three out of every four human beings are sensing types rather than intuitives, and that's why we live in a world of senses and faith/emotionalism rather than intuition and reason.

For humanity to become HyperHuman, we actually need a new human race where intuitives outnumber sensing types three to one!

Representation

This is one of the most important concepts of all. When you open your eyes and stare at the world, you are subject to an exceptionally powerful illusion that you are gazing at a real, external, objective world. You are not! You are gazing at a representation of whatever's actually there. You have a mediated relation with "reality", not a direct one. You are always interpreting; never getting things "in the raw". Plato never ceased to point out that the sensory world is an inferior copy, a flawed representation, a simulacrum of the true, intelligible world of perfect Forms. Parmenides said the sensory world was entirely illusory. In the modern day, Baudrillard argued that we live in a world entirely mediated by images, airbrushed and digitally enhanced, technologically rendered into perfection. They form the hyperreal, the "more real than real". Since we live in an entirely mediated world then these new perfect images (fantasy images) stand alongside reality and, for Baudrillard, we can no longer tell fact from fiction. In fact, fantasy images influence us more than factual images so, in the end, all facts will be rejected in favour of fantasy, and we shall live in a Global Disneyland. Vegas was the first hyperreal city. It certainly won't be the last.

To escape from the spell of mediation and representation, from its false reality, you must turn to reason. Reason is mediated only by numbers and logic, not by any fantasy sensory elements. Least mediated of all is *intuition* – and that, assisted by reason, is our best path to the unadorned truth. All rational breakthroughs begin with an intuitive insight, with an extraordinary glimpse of the "big picture". Gödel was the great modern champion of intuition, and yet his message was ignored or distorted by the sensory representationists.

One point we hope we are making loud and clear is that reality, for everyone, is based on how their brains and minds are wired. No one is getting raw reality. However, some people – the intuitives – have brains and minds better wired for reaching the hidden truth. We do not all have an equal relationship with the truth. Some of us are more equal than others! Some of us are the children of the truth, but most are the children of representation and illusion. Science, worshipped by so many of the "intelligentsia", is nothing but representation.

“Life is a process. It’s the interaction of matter and energy described by the laws of physics and chemistry, the same laws that described the falling of rain and the rain of stars.” – Professor Brian Cox

Consider all of the problems with this statement. It’s implying that life is inherently materialistic, and is governed by dead laws associated with a machine universe. No explanation is given of what laws are: how are they, where are they; how they make sense in terms of the materialist paradigm (since they themselves are not made of matter). How do they operate simultaneously and instantaneously everywhere, contrary to Einstein’s materialist cosmic speed limit? Why are the laws of materialism eternal and not subject to decay? Why do they never change (unlike material things!)? What is energy – what is it *really*? What is matter? How does it differ from energy?

More or less everything Professor Cox said is false, highly philosophically contentious, or extremely dubious, yet this is the Mythos that science promotes as “proven” reality. Science is a sensory version of Abrahamism. It’s a sensory faith. It’s complete representation.

Killing God

Only a God can kill a God. You must become a new God before you can destroy the old God. Nietzsche, when he killed God, ought to have proclaimed himself a God, but Nietzsche was an atheist. Since he did not believe in his own divinity, yet he knew that only the divine can assassinate the old divinities, he went mad.

The “Superman” was Nietzsche’s version of a God. If he hadn’t been an atheist, he would simply have called his Superman “God”. After all, by way of eternal recurrence, the Superman enjoys eternal life. You wouldn’t find many atheists – certainly none like Richard Dawkins and Sam Harris – advocating immortal, indestructible super humans caught in an endlessly repeating time loop. God seems a whole lot simpler!

Ontological mathematics – a self-solving, self-optimising, living mathematical system – ensures that we all become perfect in the end... mathematically perfect, which is the only actual perfection. Objective mathematical perfection is subjectively experienced by mathematical souls (monads) as divinity. The End of the Universe, the Last Judgment, is a purely mathematical exercise, and corresponds to perfect mathematical symmetry across the entire universe, and all monads. Whether you like it or not, mathematics is going to cure you of whatever nonsense you subjectively believe in. Math will judge you and remedy you all of your ills. Math will turn you into a God – a fully optimised monad – inhabiting a universal Community of Gods, all living in a perfect paradise. Mathematics is the instrument of divinity.

Mathematics, ontologically, is made of monads, and math can convert each of these monadic souls into a God by allowing each and every monad to find the answer to itself (the meaning of life!), thus fully actualising its potential. Math, the cosmic Alchemist, turns base metal into Gold, bare souls into full souls, and full souls are Gods!

Dreams

M: “Dreams should be a huge indication that the way most people view reality is completely wrong. In the dream realm you see without eyes, hear without ears and touch without hands. Ask yourself, what are dreams? Where do they take place? How are they different from ‘waking’ reality? In these questions you will find the answer to existence itself. Religion is a lie, this is not the creation of god. Science has failed, this is not the product of a random and accidental collection of atoms. The truth of reality is infinitely strange, wonderful and horrible. You can find the answers, if you dare to look. Ask yourself, ‘What is a dream?’”

When you have control over your thoughts, you will have control over your life. How can you have control over your thoughts unless you understand the ontology and epistemology of thoughts?

Main Street versus Wall Street

Corporatism saved capitalism. Its abolition would reactivate Marxism, and pave the way for Marxism’s dialectical successor Meritocracy, based on social capitalism (rationally creating a perfect hybrid of socialism and capitalism, with Main Street dictating to Wall Street, and with the Commonwealth, not a private elite, owning the entire economic infrastructure).

Sound Thinking

“Sound thinking is the greatest virtue and wisdom: to speak the truth and to act on the basis of an understanding of the nature of things” – Heraclitus

The world is full of unsound thinkers, people who can barely think at all.

Thinkers (Geniuses) versus Academics (“Intellectuals”)

“If a man does not want to think, the safest plan is to take up a book directly he has a spare moment. This practice accounts for the fact that learning makes most men more stupid and foolish than they are by nature, and prevents their writings from being a success; they remain, as Pope has said, ‘Forever reading, never to be read.’ – *Dunciad*. Men of learning are those who have read the contents of books. Thinkers, geniuses, and those who have enlightened the world and furthered the race of men, are those who have made direct use of the book of the world.” – Schopenhauer

All too often, academics read many books, but don’t think. They are regurgitators rather than creators.

The Clear Mind?

DS: “One advantage, yet a flaw in Buddhist training is the ‘clear your mind of thought’ mindset, something my ‘master’ (= me the slave?) used to always say was ‘stop thinking, stop thinking’. I exposed my ignorance by stating that it was futile to think about concepts that (seemingly) had no resolution (& I thought I was so wise & clever!). Do incredibly smart people tap into the universal (cosmic) mind? Or are they just really smart? Clearing the mind of thought is supposed to be the way to tap into the Universal Mind.”

What do people of faith do? They clear their mind of reason, and replace it with mad beliefs. What do “clearing the mind of thought” Buddhists do? They clear the mind of reason and replace it with ... nothing! Faith and “clearing the mind” are exactly the tactics invoked by stupid people lacking in

reason and knowledge. They are trying to turn their defect into an advantage, rather than acknowledging it as a catastrophic liability.

Imagine if humanity had remained full of people of faith. We would still believe in a flat earth at the centre of “God’s Creation”. Imagine if humanity had consisted only of people excellent at clearing their minds – we’d still be living in caves. We’d be ignorant, stupid, and lacking any knowledge of anything. How can anyone imagine that this is a successful strategy?

Gnosticism is derived from the ancient Greek word for knowledge, and science is derived from the Latin word for knowledge. Gnostic science is what it’s all about – *knowledge*.

The only time you would ever consider “clearing your mind” would be as a stratagem for trying to break free from any preconceptions, and trying to tune into higher intuitions – with the objective of becoming even better at thinking, and even more knowledgeable.

The Buddhist “Self”

In Buddhism, there is no formal Self. Rather the Self is a dynamic *process*, constantly changing. If Buddhism is wrong about the Self, it is of course wrong about *everything*. Where is there any evidence or proof that the Self – a transcendental entity by definition – does not and cannot exist? If the Self is immaterial and outside space and time, why would you expect to phenomenally encounter it? It’s a noumenon, not a phenomenon? Have Buddhists never read Kant?!

Fools and Mystics

“No, it’s not fools who turn mystics. It takes a certain amount of intelligence and imagination to realise the extraordinary queerness and mysteriousness of the world in which we live. The fools, the innumerable fools, take it all for granted, skate about cheerfully on the surface and never think of inquiring what’s underneath.” – Aldous Huxley

Actually, mystics are always fools. They always reject reason and logic, and nothing is more foolish than that. As soon as you abandon reason and logic, you are trapped on the surface. You can never go deep. You can never get to the bottom of things.

Illuminism

Illuminism is a religious and philosophical system untainted by Abrahamic thought.

Illuminism evolved independently of Abrahamism, as if the latter never existed. If you want to know what the Western world would look like without Abrahamism, Illuminism provides the answer. It’s the culmination of ancient Greek pagan philosophy subjected to mathematics. Being based on reincarnation, enlightenment and no Creator God, Illuminism is, at least superficially, compatible with Eastern religion, with the critical differences that 1) Illuminism rejects the concept of karma, 2) is defined with regard to the ontological Self, and 3) is rationalist rather than empiricist, hence seeks to establish an exact ontology and epistemology to explain everything rationally and logically, without mysticism.

Karma

“Karma” is an embarrassing attempt to introduce morality into the fabric of existence. Illuminism replaces karma with the dialectic: opposites (just like the Taoist yin and yang) are built into existence, and the dialectical forces culminate not in moral goodness but in supreme reason.

The Equals Sign

The “=” sign is only valid mathematically; it is never valid in relation to words, Mythos or science.

The Unnamed Crime

In Byron's epic poem *Manfred*, the hero calls forth the Witch of the Alps in search of oblivion. He wants to obliterate his guilt over a nameless crime.

The Last Man

Think of the last man on earth, watching the last sunset of our planet.

“God”

“Fountain of Light, thyself invisible.” – John Milton's description of God

This is a good description of the monadic Singularity.

Our Opponents

Those who oppose us oppose reason, logic and mathematics. Inevitably, the people who hate us most are emotionalists (ruled by their feelings), empirics (ruled by their senses), and mystics (ruled by their obscure intuitions). They all reject reason and logic, hence mathematics. They all find mathematics weird, abstract and unreal. They cannot accept a rational and logical reality with an intelligible answer, *i.e.* a mathematical universe. It offends their feelings, senses and intuitions. Only thinking rationalists are intelligent enough to agree with us. We are not here to pander to the stupid. We are intellectuals and we want to attract every intellectual to our cause. The trolls will always be on our case. There's no avoiding that. Stupid people always attack intelligent people.

Paradise

The Garden of Eden lies behind a great mountain, and can only be accessed by a narrow fissure. Every now and again, the light of Eden can be glimpsed through the gap in the rocks.

The Pointless Universe

According to science, the cosmos goes to all the trouble of plucking itself out of nothing just to freeze itself to death. Perhaps it should have stayed in bed.

Autism

Autistics regard all social rules as unwritten, hence profoundly tricky and murky. An autistic said, “From the autistic perspective, all rules are unwritten and make little sense other than if we don't follow them others will be annoyed/unfriendly. We build up a library of behaviours, even when we can't see the point of those behaviours.” You always have to spell it out to autistics. At least one of the people who troll our work is a diagnosed autistic.

If you want to claim that you understand ultimate existence, you should spell out exactly what you mean, and not hide behind mysticism, obscurantism, Mythos, faith, ambiguity, bizarre language, cryptic sayings, and so on. Mathematics alone offers clear definitions.

Apologies to Autistics

The autistic spectrum is very wide. Most autistics do not cause trouble in the world, and lead quiet,

decent, positive lives. However, a certain proportion of people with autism are extremely dysfunctional, and dangerous to others. The negative remarks we make about autism in this book are directed at this anti-social minority. We apologise to all the good, honourable autistics.

Jesus Killer [Not Peace, but a Sword]

CR: “Give me one verse from the bible where Jesus says it’s okay to kill.”

How about, “He that hath no sword, let him sell his garment, and buy one.” [Luke 22: 36]

How about, “Do not think that I have come to bring peace to the earth. I have not come to bring peace, but a sword. For I have come to set a man against his father, and a daughter against her mother, and a daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law. And a person’s enemies will be those of his own household.” [Matthew 10: 34-36]

How about, “But the [Canaanite] woman came and did Jesus homage, saying, ‘Lord, help me.’ He said in reply, ‘It is not right to take the food of the children and throw it to the dogs.’” [Matthew 15: 25-28]

How about the entire Old Testament? How about Original Sin? How about Jesus Christ’s refusal to denounce the Old Testament and call its Torture God the Devil? Instead, he knelt to the Monster and called him “Father!”. Why don’t you try reading the Bible?!

Christianity is obscene. It’s infused with violence and killing.

Evolution

“The world of molecules evidently has an inherent tendency to move towards emergent complexity, life and consciousness.” – Ian Barbour, *When Science Meets Religion*

What is that if not teleology (which is expressly denied and forbidden by science)?

Q: What is NonDuality?

A: Nonduality is the view that ‘everything is self’ and that ‘self is empty’ because everything is said to originate and abide in the unalterable and undivided, primordial state of the mind. Besides for ‘all being self’ and ‘self being empty’ it is further stated ‘but Aware, and manifesting ceaselessly’ and therefore all so-called ‘internal and external appearances’ are but the singular play of consciousness. With no external reality out there that is concrete or permanent in any way the same is also true for the so-called ‘self’. This means that there are no dualities that imply a ‘self’, an ‘other’, ‘time’ and ‘space’ with any inherent existence at all. Instead, all of these things are but momentary movements of form, combinations of sound, light and sensation.” –

<http://www.buddhabrats.com/buddhabrats-mind-tech/faq/what-is-nonduality/#sthash.TwCFMBKQ.dpuf>

The concept of “nondualism” is mystical, obscurantist nonsense to which no formal meaning can be assigned. What’s for sure is that anyone who accepts this doctrine denies the existence of mathematical monadic souls – essential selves.

What is Nonduality?

“Nonduality means ‘not two’ or ‘nonseparation.’ It is the sense that all things are interconnected and

not separate, while at the same time all things retain their individuality. An awareness of nonduality gives you a bigger perspective on life, a greater sense of freedom, and brings you a more stable happiness.” –

<http://nonduality.org/what-is-nonduality/>

“The concept, often described in English as ‘nondualism,’ is extremely hard for the mind to grasp or visualize, since the mind engages constantly in the making of distinctions and nondualism represents the rejection or transcendence of all distinctions.” – The Lotus Sutra

“[Nonduality] means that light and shade, long and short, black and white, can only be experienced in relation to each other; light is not independent of shade, nor black of white. There are no opposites, only relationships.” – The Lankavatara Sutra

“When you contemplate your own consciousness with intense awareness, leaving aside all thoughts of good and bad, you are automatically led to the experience of nonduality. How is this possible? Think of it like this: the clean clear blue sky is like consciousness, while the smoke and pollution pumped into the sky are like the unnatural, artificial concepts manufactured by ego-grasping ignorance. Now, even though we say the pollutants are contaminating the atmosphere, the sky itself never really becomes contaminated by the pollution. The sky and the pollution each retain their own characteristic nature. In other words, on a fundamental level the sky remains unaffected no matter how much toxic energy enters it. The proof of this is that when conditions change, the sky can become clear once again. In the same way, no matter how many problems may be created by artificial ego concepts, they never affect the clean clear nature of our consciousness itself. From the relative point of view, our consciousness remains pure because its clear nature never becomes mixed with the nature of confusion.” – Lama Yeshe

“The manifold universe is, in truth, a Single Reality. There is only one Great Being, which the sages call Brahman, in which all the countless forms of existence reside. That Great Being is utter Consciousness, and It is the very Essence, or Self (Atman) of all beings.” – Georg Feuerstein

“Across the board, the sense of being any sort of Seer or Witness or Self vanishes altogether. You don’t look at the sky, you are the sky. You can taste the sky. It’s not out there. As Zen would say, you can drink the Pacific Ocean in a single gulp, you can swallow the Kosmos whole – precisely because awareness is no longer split into a seeing subject in here and a seen object out there. There is just pure seeing. Consciousness and its display are not-two.” – Ken Wilber

“Nonduality is just what it says. There is one. There is no problem. As awareness, which has been background, comes to the foreground, the dilemma softens and begins to disappear. Whose dilemma? Well, what generated this ego that chases its own tail?” – Jim Dodds

“The philosophy of NonDualism is the point of view that there is one Absolute Reality without a second and that each of us is one with that Reality, just as a wave is one with the ocean. It asserts that experiencing Ultimate Reality is the goal of life. Advaita, another name for NonDualism, sees other religions, practices and philosophies as tools that ultimately lead to the direct experience of Absolute Reality.

“To discriminate between what is real and what is not real, it is necessary to define what is meant by real and not real. In this philosophy only that which neither changes nor ceases to exist is real. No

object or knowledge can be absolutely real if its existence is only temporary. The unreal includes every ‘thing,’ all names and forms, our minds and thoughts, everything. The universe looks real but is not permanent. It is an illusion. We can’t say it exists nor can we say it doesn’t exist. It is neither real nor nonexistent. It is magical. It’s a mystery.

“Reality is not a thing at all. It is nothing, nothing. An innocent term for it would be pure spirit, or pure consciousness. It has no parts. If we look for it, we are an eye looking for itself. It is experienced but cannot be described. It is ineffable. This Pure Consciousness is permanent existence, knowledge and bliss and is one with man’s inner self.

“When we wake up from a dream the dream world disappears. NonDualism teaches that when we wake up to reality this world disappears. The world of thought and matter is a misreading of pure spirit and nothing more. It has a phenomenal or relative existence superimposed upon Absolute Reality by ignorance and remains superimposed until ignorance is destroyed by knowledge of reality, commonly called Spiritual Enlightenment.” – George Poggemann

“To those reading: be careful of mixing up nondualism with monoism. As the article says, nonduality is the understanding that things are not separate, not that they are the same. Granted, all separation is approximation, but different parts making up everything are just that, different, connected, but not the same. It’s the sense of scope that matters, that causes the separation to appear to manifest, just that at a fundamental level, everything is connected.” – Felix

It’s truly shocking that the people who oppose Illuminism and ontological mathematics are exactly the people who support this incomprehensible Eastern gibberish, where nothing has any definition or meaning.

Abandon Mythos. Embrace Logos. Learn mathematics, and burn your books on Eastern religion. It’s as absurd as Abrahamism, and has failed every bit as much. We’ve had this drivel for thousands of years. Has it improved even one person’s life? How many enlightened people have been produced by Hinduism and Buddhism?

The Arab Jew

The most outrageous act of plagiarism in human history was when an Arab tribesman called Mohammed was told by a Jewish traveller in Mecca about the Jewish prophets and the Torah. The Arab retold the Torah from the perspective of Arabs rather than Jews, and dared to call himself the last prophet. And today, hundreds of millions remain under the spell of this conman.

Is The Meditation Establishment Preventing Your Enlightenment?

Barclay Powers

“Although the Western meditation establishment is composed of many well-meaning individuals, few have achieved Buddhahood. Since these meditation teachers have not achieved the fruit of ‘uniting the mother and child lights,’ the recreation of conception, they often unintentionally prevent their students from achieving real liberation. Real liberation is the most valuable thing on earth, the lost secret of immortality. Let us not forget that the historical Buddha is believed to have said that he had discovered the ‘elixir of immortality.’ ...

“The goal of Chinese meditation is shen ming, inner illumination. This is achieved in both Buddhist and Taoist systems by fully opening the energy meridians of the body. In other words, the goal is to physiologically unite the microcosm of the human body and the macrocosm of the multiverse. Both Taoism and Buddhism have the idea of multiplying transformation or emanation bodies at the highest levels of self-cultivation. If conception is successfully recreated the subtle body (energy body) gains the ability to duplicate universally outside of space and time. An enlightened, self-replicating subtle body is associated with the completion stage of meditation. Some Lamas describe Buddhahood metaphorically as an individual entering a television studio and appearing on all the screens in all dimensions simultaneously.

“There is nothing wrong with compassion, mindfulness and meditation as taught by the Buddhist establishment, except that you will never achieve Buddhahood in your lifetime by relying on these incomplete methods. Fewer negative emotions and greater happiness are wonderful meditation side effects, but the union of the three bodies (trikaya) of a living Buddha is the real goal. Modern practitioners have not yet been able to conceive the Embryo of Buddhahood because they have not opened the energy meridians completely. ...

“Taoists frequently refer to the sacred embryo as the golden flower, which opens when the adept has attained enlightenment. In a philosophical sense the enlightenment of the followers of the inner elixir consists in a return to nothingness. In Buddhism this is called the Reality Body or Dharmakaya Truth Body. The theory of embryonic enlightenment is the goal of both Buddhist and Taoist meditation practices. By refining and reversing the body’s energy back to its starting point, recreating conception within the body, enlightenment or the return to void is achieved.

“This concept of a self-generated, golden, unified being dissolving into emptiness at the time of enlightenment underlies Flower Garland or Hua Yen Buddhism and esoteric or tantric Buddhism. In Tibet this is called ‘seeing the primordial face of golden nonduality.’ What this means is that the initial point of conception within everyone’s body is actually the tathagatagarbha or Embryo of Buddhahood. One patriarch of the Hua Yen school described a final meditation experience in which he embraced and swallowed a golden man and achieved liberation.

In China the secret of enlightenment was called ‘the secret of immortality.’ There are actually five different types of immortals – ghost immortals, human immortals, earthly immortals, celestial immortals and golden immortals, which represent different levels of self-cultivation. The golden immortals would be similar to Buddhas. What meditation practitioners were seeking was inner illumination. When Taoists speak of immortals they are not actually describing someone who lives in a physical body forever. An achieved one may be able to keep their body for 100 or even 200 years but the most important point is that they have achieved true inner illumination through the inner alchemical firing process.

“Many people in the West think of enlightenment in a psychological way, without the idea of a fundamental energy (qi, prana) activation. What’s been left out is that real enlightenment is recreating conception within the body. Activating the original energy of the body and in particular, heating the starting point of the body (bindu), creates the Spiritual Embryo, the mother light, which dissolves into the child light at the completion stage.

“The theory is that there is an incredible reservoir of stored energy in the lower torso that is heated by a variety of methods – which often include meditation, heat yoga, breath work and qi gong. This has to do with an actual physiological transmutation in which the energy meridians of the body are fully opened and the subtle bodies are unified.

“When most Western people consider meditation they mean quiet sitting, following the breath and

calming the mind. If you leave out the energy activation aspect you've left out the real mechanism of inner illumination. You're supposed to be taking the reproductive energy of the body and using it to supercharge the brain, which results in embryonic enlightenment, the union of 'mother and child lights.' By doing these types of body-centered energy practices the adepts are able to create both spiritual and physical change in their bodies."

Barclay Powers should be asking an entirely different question, namely, is all the Mythos mumbo jumbo – incoherent, meaningless codswallop – taught by him and his ilk preventing you from reaching enlightenment? Captain Kirk and Captain Picard from *Star Trek* are much more enlightened beings than any Buddhist could ever dream of being.

Christianity

Christianity succeeded because it said that ordinary people count ... unlike oligarchy which said that only the oligarchs count. Christianity promised heaven to the masses – the best incentive possible – and also terrorised them with the fear of hell – the greatest deterrent possible. It thus found the perfect means to control people, to make them eager to obey and terrified of disobeying. It succeeded in psychologically manipulating the people to make them docile and ordered.

When the Emperor Constantine came along, he made Christianity into a fighting religion. The cross became a sword. Pacifists were turned into holy warriors. The Catholic Church became a reflection of the Roman Empire, and thus became the very institution it was established to oppose. Not a single Christian seemed to notice, or wanted to notice.

Prester John

“Prester John (Latin: Presbyter Johannes) is a legendary Christian patriarch and king popular in European chronicles and tradition from the 12th through the 17th century. He was said to rule over a ‘Nestorian’ (Church of the East) Christian nation lost amid the Muslims and pagans of the Orient, in which the Patriarch of the Saint Thomas Christians resided. The accounts are varied collections of medieval popular fantasy, depicting Prester John as a descendant of the Three Magi, ruling a kingdom full of riches, marvels, and strange creatures.

“At first, Prester John was imagined to reside in India; tales of the Nestorian Christians’ evangelistic success there and of Thomas the Apostle’s subcontinental travels as documented in works like the Acts of Thomas probably provided the first seeds of the legend. After the coming of the Mongols to the Western world, accounts placed the king in Central Asia, and eventually Portuguese explorers convinced themselves that they had found him in Ethiopia, which had been officially Christian since the 4th century. Prester John’s kingdom was thus the object of a quest, firing the imaginations of generations of adventurers, but remaining out of reach. He was a symbol to European Christians of the Church’s universality, transcending culture and geography to encompass all humanity, in a time when ethnic and inter-religious tension made such a vision seem distant.” – Wikipedia

The mysterious Eastern king Prester John was said to be a descendant of the Magi. Prester John was a priest king, much as Jesus Christ planned to be. People now regard Prester John as a fantasy figure. Why haven’t they reached the same conclusion regarding Jesus Christ, a far more fantastical and impossible figure?

Heaven and Hell

To make Heaven, we must raise Hell.

The Bloody Man

“What bloody man is that? He can report, As seemeth by his plight, of the revolt The newest state.” – Duncan (in Shakespeare’s *Macbeth*)

Democracy versus Meritocracy

To the average voter: Are you the smartest person in the country? If not, what smart things are going to happen as a result of asking for your opinion? If you want smart things to happen, make sure smart people are running the country, and that they are not consulting average voters regarding what to do.

The Conversion

A far right, anti-Semitic Hungarian politician totally changed his politics and identity when he discovered that he himself was Jewish. Here we see how a person’s worldview is shaped by their identity, rather than their identity shaped by their worldview. A sincere anti-Semite should not change his view upon the discovery that he himself is a Semite. It should be irrelevant if he has arrived at his position rationally. Of course, anti-Semitism – the hatred of someone for no other reason than that they are Semitic – was never a rational stance in the first place, hence why the politician could changed his view so easily when his circumstances changed. He just went from one set of beliefs based on the identity he had, to another set of beliefs based on his new identity. If he discovered yet another

identity, he would change yet again.

Before you were an anti-Semite, Jew or anything else, you were an immortal, indestructible, uncreated, uncaused soul, defined by mathematics. Everyone has to get back in touch with their *true* identity.

The Mystery

According to Christian theology, no human is capable of saving themselves, or deserves to be saved by virtue of their own thoughts, deeds and merits. Christianity claims that only the sacrifice of Jesus Christ (God) can atone for the sins of humanity. Only he can pay the debt. This denies that individuals are personally accountable for their conduct.

You did nothing to be saddled with Original Sin. If Adam and Eve did something wrong, that's on them. Why do you have to pay for something done by someone else? Equally, why does the sacrifice of Jesus Christ have any connection at all with your transgressions? In the first case, you are being punished for something you didn't do, and in the second case you are being rewarded for something you didn't do. In other words, in Christianity it doesn't matter what you do or don't do. You are not a moral agent. You do not pay for your own sins and earn your own rewards. This means that Christianity is an amoral religion. It doesn't care about morality at all. It's not even as if you can choose to be good. According to the Christian doctrine that we are all fundamentally depraved, no one can do anything righteous unless granted the grace of God, which he bestows randomly! In such a system – one where everything is up to God's whims (he sentenced you to hell via Original Sin even before you were born, he sent Jesus Christ to save you even before you were born, but you are still damned unless he personally chooses you to be the recipient of his grace) – you have no say in anything. You are a helpless puppet and victim.

This makes Christianity an *immoral* system since it refuses to make people morally accountable. In Christianity, evil people can be saved if God chooses to save them, and good people sent to hell if God chooses not to save them. If that's not the opposite of morality, what is? To establish a moral humanity, the Devil-religion of Christianity *must* be overthrown.

Guns

We are told that guns don't kill people, people do. Yet guns are what they use to do the killing! If people didn't have guns, it would be enormously more difficult for them to kill anyone. Gun lobbyists say we all need guns to defend ourselves when a crazed gunman attacks us. But if the crazed gunman had never been given access to guns, we wouldn't have to defend ourselves against him. Guns – self-evidently – are the problem. Remove the guns, and what do you have to fear?

Nine Horrors

- 1) Commies; reds under the bed; the Cold War.
- 2) Aliens, alien invasion, UFOs.
- 3) Monsters – lizards, insects, vampires, zombies, werewolves.
- 4) Uncaring, oppressive, unreasoning, relentless bureaucracy ... a Kafkaesque world where no one

listens and no one cares.

5) Hidden puppet masters, powers behind the scenes, controllers behind the curtain.

6) Surveillance society, the Panopticon, CCTV, always being watched and monitored, always leaving a digital footprint.

7) Biological and chemical warfare; AIDS, Ebola, deadly Influenza, Chemtrails, Fluoride, Weather machines.

8) Technology – everyone to be microchipped, tracked and monitored at all times. No privacy. The death of the private world.

9) The Illuminati – depicted as alien, lizard puppetmasters, controlling the world and using biological and chemical weapons, and death camps, to depopulate and enslave the world.

Put it all together and you get the so-called New World Order of which conspiracy theorists speak.

Implying and Inferring

“When I say it, that’s implying. How you take it, that’s inferring.” – D.O.A

Rage

“Do not go gentle into that good night.” – Dylan Thomas

“Rage, rage against the dying of the light.” – Dylan Thomas

Say No

Say no to normal. Normal is madness. Sanity is abnormality.

The Culture of Misogyny

In order to raise up men, women must be put down. Male-dominated culture goes into a misogynistic feeding frenzy. Women are depicted as licentious, wanton, incontinent. They are temptresses and seductresses, witches and harlots. They are objectified, and then subjected to impossible standards that no one can live up to. And thus women are alienated from their bodies.

Women are suffering from an epidemic of self-hating and self-harming. They hate each other more than they hate their male oppressors. No one judges women as harshly as other women.

Thou Shalt Not

Women, so the misogynistic culture tells them, shouldn’t seek to take control. They will be punished if they do. They should be quiet, demure, passive, and allow men to be the active agents in the world. Strong women are depicted as Harpies.

Nothing

Many women crave to be nothing ... to be safe, secure and invisible.

Self-Hatred

Thanks to their patriarchal legacy, women hate themselves. Above all, they hate their own bodies. They have revulsion and contempt for parts of themselves. They set out to make their bodies not

hateable ... pleasing to men. The beauty industry says to them, "Come here and we'll make you not so ugly. We'll make you so that you won't hate yourself."

There is no sisterhood ... women are incredibly judgmental towards each other, and always putting each other down. Even more vicious than teenage male culture is teenage female culture. It's the world of the Lord of the Flies.

Women have been depicted as misbegotten, as castrated men who seek fulfilment through bearing sons.

The whole culture of the world is misogynistic, and barely anyone notices. It's too ingrained. Even women accept it, and celebrate it. Women don't aspire to be great scientists, philosophers, mathematicians, engineers, and artists. They want to be beautiful princesses that attract Mr Right, Prince Charming, the Knight in Shining Armour, Mr Tall, Dark and Handsome. That's the extent of their ambition.

Fear

Are men afraid of women's sexuality? The truth is that men are afraid of their own sexuality. They will risk everything for what they desire. They will abandon civilisation.

Transactional Relationships

The world is ruled by transactional relationships. All marriages are transactions. A trophy girlfriend offers sex and beauty in return for a luxury lifestyle.

The Darkness

In Bluebeard's castle stands the secret room. Can anyone resist looking inside?

Thinking

To most people, thinking is hard, stressful, difficult, exhausting, undesirable and unwelcome. People just want to sense and feel, and have the occasional mystical experience. They don't want to reason (think). Thinking is the most rebellious and subversive activity there has ever been, and the most persecuted activity. As soon as you think for yourself, you are contra mundum.

The Charismatics

Is charisma a part of the personality? In ancient times, charisma was regarded as something extra, added by the Gods. For Christians, God gave people charisma as an act of divine grace. Alternatively, believers became possessed by the Holy Spirit, and were charismatic by virtue of the actual presence of God in them.

Charisma confers on people presence, power, and aura. It makes them magical. They light up.

Joan of Arc believed she heard the voices of divine forces, directly revealing the will of God to her. She assumed the role of charismatic commander, of God-inspired leader, as Messiah to lead the righteous armies to victory. Joan was the Maid, the sacred Virgin, the daughter of God, on a holy mission from God. She became the focus of a medieval cult of personality. People knelt as she passed. They wanted to touch her and get a divine blessing from her. She was the first medieval female celebrity from a wholly humble background.

All charismatics are compelling individuals. They are self-possessed, full of confidence, brooking no uncertainty. They are never ambiguous. They don't compromise.

Charisma

Charisma: “favour freely given” or “gift of grace” from ancient Greek *kharis* “favour, grace”.

St Paul coined the word “charisma” in his letters to the Corinthians. He defined it as a divine gift (such as prophecy or speaking in tongues).

One Set

There is one sort of system, a set of rules, that the average human can never understand and get a hold of ... *math*. For the average human, nothing is more Kafkaesque and nightmarish than the labyrinth of mathematics.

Rejected Jesus

“And all the people in the synagogue were filled with rage as they heard these things; and they got up and drove Him [Jesus] out of the city, and led Him to the brow of the hill on which their city had been built, in order to throw Him down the cliff. But passing through their midst, He went His way.” – Luke 4: 28-30

The Jews wanted to stone Jesus to death for blasphemy, but, according to some interpreters, he shapeshifted, and thus was able to pass through the crowd unnoticed.

Some apologists for the Jews (who deny that the Jews were Christ killers, and put the blame for Jesus' death on the Romans) conveniently forget this incident, where Jews would have stoned Jesus to death had he not given them the slip. Jesus was always on the move because if he remained in any place too long, he would have been killed by the local Jews.

When Jesus threw out the money changers from the Temple, he guaranteed his death. He martyred himself. He committed “suicide by cop”, with the Romans as the cops.

The reason Jesus was crucified and not stoned was that he had committed capital crimes against both the Jews and the Romans, but the Romans took priority. He was crucified because of his crimes against Rome, not against the Jews.

“Messiah” in the religious language used by Jesus equated to “king” in the political language used by the Romans. Jesus was directly asked by Pontius Pilate if was the King of the Jews, and was

executed strictly on that basis, *i.e.* he had rebelled against Rome by laying claim to Jewish kingship and sovereignty.

The New Testament is a screenplay for a Snuff Movie! How morbid would you have to be to become a Christian?

The Divine Right

In the past, the world was ruled by the divine right of kings, and everyone was better off, according to those kings (!), by recognising a sacred hierarchy. Now, we are living in a world ruled by the divine right of the rich (via privilege, cronyism and inheritance), and once again everyone is supposed to believe we are all better off. Nothing is more deserving of destruction than any claims to divine right, whether on the part of kings or the rich. There is no blue blood. There is no justification for hereditary rule. Inheritance is just a disguised version of divine right, and must be annihilated by a 100% inheritance tax, the tax that will put the Chosen People of God out of business once and for all. With the death of inheritance, “divine right” will perish too, and finally God himself.

Combat

There are no non-combatants in the War of the World. If you haven’t chosen, you have chosen. You are either for the status quo or against it. If you are not supporting the Revolution (the New World Order) then you are propping up the powers-that-be (the Old World Order).

Kings and Consumerism

In the Feudal past, kings got whatever they wanted, and peasants had to accept their God-given lowly place in life, and expect nothing good. The rise of consumer capitalism has entailed treating every consumer as a king. However, whereas a medieval king was a king 24/7, consumer “kings” are kings only during the period in which they are consuming, and afterwards go back to being wage slaves, peasants, serfs, and slaves. This produces the most extraordinary cognitive dissonance. Modern people are both staggeringly narcissistic and egotistic (regarding themselves as kings), and profoundly depressed and alienated (regarding themselves as slaves). No wonder our world is so fucked up.

The Religious Myth

A Message From The Emperor

by Kafka

“The Emperor – so they say – has sent a message, directly from his death bed, to you alone, his pathetic subject, a tiny shadow which has taken refuge at the furthest distance from the imperial sun. He ordered the herald to kneel down beside his bed and whispered the message in his ear. He thought it was so important that he had the herald speak it back to him. He confirmed the accuracy of the verbal message by nodding his head. And in front of the entire crowd of those witnessing his death – all the obstructing walls have been broken down, and all the great ones of his empire are standing in a circle on the broad and high soaring flights of stairs – in front of all of them he dispatched his herald.

The messenger started off at once, a powerful, tireless man. Sticking one arm out and then another, he makes his way through the crowd. If he runs into resistance, he points to his breast where there is a sign of the sun. So he moves forwards easily, unlike anyone else. But the crowd is so huge; its dwelling places are infinite. If there were an open field, how he would fly along, and soon you would hear the marvellous pounding of his fist on your door. But instead of that, how futile are all his efforts. He is still forcing his way through the private rooms of the innermost palace. Never will he win his way through. And if he did manage that, nothing would have been achieved. He would have to fight his way down the steps, and, if he managed to do that, nothing would have been achieved. He would have to stride through the courtyards, and after the courtyards through the second palace encircling the first, and, then again, through stairs and courtyards, and then, once again, a palace, and so on for thousands of years. And if he finally burst through the outermost door – but that can never, never happen – the royal capital city, the centre of the world, is still there in front of him, piled high and full of sediment. No one pushes his way through here, certainly not someone with a message from a dead man. But you sit at your window and dream of that message when evening comes.” – Kafka

People imagine they are incredibly special. They imagine that God, the emperor, the king, a famous celebrity, the Illuminati, or whoever, is trying to communicate with them, but the message – the call – is being blocked for some inexplicable reason. But why would anyone come to you? Where is your list of achievements? How have you demonstrated your merit? Do you imagine the Gods come to the non-Godly? They come only to other Gods!

No one has sent you a message. If you want to get messages, make yourself a God. The Gods are those who don't wait for others.

There's no point in waiting for any message from the Emperor, or God, or the Prophet, or the Buddha, or science. Luckily, there's no need to wait for the answer to your existence. You just need to use your reason, and it will reveal all of the secrets of mathematics – the language of existence, hence the answer to existence. Mathematics is the only possible rational answer to existence, and who cares about irrational “answers”?

Forever

We have always been looking for a group of intelligent, creative people who can do things, who are capable of greatness ... world-historic figures. It's the hardest of searches.

The Buddha Absurdity

As soon as you accept the existence of an eternal, essential self (a soul), everything the Buddha said is rendered absurd. It's impossible to escape from yourself, to jump ship from your own mind to some tranquil, blissful Cosmic Oneness. No matter what happens, you will always be you. You can check out any time you like, but you can never leave.

In the *Planet of the Spiders* episode of *Doctor Who*, the following exchange takes place between a Buddhist mystic and the Doctor's assistant (Sarah):

CHO-JE: "We can but point a finger along the way. A man must go inside and face his fears and hopes, his hates and his loves, and watch them wither away. Then he will find his true self, which is no self. He will see his true mind, which is no mind."

SARAH: And that's what meditation's all about?

CHO-JE: "Yes! The old man must die and the new man will discover to his inexpressible joy that he has never existed."

This is a perfect summation of Buddhism ... it's the exercise of denying your own existence, which is the most absurd undertaking ever, given that you have to exist before you are capable of doubting your own existence. How can your true mind be "no mind"? That's like saying, "I think, therefore I don't exist." All Buddhists are opposed to Cartesian rationalism. They are all irrationalists and empiricists.

The Illusion

"Above all, an enlightened person in Eastern culture is one who knows that his so-called 'separate personality,' his ego, is an illusion. Illusion doesn't mean a bad thing; it just means a play." – Alan Watts

In the West, that's an *unenlightened* person. Buddhists are subject to a profound illusion that they are not Selves, not Souls, but are merely contingent, temporal processes.

Buddhists can have no conceivable relationship with enlightenment. They are the quintessence of unenlightened people, entirely estranged from reason. They have no ontology and no epistemology, and are entirely ruled by their subjective experiences (although, bizarrely, they actually deny the reality of the subject). In Buddhism there is no subject, only the supposed *illusion* of a subject.

You have to be an *actual* subject before you can create the delusion that you are an *illusory* subject. In other words, to imagine that your Self is an illusion is the proof that your Self is *not* an illusion!

Dazzle Camouflage

"Dazzle camouflage, also known as razzle dazzle or dazzle painting, was a family of ship camouflage used extensively in World War I and to a lesser extent in World War II and afterwards. Credited to artist Norman Wilkinson, though with a prior claim by the zoologist John Graham Kerr, it consisted of complex patterns of geometric shapes in contrasting colours, interrupting and intersecting each other.

"Unlike some other forms of camouflage, dazzle works, if at all, not by offering concealment but

by making it difficult to estimate a target's range, speed and heading. Norman Wilkinson explained in 1919 that dazzle was intended more to mislead the enemy as to the correct position to take up than actually to miss his shot when firing.

“Dazzle was adopted by the British Admiralty and the United States Navy with little evaluation. Each ship's dazzle pattern was unique to avoid making classes of ships instantly recognisable to the enemy. The result was that a profusion of dazzle schemes were tried, and the evidence for their success was at best mixed. So many factors were involved that it was impossible to determine which were important, and whether any of the colour schemes were effective.

“Dazzle attracted the notice of artists such as Picasso, who claimed that cubists had invented it. The vorticist artist Edward Wadsworth, who supervised the camouflaging of over 2,000 ships during the First World War, painted a series of canvases of dazzle ships after the war, based on his wartime work.” – Wikipedia

We need dazzle camouflage to repel the trolls.

Math

Only one thing can beat science ... math!

It's Time

It's time for Logos to replace Mythos.

It's time for the second and Final Enlightenment.

It's time for the True Age of Reason, the Age when Mathematics replaces Science.

Dyslexia

“Dyslexia isn't a ‘learning disability’. It's a learning ability. What's interesting about people with dyslexia is that our brains are a lot more symmetrical than non-dyslexic brains. We're holistic thinkers, that are able to utilize more of our powerful right hemisphere when it comes to abstract reasoning and imagination. In some respects, dyslexics are natural ontological mathematicians, as our brains are ‘hard-wired’ to ‘see’ the bigger picture, and to make intuitive connections between ideas that others miss. Dyslexic brains are attuned to nonlocalism whereas extreme reductionist left dominant brains remain wedded to empiricism and localism.” – PT

It's an amazing thing, but some people are actually far better wired for Truth than others.

And some people are perfectly wired for psychopathy, trolling, and the Lie.

Osho: Angel or Demon?

“Osho is generally considered one of the most controversial spiritual leaders to have emerged from India during the 20th century. His message of sexual, emotional, spiritual and institutional liberation and the pleasure he derived in causing offence ensured that his life was surrounded by controversy. Osho was known as the ‘sex guru’ in India and the ‘Rolls-Royce guru’ in the United States. He attacked the concept of nationalism, was contemptuous of politicians and poked fun at the leading figures of a number of religions (who, in turn, disliked his arrogance). Osho's ideas on sex, marriage,

family and relationships contradicted traditional views, arousing anger and opposition around the world. His movement was feared and despised as a cult; he lived ‘in ostentation and offensive opulence’, while his followers (most of whom had severed ties with outside friends and family and donated all – or most – of their money and possessions to the commune) might live at a ‘subsistence level’.” – Wikipedia

The Buddha can’t be given credit for many things, but at least he was nothing like Osho. Or perhaps that’s exactly what the Buddha was like when he was a prince. One wonders if the people who troll us would troll Osho. Probably not. They’d probably worship Osho.

“Describing how the body of Rajneesh’s work might be summarised, sociologist Bob Mullan from the University of East Anglia said in 1983: ‘It certainly is eclectic, a borrowing of truths, half-truths and occasional misrepresentations from the great traditions. It is also often bland, inaccurate, spurious and extremely contradictory’. While acknowledging that Rajneesh’s range and imagination were second to none and many of his statements were insightful and moving (perhaps even profound at times), what remained was ‘a potpourri of counter-culturalist and post-counter-culturalist ideas’ focusing on love and freedom, the need to live for the moment, the importance of self, the feeling of ‘being okay’, the mysteriousness of life, the fun ethic, the individual’s responsibility for their own destiny and the need to lose the ego, fear and guilt.” – Wikipedia

Osho was a classic New Age eclectic. His work entirely lacks any ontology and epistemology. It’s all about him, his feelings, his experiences, and his mystical intuitions. It’s the cult of narcissism.

“In 1996 Hugh B. Urban (Assistant Professor of Religion and Comparative Studies at Ohio State University), like Mullan, found Osho’s teaching neither original nor especially profound and noted that most of its content had been drawn from a number of Eastern and Western philosophies. What he found most original about Osho was his keen instinct for marketing strategy, in which he adapted his teachings to meet the changing desires of his audience (a theme also raised by Gita Mehta in her book, *Karma Cola: Marketing the Mystic East*). In 2005 Urban observed that Osho underwent a ‘remarkable apotheosis’ after his return to India (especially since his death), describing him as illustrating what F. Max Müller over a century ago called ‘that worldwide circle through which, like an electric current, Oriental thought could run to the West and Western thought return to the East’. By negating the dichotomy between spiritual and material desires and reflecting the preoccupation with sexuality and the body characteristic of late capitalist consumer culture, Osho created a spiritual path in tune with the socio-economic conditions of his time.” – Wikipedia

There’s a certain type of exotic oriental guru who can always ensnare “spiritual” Westerners with his “love and light” mysticism. Osho ... the great marketer, a capitalist through and through. Hey, he had ninety gold Rolls-Royces. What a truly spiritual person!

“In his 1999 *Exploring New Religions*, George Chryssides described Osho as primarily a Buddhist teacher who promoted an independent ‘Beat Zen’. He called descriptions of Osho’s teachings as a ‘potpourri’ of various religious teachings unfortunate, because Osho was ‘no amateur philosopher’; drawing attention to Osho’s academic background, he said: ‘Whether or not one accepts his teachings, he was no charlatan when it came to expounding the ideas of others’. Chryssides viewed the unsystematic, contradictory and outrageous aspects of Osho’s teachings as part of the nature of Zen, reflecting the fact that spiritual teaching seeks to induce a different kind of change in an audience than

do philosophic lectures (which aim to improve intellectual understanding).” – Wikipedia

“Beat Zen” sums up Osho’s philosophy perfectly. A single philosophic sentence by Leibniz is worth the entirety of Osho’s output. Osho produced “hippie” bait, and, boy, he didn’t half catch a lot of hippie sheep looking for a shepherd. He had no philosophy of his own. He just commented on others. There is nothing new in Osho.

“Peter B. Clarke, in the *Encyclopaedia of New Religious Movements* (2006), noted that Osho has come to be ‘seen as an important teacher within India itself’ and is ‘increasingly recognised as a major spiritual teacher of the twentieth century, at the forefront of the current “world-accepting” trend of spirituality based on self-development’. Clarke said that the style of therapy Osho devised, with its liberal attitude towards sexuality as a sacred part of life, influenced other therapy practitioners and New Age groups. In his view, the main motivation of seekers joining the movement was ‘neither therapy nor sex, but the prospect of becoming enlightened, in the classical Buddhist sense’. While few achieved their aim, most current and former members felt they had made progress in self-actualisation (as defined by American psychologist Abraham Maslow) and the human-potential movement.” – Wikipedia

Fritjof Capra was a sensation thanks to linking Western quantum mechanics and relativity theory with Eastern mysticism. People such as Osho and Ken Wilber prospered by linking Eastern mysticism to Western self-actualization psychology.

“A number of commentators have noted Osho’s charisma. Comparing him with Gurdjieff, Anthony Storr wrote that Osho was ‘personally extremely impressive’ and that ‘many of those who visited him for the first time felt that their most intimate feelings were instantly understood, that they were accepted and unequivocally welcomed rather than judged. [Osho] seemed to radiate energy and to awaken hidden possibilities in those who came into contact with him’. Many sannyasins have stated that upon hearing Osho speak, they ‘fell in love with him’ Susan J. Palmer noted that even his critics attested to the power of his presence. Psychiatrist and researcher James S. Gordon recalls inexplicably finding himself laughing like a child, hugging strangers and having tears of gratitude in his eyes after a glance from Osho in his passing Rolls-Royce. Frances FitzGerald concluded after listening to Osho in person that he was a brilliant lecturer; she was surprised by his comedic talent (not apparent in his books) and the hypnotic quality of his talks, which had a profound effect on his audience. Hugh Milne (Swami Shivamurti), an ex-devotee who between 1973 and 1982 worked closely with Rajneesh as leader of his Pune Ashram Guard and his personal bodyguard, noted that their first meeting left him with a sense that more than words had passed between them: ‘There is no invasion of privacy, no alarm, but it is as if his soul is slowly slipping inside mine, and in a split second transferring vital information.’ Milne also observed another facet of Osho’s charismatic ability: he was ‘a brilliant manipulator of the unquestioning disciple’.” – Wikipedia

Osho was indeed “a brilliant manipulator of the unquestioning disciple”. All gurus are empiricists. They always talk about their subjective feelings, experiences and mystical intuitions ... because these can never be contradicted. They always talk about their “personal” truth, because then they never have to match up to any absolute Truth. If they can find resonant simpletons with no critical faculties, they have immediate disciples. We give people an analytic set of tools: reason, logic and mathematics. It’s impossible for us to give bullshit guru talk because what we say is either true or false, right or wrong. You can’t bullshit math. No guru ever presents any mathematical and scientific

ideas. It's always about love, light, relativism, personal truths, "many paths to enlightenment", and so on. Osho would have had zero credibility if he had to defend his absurd ideas mathematically. There's no hiding place in math. All bullshitters run a mile from math. They hate it and denounce it. They never accept it as true because then they would have admitted that they themselves have no insight, and no contact with the Truth.

"Hugh B. Urban noted that Osho appeared to fit Max Weber's classic image of the charismatic figure, seen to possess 'an extraordinary supernatural power or "grace", which was essentially irrational and affective'. Osho corresponded to Weber's charismatic type in rejecting rational laws and institutions and claiming to subvert all hierarchical authority, although Urban notes that this promise of absolute freedom actually resulted in bureaucratic organisation and institutional control in larger communes."

All gurus have "irrational and affective" charisma. They overcome weaker minds with their personality. They always avoid reason and logic.

"Scholars have suggested that Osho, like other charismatic leaders, may have had a narcissistic personality. In his paper *The Narcissistic Guru: A Profile of Bhagwan Shree Rajneesh*, Ronald O. Clarke (Emeritus Professor of Religious Studies at Oregon State University) argued that Osho exhibited all the typical features of narcissistic personality disorder: a grandiose sense of self-importance and uniqueness, preoccupation with fantasies of unlimited success, the need for constant attention and admiration, a set of characteristic responses to threats to self-esteem, disturbances in interpersonal relationships, preoccupation with personal grooming, frequent prevarication (or outright lying) and a lack of empathy. Drawing on Osho's childhood memories in *Glimpses of a Golden Childhood*, he suggested that Osho experienced a lack of parental discipline due to his upbringing by overindulgent grandparents. Osho's self-proclaimed Buddha status, he concluded, was part of a delusional system associated with his narcissistic personality disorder (ego-inflation rather than egolessness)." – Wikipedia

Osho was one of the most self-evident Narcissists there has ever been. Bizarrely, people accused us of being egotistic cult leaders, even though we were totally anonymous, hence obviously had no interest in the kinds of activities that drove Osho. How can a personality cult grow up around pseudonyms? All those who promote Osho are either submissive followers, or dominant narcissists hoping to step into his shoes. Sadly, you see a lot of these types in Illuminist circles. The Cypher Gang play this game. Their proposed keynote speaker at their "Illuminist" conference constantly quotes Osho.

"There are differing views of Osho's qualities as a thinker and speaker. Khushwant Singh, author, historian and former editor of the Hindustan Times, has described him as 'the most original thinker that India has produced: the most erudite, the most clearheaded and the most innovative'. He saw Osho as a 'freethinking agnostic' who could explain abstract concepts in simple language (illustrated with witty anecdotes), who mocked gods, prophets, scriptures and religious practices and who gave a new dimension to religion. The German philosopher Peter Sloterdijk, who became a disciple of Rajneesh during the late 1970s, has called him a 'Wittgenstein of religions' and ranks him one of the greatest figures of the 20th century; in his view, Osho had performed a radical deconstruction of the word games played by the world's religions." – Wikipedia

Osho makes a few interesting remarks here and there, but, ultimately, he's just peddling ancient Buddhism, given a modern makeover for Western capitalist consumers.

“During the early 1980s, a number of commentators in the popular press were dismissive of Rajneesh. Australian critic Clive James called him ‘Bagwash’, comparing listening to one of his discourses to sitting in a laundrette and watching ‘your tattered underwear revolve soggy for hours while exuding grey suds. The Bagwash talks the way that looks’. James concluded by saying that Rajneesh, although a ‘fairly benign example of his type,’ was a ‘rebarbative dingbat who manipulates the manipulable into manipulating one another’. Responding to an enthusiastic review of one of Osho’s talks by Bernard Levin in *The Times*, Dominik Wujastyk (also in *The Times*) expressed his opinion that the talk he heard when visiting the Pune ashram was of a very low standard, wearily repetitive and often factually wrong; he was disturbed by the personality cult surrounding Osho.” – Wikipedia

Well, Clive James certainly hit the mark. Did anything that Osho said offer any transformative capability for the human race? Just as Buddhism made zero contribution to the technology of the modern world, so did Osho’s half-baked philosophy. Ontological mathematics, on the other hand, provides scope for the ultimate leap forward: to include mind in the equations of mathematics and science. Sadly, you need to be a genius to see how powerful ontological mathematics is, and geniuses don’t hang around half-baked Facebook pages plagued by trolls.

“In the Seattle Post-Intelligencer in January 1990, American author Tom Robbins wrote that Osho’s books convinced him that Osho was the 20th century’s ‘greatest spiritual teacher’. Robbins (stressing that he was not a disciple) continued that he had ‘read enough vicious propaganda and slanted reports to suspect that he was one of the most maligned figures in history.’ Osho’s commentary on Guru Nanak’s hymn ‘Japji Sahib’ was hailed as the best available by former president of India Giani Zail Singh. In 2011, author Farrukh Dhondy called Osho ‘the cleverest intellectual confidence trickster that India has produced. His output of the “interpretation” of Indian texts is specifically slanted towards a generation of disillusioned westerners who wanted (and perhaps still want) to “have their cake, eat it” [and] claim at the same time that cake-eating is the highest virtue according to ancient-fused-with-scientific wisdom.’” – Wikipedia

Osho was a man driven by the desire to be worshipped, and he achieved his desire. You would never have caught Osho dissolving his internet presence, and fading away into the cyber background.

So, where do you stand on the Osho issue? In every age, you will get somebody who is very like some historical figure from the past. Osama bin Laden was probably extremely like Mohammed, Hitler was probably extremely like Martin Luther, and Osho extremely like ... well, we’ll let you ponder that.

But beware of criticising someone’s guru. It’s like criticising their most beloved. They react with total emotion and no reason at all. You trigger their Shadow.

Make sure you choose the right guru. Unfortunately, it has been said that everyone gets the guru they deserve. It’s your karma, man!

And remember not to criticise a guru using exactly the same dismissive tone that he himself applied to everyone who disagreed with him, and which all of his followers lapped up ... well, until

it was directed at him, and then it became unacceptable. So it goes.

When someone has a guru, you can be sure that they will agree with you only so long as you don't contradict their guru. If you start revealing all of their guru's obvious flaws and illogic, they will instantly, reflexively reject everything you say. So it goes.

We constantly get accused of being gurus. How can mathematics be a subject for gurus? Anything you say can be contradicted instantly and definitively. With mathematics, there is nowhere for a guru to hide. Imagine how many followers Osho would have had if he had been teaching reason, logic and higher math to his hippies. Er, zero!

The same goes for any guru. The quickest way to banish disciples is to embrace the cause of mathematics.

Imagine if Osho had been a philosopher without the cult followers, the gold Rolls-Royces, the plutocratic lifestyle ... without the Buddhism. Wouldn't he have been an enormously greater figure?

Osho suffered from being born in the mystical East rather than the rational West. There's plenty to criticize about Western rationalism, but much more to criticise about Eastern mysticism.

BW: "Why should I strive for no-mind? In this Osho message, what I hear is: Submit to me, love me, suicide into my arms, become my disciple, and you will have the thing you crave. Osho belittles the instincts and impulses of the questioner and tells the questioner that she will never find her goal using her instincts. To reach her goal, she must submit. And since Osho is right in front of her, and has framed himself as the enlightened master, it only follows naturally that she will submit to Osho. But how is submission to Osho going to lead to truth or to any other goal? Submission is Islam, submission is betrayal of the Self. This entire message is a seduction. A brilliant, ingenious seduction, but still a seduction. Where is the truth content? It is just classic master/slave mysticism: submit to me and I will fulfil you. Ravi, how is striving for 'no-mind' compatible with Illuminism? How is abandoning philosophy and thought and mind and independence *illuminated*? Look at Osho's followers – they are regimented clones obediently following the formula he has written for them. His formula is subtle and his seduction is sophisticated but fundamentally it is the same message as all the other master/slave religions – GIVE UP YOUR SELF AND OBEY ME."

BW is absolutely right. Osho's teachings have no connection whatsoever with Illuminism. In fact, they are usually the direct opposite.

It has been suggested that Osho turned to meritocracy before the Illuminati. This is absurd. Meritocracy is simply a modern rebranding of Platonic aristocracy – rule by the best (meaning intellectual elite), and Plato derived that idea from Pythagoras, Grand Master of the Illuminati. Intellectual meritocracy has *always* been the core political stance of Illuminism.

Osho himself was a narcissistic cult leader, not a meritocrat. His cult certainly showed no signs of merit. What kind of meritocracy produces a slave cult furnishing gold Rolls-Royces to their cult leader?

Ravi Maheshvar: "You seem to be confused about the word 'mind'. Please understand that, like 'ego', this is a word with many different interpretations. When the Illuminati write about mind, it is often in

reference to Hegel's *Geist*, which is a German word that means spirit. It therefore is an equivalent of Brahman, the Ground of Being. [AW: **Actually, the German word *Geist* is translated as spirit or mind.**]

"When Osho talks about the mind, he talks about the parental programming in our head, the morality we have adopted from the culture we were raised in, our prejudices, our false notions about sin and salvation, our living in the past and the future, rather than the here and now. It's the result of brainwashing. In Hinduism, the mind is called *manas*, and the ego or false sense of self (closely related to the mind) *ahamkara*.

"The state of no-mind is therefore the state of being nothing but the self, living in the here and now. It is experiencing the world as *Geist* itself, *i.e.* minded energy, the eternal Self."

BW: "You're saying that when Osho refers to 'mind' he is not referring to what the audience calls mind, but rather to 'past conditioning.'

"That is an extremely generous interpretation.

"My first question is: if he wants to attack past conditioning, why doesn't he attack it directly? The Western colloquial understanding of 'mind' is certainly not 'past conditioning.' Osho's audience is the public. Does Lynne know that when he tells her to abandon her mind he means abandon her past conditioning? What is stopping her from reading it the way I read it? Calling past conditioning 'mind' is extremely poor communication and I don't believe Osho is that stupid.

"I think Osho means what most Hindu mystics mean when they talk about abandoning the mind – abandon logic and embrace mysticism. Abandon your own judgement and embrace the judgement of the guru. Abandon reason and embrace gut feelings. Suppress doubt. Suppress critical thought. Embrace credulity. Embrace submission.

"What do you have to say about the pervasive message that one should abandon thought and follow Osho? Osho defines a *sannyasin* as someone who has 'committed to the person or no-person' – meaning himself or at least another guru. He mentions the 'buddhafield', 'communion with a master', 'falling in love with a person [for whom] one feels a gut feeling', 'sit by my side', 'feel [my] warmth and love', 'look into [my] eyes', and so on. He's entreating Lynne to become his disciple and telling her that if she does not, she will probably miss out on enlightenment, as going it alone is a hard road and 'most don't make it.'

"He fear-mongers to motivate her conversion: 'don't miss it, the opportunity is rare', and 'once in a while a Buddha arises', which is a clear entreatment for you to consider him a Buddha and consider this Buddha a rare commodity – history begs to differ – there has never been a shortage of Buddhas on this planet. He tells you that you will become enlightened literally by 'sitting by [his] side' and it will 'not [be] of your doing.'

"Whatever merit his philosophy may or may not have, do you acknowledge that he's another guru selling a guru-disciple relationship as a path to enlightenment? Do you acknowledge that he is devaluing all the philosophical and intellectual work that Illuminism considers fundamental?

"When I read Osho's words here, I hear a blaring siren: 'don't miss out, become my disciple, get enlightened now while supplies last. Abandon your own powers of thought, will, and judgement. You don't need a brain, you just need a place to sit – next to me!'

"I don't buy it. When I look at Osho I don't see an enlightened master, I see a psychological genius accumulating disciples.

"Enlightenment via proximity to the Buddhafield radiating from the master? This is the oldest scam in India.

“The merits of his philosophy or politics don’t even matter because ultimately he just tells you to abandon it all and sit on your ass by his side. He doesn’t even want your worship he just wants your proximity. Why even bother building a meritocracy if we can all just dog-pile Osho and become Gods?

“This man claims to be a God and is worshipped like a God. He deserves the harshest criticism. Why can’t God choose his words more carefully? Why can’t God sum it up, instead of rambling for 3000 hours?

“You don’t have to read the entire AOI website to critically examine one AOI argument. A single article or even a single sentence can be challenged on its own intellectual merit. Likewise, all of Osho’s work is open to criticism – in whole or in part.

“I was first critical of the Osho stuff you posted. I didn’t like his anti-mind rhetoric or the brainwashing tactics he was using to recruit Lynne.

“Now I am critical of these videos where he is trying to hypnotize me with plodding words over trance-inducing music. Gurus who use this style want to put you in a meditative state, also known as a suggestible state. It is irresponsible to meditate in the company of any bearded guru or potential charlatan.

“Osho claims he uses logical contradictions to turn off your mind. A logically contradictory teaching is a harmful teaching. A logically contradictory teaching is what AC would describe as ‘having no truth content.’

“Everything I can find on Osho indicates that he is a mystic who says that truth cannot be found rationally. Truth is only found irrationally in ecstatic meditation. Do you agree that Osho is an irrational mystic? How do you reconcile this with the rationalism of Illumination?

“Osho may have some good thoughts, but even a broken clock is right twice a day. The good ideas are outweighed by his continual suggestion that you submit to his master-slave guru-disciple paradigm.

“His discussion of Nietzsche suffers from glaring errors. Like most gurus, his discourses are shallow and unrefined. He obfuscates his teachings to avoid criticism. He rejects logic anyway and therefore rejects any possibility of criticism. His continual implicit plea is for your submission and worship. Countless disciples have received that message and worship him like Jehovah. He is a Hindu guru who appropriates and subsumes everything into the great mass of Hindu irrationality: the unquestionable, unapproachable, unfathomable, and unremarkable.

“I’m interested in psychology, science, philosophy, math, art, poetry, music. What does Hinduism have to offer me? Fucking gurus never produce anything worthwhile. Their product is always a horde of submissives, all dressed the same, chanting like zombies. Gurus are sheep herders. They are Old World Order agents trapped in the master-slave paradigm. I declare all gurus anathema and excommunicate. I cast them into the reeking morass of orange automatons. I judge them damned with the Devil and his fallen angels and all the mindless reprobates. May their filth never stain my soil.”

We found BW’s brilliant deconstruction of Osho when we were going through some old material. In retrospect, we should have magnified BW’s analysis, and thereby get rid of the Osho cultists who had landed in our midst and who had indeed been relentlessly contradicting our rationalist work with Osho’s irrationalist empiricism and subjectivism.

“Ravi Maheshvar” – the intended keynote speaker for the Cypher Gang’s proposed “Illuminist” conference – was the main proponent of Oshoism. This person has been undermining and sabotaging our work for years. He said to BW, “Go study Osho’s teachings. *Very* similar to Illuminism, just not

as detailed. Illuminism is just a set of natural conclusions. Any smart person will agree. No belief required whatsoever.”

Of course, the truth is that Oshoism is the opposite of Illuminism. Illuminism is about absolute, infallible, objective Truth arrived at via rationalism and logic. Oshoism is about relativism, subjectivism, finding your “own truth”, arrived at via meditation, chanting, ritual, mysticism, illogic, irrationalism, and, above all, listening to the Guru-talk of Osho himself, and worshipping him as the Buddha (“God”). All of the Cypher Gang subscribe to Oshoism. As their conduct has so vividly demonstrated, they all despise Illuminism.

The tragedy for online Illuminism was that it was Ravi Maheshvar and not BW who came to prominence. Everything would have had a very different outcome if it had been the other way around. The Cypher Gang would never have reared its repulsive head.

There can be no doubt that our worst mistake of all was not to have condemned Ravi Maheshvar’s irrationalist Oshoism years ago. BW did so, but we were too busy with other things to realise how much of a danger this Oshoism was.

Here’s a typical sample of Osho’s irrationalism, mysticism and anti-Illuminism: “Reality is beginningless and endless. The mind has a beginning and an end. Hence the mind and reality cannot meet. The mind cannot comprehend the eternal. The mind exists in time. In fact, the mind *is* time. It exists in the past and the future. And remember: time consists of only two tenses, the past and the future. The present is not part of time, the present is part of eternity.”

We always emphasise the staggering absence of ontology and epistemology in “guru talk”. Let’s just examine some of Osho’s nonsense. He says that reality has no beginning and no end. Well, we agree with that. So far, so good! But next he says, “a mind has a beginning and an end”. Does it? A monadic mind is a dimensionless, immortal, indestructible singularity. Exactly like “reality”, it has no beginning and no end. In fact, “reality” is nothing but the collection of all eternal monadic minds. Reality is, therefore, pure mind, and pure mind fits into the ontology and epistemology of mathematics, as we have shown throughout the *God Series*.

So, where is Osho’s ontology and epistemology regarding “reality” and the “mind”? There isn’t one, of course, which is exactly what allows him to engage in absurd mysticism and irrationalism, so beloved of all narcissistic gurus.

Osho claims that mind and reality “cannot meet”. Really? Then that surely means that the mind is unreal, an illusion, a fantasy – which is of course the central claim of Buddhism. Buddhism fundamentally denies the existence of the soul, of the eternal Self. Yet what does it mean to deny the “reality” of something? Scientific materialism also denies the existence of mind as an entity independent of mind, but it does not deny the reality of mind as some sort of epiphenomenon or emergent product of matter. The mind, whatever it is, has some kind of reality, hence *must meet* reality. To argue otherwise is to make the incredible – and preposterous – claim – that reality exists alongside “unreality” (yet how can “unreality” *exist* at all?), but the two can’t and don’t “meet” (interact). Mind, we are told by Osho, belongs to “unreality”.

As you would expect, there is no logic, reason, epistemology or ontology to sustain the claim. It’s pure nonsense. If we have minds, and these are unreal, then surely we are unreal too. And if we are “unreal”, and can’t “meet” reality, how do we exist at all, how are we aware of “reality” (since we are supposedly mired in unreality, and have no connection with reality), and how are we supposed to “transition” to “reality”? What possible mechanism would we use? There’s no way to get from unreality to reality.

We see the same sort of garbage appearing in quantum mechanics where we are expected to

believe that observable “reality” is underpinned by “unreal”, abstract mathematical potentiality wavefunctions, and that the latter miraculously collapse into the former via no mechanism, and for no reason other than the mere fact that an “observation” has occurred (by an undefined observer, who exists outside the quantum mechanical formalism, yet, according to the Copenhagen school, is essential to it).

The *God Series* is all about exposing the endless fallacies of scientific materialism. Those of Eastern mysticism – and cult gurus such as Osho – are infinitely worse!

Osho says, “The mind cannot comprehend the eternal.” Really? According to whom? To Osho! You might as well say that the mind cannot comprehend temporality either. How many people can state what time is? How many people understand Einstein’s theory of time dilation, time being slowed by gravity, and so on? As ever, Osho simply begs the question. He says, “The mind exists in time. In fact, the mind *is* time.” WTF! Who knew? That must come as news to science. Osho says, “The mind exists in the past and the future. And remember: time consists of only two tenses, the past and the future. The present is not part of time, the present is part of eternity.” WTF! (Part 2). This is just classic gibberish. No formal meaning can be assigned to any of it because none of it belongs to any ontology and epistemology.

This is the sort of garbage the logical positivists used to laugh at, and say it was devoid of meaning. The whole point of ontological mathematics is to dispense with all of this Mythos drivel, and assign a precise ontological and epistemological meaning to everything (via mathematics), and to provide a mathematical sufficient reason for everything. As you can see, ontological mathematics is the exact opposite of Oshoism. Only a fool who understood neither could claim they had any commonality.

The central fallacy of Oshoism (and Buddhism) is that “mind” is equated to mortal consciousness or ego. Consciousness is a mode of mind, but is of course not mind itself (which is a monadic mathematical singularity). The mind is primarily unconscious, and only becomes *fully conscious* – equating to God consciousness – when it attains *gnosis*, at which point it knowingly reflects eternity. It has “become God”. Illuminist gnosis has zero in common with Oshoist “enlightenment.”

Osho wrote over 600 books, and several thousand audio and video discourses. The vast majority of it is worthless. Look at how much nonsense just one paragraph of it contains.

We have had no contact with Ravi Maheshvar for years. His views not only do not reflect ours, they are the opposite. Ravi Maheshvar was the seed from which the Cypher Gang grew, and it was no mistake that he was the chosen spokesperson for the Cypher Gang’s proposed conference. Whatever he refers to as “Illuminism” has no relationship to what we call Illuminism. All of our work comes back to ontological mathematics, logic, rationalism, the principle of sufficient reason and the God Equation. All of Ravi Maheshvar’s views reduce to those of the cult guru Osho. If you want to take those views seriously, that’s up to you, but don’t pretend to have any association with our work.

The unconventional, non-university education Ravi Maheshvar received has clearly not equipped him to grapple with the complex issues of ontology and epistemology, which is why he prefers mystical Oshoism to rationalist Illuminism. Like so many of the people who attack Illuminism, Ravi Maheshvar is mostly self-educated. He has no formal qualifications at any significant level, and no formal academic training. While some people can overcome those defects, Ravi Maheshvar obviously cannot. He has plagued our work for years with his catastrophic misinterpretations of Illuminism. He has continuously tried to fit Illuminism into his schema of Eastern mysticism, with which he has been obsessed since his teenage days when he became a celibate Hare Krishna monk. Once a mystic, always a mystic.

Ravi Maheshvar understood Illuminism well enough at the somewhat simplistic level of the early parts of the AC website. As soon as the *God Series* arrived – serious, high-level philosophy, mathematics and science – he immediately struggled and started quoting Osho obsessively (a figure from his comfort zone and pre-established reality schema).

As already noted, Ravi Maheshvar said, “When Osho talks about the mind, he talks about the parental programming in our head, the morality we have adopted from the culture we were raised in, our prejudices, our false notions about sin and salvation, our living in the past and the future, rather than the here and now. It’s the result of brainwashing.”

Plainly, as BW pointed out, that’s *not* what Osho is talking about. The whole of Buddhism (and Oshoism) is predicated on the Self – the individual mind – being some bizarre, unexplained illusion, from which people have to escape (thus achieving the condition of “no-mind”). All Eastern religion ultimately collapses to the claim that there is only one cosmic mind (which Schopenhauer designated as the noumenal Will), outside space, time and matter. Illuminism, on the other hand, asserts that there as many minds as there are monads, and each is autonomous and eternal. As ever, our view is the opposite of that promoted by Ravi Maheshvar.

Osho (and the Buddha) is not telling people to get rid of cultural brainwashing (if he were, he would simply be a Marxist telling people to escape from their false consciousness constructed for them by the capitalist elite). He is telling each of them that their mind itself is an illusion, from which they must escape if they want to be enlightened. Of course, if you *are* your mind – your eternal soul – Osho (and the Buddha’s) advice is the worst possible!

Not only does Ravi Maheshvar not understand Illuminism, he doesn’t understand Eastern mysticism either!

Ravi Maheshvar is the person who has been working behind the scenes for years to undermine and sabotage our work. Most of his attacks on us came in the “Pub” that he established with the help of another member of the Cypher Gang.

Ravi Maheshvar ought to set up his own Osho movement. He should have no connection at all with ontological mathematical Illuminism. It’s an act of grotesque bad faith for him to continue to claim any connection of any nature with our work.

The house-cleaning of online Illuminism must begin with Ravi Maheshvar, chosen spokesperson of the Cypher Gang.

People who come to Illuminism need to have intellectual integrity, and that’s sadly lacking in most people. It’s amazing how many self-educated people believe they are much smarter than highly educated people, and there’s nothing you can do to enlighten them since they lack the intellectual integrity that would allow them to form an accurate assessment of where they stand intellectually. Yet again, the Dunning–Kruger effect applies. The Dunning–Kruger effect is “a cognitive bias in which relatively unskilled individuals suffer from illusory superiority, mistakenly assessing their ability to be much higher than it really is.” (Wikipedia)

All trolls and narcissists suffer from this exact problem. It’s one of the most serious problems in the world, and a prime mechanism for blocking the advance of the Truth.

Ravi Maheshvar came to our work. We didn’t go to his. He doesn’t have any. For years, he obsessively quoted us. Then he stopped and obsessively quoted Osho instead. By doing so, all he did was generate cognitive dissonance within himself, and created the doublethink environment in which

the Cypher Gang were able to set up shop. Online Illuminism became fatally corrupted.

Osho: A Rolls-Royce Lifestyle

Q. [to Osho] Why do you like your Rolls-Royces so much? ... People are very much interested in your Rolls-Royces. What do you want to prove with this, so many cars and so much luxury around you?"

A. [Osho] Why are people concerned? Then certainly they need it; then more Rolls-Royces will be here. Until they stop asking me, more and more Rolls-Royces are going to be here. Now it has to be seen that it is a challenge: the day nobody asks me about Rolls-Royces, they will not be coming.

"People's interest in Rolls-Royces shows their mind. They are not interested what is happening here. They don't ask about meditation, they don't ask about sannyas, they don't ask about people's life, love, the laughter that happens in this desert. They only ask about Rolls-Royces. That means I have touched some painful nerve. And I will go on pressing it till they stop asking.

"I am not a worshipper of poverty. That's what those Rolls-Royces prove. I respect wealth. Nobody before me had the guts to say it. The pope cannot say that he respects wealth, although he is the wealthiest man on the earth.

"I am not a hypocrite. I am the poorest man on the earth. I don't have a single cent with me. But I want to show these people what attracts their mind. If there were no Rolls-Royces here, perhaps there would be nothing for the whole world ask about me, about you, about meditation, about initiation into sannyas, about love, about anything. It is for those idiots that I am keeping all those Rolls-Royces, because they cannot move their eyes away from those Rolls-Royces. And meanwhile I will go on pouring other things in their minds. Without those Rolls-Royces they would not have asked a single question.

"Those Rolls-Royces are doing their work. Every idiot around the world is interested in them. And I want them to be somehow interested – in anything in Rajneeshpuram. Then we will manage about other things.

"So tell those people – when anybody asks, tell them that 'These Rolls-Royces are for you idiots. Otherwise you are not interested in anything.' Once they stop asking about Rolls-Royces, then I will have to think of something else, whether to have rockets which are going to the moon. ... I will have to think of something else."

Have you ever heard a more self-serving, repellent, expedient, hypocritical answer in your entire life? Why didn't he just say, "I love wealth. I love opulence. I love materialism. I love bling and flash cars. I love having slaves who serve my every whim, and who allow me to do whatever I like to them."

At least that would be honest. Imagine all the multi-billionaires of the world. Like Osho, they all probably say, "Oh, I'm not materialistic at all. I have a hundred luxury mansions to give you something to talk about. The day you stop asking about my billions, I'll give it all away." Yeah, right!!!

Osho's answer comprehensively reveals his extreme narcissism, egotism, and his ability to twist and manipulate. With this answer, he exposes himself as a supremely cynical charlatan ... a classic cult leader.

Here's a simple question for you. If you weren't a materialistic person, would you or would you not accept ninety Rolls-Royces from your "followers"?

Why wouldn't you give *them* the money they used to pay for the luxury cars? Why wouldn't you spend it on something productive and good for the community? No, all the dough was spent on Osho himself, and only an insane person would reach any other conclusion than the self-evident one: Osho

was a sinister guru who financially, emotionally and physically exploited vulnerable people, much as Scientologists do.

Osho had ninety Rolls-Royces and wanted three hundred and sixty-five, one for every day of the year.

Rolls-Royces ... the path to Enlightenment, apparently ... if you listen to Osho, that is.

We are on the side of Reason, not of “gurus”. It sickens us that many people who came to our message also came to the message of junk Buddhists such as Osho. There is nothing in common between Osho and Illuminism.

Osho versus the Buddha

The Buddha was once very rich and gave up everything. He renounced all worldly possessions. He didn't surround himself with ninety White Elephants (the Rolls-Royces of his day), and Lord it over everyone, while denying that he was materialistic, and mocking them for asking him questions about his luxury elephants.

The Sick Souls

The world is suffering from an epidemic of sick souls, lost souls, clueless souls.

Osho versus Illuminism

We do not drive around in gold Rolls-Royces. We do not have a cult of the personality. We have always used pseudonyms. We have not asked you to believe a single thing we have said. We have presented you with material that is either rational or irrational. If it's rational, it's True. If it's irrational, it's False. It's as simple as that. Of course, we have placed an immense demand on you ... to be rational. If you are not rational, you will reject our rational arguments (the Truth) and embrace the irrational demands of our enemies (the Lie).

Oops

“Comparison is a disease, one of the greatest diseases. We are taught from the very beginning to compare.” – Osho

Oh dear. Osho claimed to be a meritocrat. On what basis can you establish who has merit and who doesn't if you refuse to compare?

“Each man is unique. There has never been any individual like you before and there will never be again.” – Osho

So what? How does that stop you from concluding that one person is vastly superior at math to someone else?

The whole problem with being an Eastern religious guru who talks about relativism, and everyone having their own truth, is that you can't then advocate a totally absolutist system such as meritocracy where you will certainly be judged on how objectively good you are at something.

“The most amazing thing about Osho is the miracle of persuading people he is anything but a clown. He has had armed guards, fleets of cars, and inspected his female followers' breasts and 'chakras'. The worst thing about him is he took advantage of naive people seeking a better, more spiritual life. His corruption destroyed the lives of many of his followers, which is not hard to imagine when one considers he got all of their money, acted as a dictator over them in his Ashram, and even molested some of the females. His Ashram poisoned the public in Oregon by deliberately contaminating salad bars with a liquid containing Salmonella, resulting in over 700 documented cases of acute food poisoning. He was a grotesque caricature of an evil villain of a guru. In fiction he would be seen as too unrealistic to be believable, yet in real life he is accepted as genuine. *That* is a miracle!” – J. Sri Bhagovwid

“In fact, only the very rich, educated, intelligent, cultured can understand what I am saying. Beggars cannot come to me, poor people cannot come to me; the gap is too big. They can hear me but they cannot understand me. So it is natural: I am the rich man's guru.” – Osho

“Osho is a whopping cliché, and that of the worst possible, most corrupt guru. His picture is

essentially in the encyclopaedia next to the definition of fake guru. ... Osho says his people, followers, or ‘sanyasins’ want him to have 360 Rolls-Royces. It’s Osho who wants them for himself. When he had his commune in Oregon ‘Rajneeshpuram’, he pressured his staff to secure more Rolls-Royces because he wanted to break the record for how many anyone had. This was costing his commune \$200,000 per month. Meanwhile, much of this money was coming from his followers, many of whom sold off all of their worldly possessions and donated all of their wealth to Rajneeshpuram. The guru also wanted a million dollar watch to wear, and told his second in command to divert money from the commune’s needs, if necessary, to secure this luxury for himself.” – Eric Wayne

“A man without a beard and a moustache is just half man.” – Osho

Seen any people in online Illuminism sporting guru beards? Mind your step.

The Mind?

Ravi Maheshvar: “In Hinduism, the mind is called *manas*, and the ego or false sense of self (closely related to the mind) *ahamkara*.”

This is typical of Ravi Maheshvar’s poor, slapdash research. In Hinduism, *manas* and *ahamkara* are actually two of four proposed functions of “mind”.

In response to the question, “What is the one stance from which one can witness all of the *Four Functions of Mind* and the way in which senses, body, breath, and mind operate together?” Swami Jnaneshvara Bharati says, “It is the Self, the Atman. To know that Self is the reason the Yogi does self-awareness and self-training. That Self is like the still centre of a wheel, where the four spokes are the Four Functions of Mind that operate the external wheel in the world. ... The four functions of mind are like spokes on a wheel. The wheel engages the world, while the centre remains still. The Four Functions of Mind are: 1) *Manas* = sensory, processing mind, 2) *Chitta* = storage of impressions, 3) *Ahamkara* = “I-maker” or Ego, and 4) *Buddhi* = knows, decides, judges, and discriminates.” [AW: ***Manas*, in Jungian terms, is simply the Jungian sensing function, while *Buddhi* is the Myers-Briggs judging function. *Ahamkara* has connections with the Jungian persona, Shadow and Ego. *Chitta* is just the memory. There’s nothing magical about these Hindu terms. They’re merely part of a primitive theory of the mind from long before psychology became a respectable subject. Quoting Hinduism regarding the mind is like quoting Galen regarding medicine. It’s simply embarrassing.]**

In Hinduism, the mind per se is in fact the Atman – the “centre of the wheel” – while its four spokes are the means by which it interacts with the world. That’s completely different from what Ravi Maheshvar asserts. Moreover, you can’t mix and match Buddhism and Hinduism given that Hindus believe in an eternal Self (atman), and Buddhists don’t. People such as Ravi Maheshvar, following the example of Osho, are forever mixing and matching incompatible, incommensurate concepts.

Tellingly, Wikipedia says, “Uday Mehta, in summing up an appraisal of Osho’s teachings, particularly errors regarding his interpretation of Zen, Mahayana Buddhism and how they relate to the proto-materialist nature of Tantric philosophy, suggests that: ‘It is not surprising to find that Rajneesh could get away with several gross contradictions and inconsistencies in his teachings. This was possible for the simple reason that an average Indian (or for that matter even western) listener knows

so little about religious scriptures or various schools of thought that it hardly requires much effort to exploit his ignorance and gullibility.’” Hmmm, sounds familiar!

It’s idiotic to quote words such as *manas* and *ahamkara* as if they were holy writ, with a fixed, stable meaning. These words have no ontological and epistemological meaning, so they are constantly mutating. They are whatever the next relativist, subjectivist guru says they are, whatever suits his schema, his agenda. Absolutely anyone can take issue with whatever manmade definition is attached to them. No one can take issue with $1 + 1 = 2$. That’s the difference between words and numbers, between manmade, relative “truth” and ontological, absolute Truth.

“According to Mehta, Osho’s appeal to his Western disciples was based on his social experiments, which established a philosophical connection between the Eastern guru tradition and the Western growth movement.” – Wikipedia

Osho was a Western-friendly Eastern guru, and people such as Ravi Maheshvar are perpetuating his charlatanry ... because it personally serves them extremely well. Ravi Maheshvar steers well clear of talking about ontological mathematics – because math is where all charlatans come to grief. Mystical bullshit doesn’t pass muster in Mathworld. You actually have to possess merit. You have to know what you’re talking about. Math gives you nowhere to hide. The Cypher Gang are clueless about ontological mathematics.

Writers on psychopathy have come close to suggesting that psychopaths do not have souls. They look like humans but are not actually human. The same is true of trolls. They are soulless impersonators of humans.

Atman and Brahman

“The phrase ‘atman is Brahman’ captures the Vedanta school’s primary view about ultimate reality and our human relationship to it. The Vedanta school of Hindu thought is one of the largest and most dominant perspectives in Hindu philosophy.

“What does ‘atman is Brahman’ mean?

“Let’s break the phrase down into its two basic concepts.

“First is ‘atman’ – loosely translated, this means ‘soul’ or ‘individual soul.’ Atman refers to the essence of each individual living thing – its soul or primary living energy. Each living thing – people, animals, plants – have an atman that forms each thing’s eternal essence. The atman is not the body; the body is not eternal. The body houses the atman until the body dies. Atman is immortal and eternal.

“Brahman is ‘world soul’ or ‘cosmic soul.’ It is the eternal essence of the universe and the ultimate divine reality. It is the life source of all that has been, is and will be throughout the entire cosmos. It is not an individual being – it is more like the primal ground or reality of all being and existence.

“So, the phrase ‘atman is Brahman’ is saying, quite simply, that the individual soul is the world soul.

“In other words, each individual soul – say, yours or mine – comes from and is made of the same reality as the world soul. There is no distinction between us, on the one hand, and the ultimate divine reality, on the other.

“This is an amazing concept!

“It basically means that in our deepest selves, we are divine. All living things are divine in their deepest selves. Now, that divine self may be hidden or covered over by hatred, envy, fear or other negative things. But, it is there nonetheless and it is our ‘true’ and ‘eternal’ selves.” –

<http://www.world-religions-professor.com/atman-brahman.html>

Buddhism is far more logical than Hinduism. If we are all really made of “Brahman” then how can we be genuinely separate souls? We must, ultimately, be the same soul (Brahman), hence Buddhism must be right that the individual soul is illusory. Schopenhauer provided the best explanation: there is a unitary cosmic mind (Will), outside space and time, but space and time produce the phenomenon of individuation, whereby the unity is, in terms of appearance, broken up into a multiplicity. However, beyond appearance, everything belongs to the same Will.

Ontological mathematics reaches an entirely opposite conclusion. There is no unitary Will outside space and time. Rather, there are countless autonomous monadic minds outside space and time, and each of these is a true immortal, indestructible soul. So, ontological mathematics directly refutes both Hinduism and Buddhism (and Taoism!). We really are individual, unique souls that exist forever. We are singularities that reside in a Singularity. The Singularity (with a capital “S”) is simply the collection of all singularities (with a small “s”). It is not “Brahman”. There is no such thing. “Ultimate Reality” comprises all the monads that exist ... all the souls. And mathematics rules them all.

Animals

Every creature has a soul, but some creatures have such primitive souls that we might refer to them as “soulless”. They act according to pure instinct. Trolls are soulless. They are Id creatures that lack empathy and a Superego. Narcissists, psychopaths, sadists and autistics fall into the same category. You cannot relate to them as you would to normal human beings. These people are totally abnormal. They have catastrophic personality disorders.

Bad Faith

Some people cite our work whenever it suits their agenda, and then troll it when it doesn’t. What a disgusting degree of bad faith and inauthenticity. What hypocrisy. It’s extraordinary how many dissemblers there are out there.

Gold

Gold, they say, is solid sunlight.

The Mission

“Nothing great was ever achieved without enthusiasm.” – Ralph Waldo Emerson

“Is not life a hundred times too short for us to bore ourselves?” – Friedrich Nietzsche

Beware

Always beware your biggest fans. They have a dangerous obsession with you. They have no sense of proportion.

“Mark Chapman allegedly started planning to kill John Lennon up to three months prior to the murder. He had been a big Beatles fan, idolizing Lennon, and played guitar himself, but turned on him after becoming born-again; he was angered at Lennon’s comment that the Beatles were ‘more popular than Jesus.’ ... He said that he was particularly infatuated by Lennon. ... Chapman shook hands with Lennon and asked for him to sign a copy of his album, *Double Fantasy*. Photographer Paul Goresh took a photo of Lennon signing Chapman’s album. It was stated by Chapman that he had hoped the photographer would stay and that he had also asked a girl on a date that night. He suggested that if the girl had said yes, and the photographer stayed, he would not have murdered Lennon that evening.” – Wikipedia

This is such a familiar trajectory. People are drawn to you, then become disillusioned in some way and seek to destroy you, because they are now disgusted that they ever liked you. All movements have to face this catastrophic internal sabotage by former fans. No one is more dangerous to a cause than many of those who first espoused the cause. The task is to identify these Fifth Columnists – who don’t initially know that this is indeed what they are – and stop them from joining in the first place.

Intelligent people are the only ones who can be trusted. If they defect, they do so with grace. They don’t hang around for years, playing all their pathetic little games, to get all their petty little revenges against whoever dared to make them feel bad about themselves. These are the Last Men, the worthless scum of the earth. Unfortunately for us, the online Illuminist movement had many of these obsessive fans, ready to do a metaphorical Mark Chapman on us if we should ever offend them. The greater the claims of a person to be a fan and supporter, and to never betray you, the greater the danger they pose, and their treachery is guaranteed.

As it says in Matthew 26:75, “Then Peter remembered the word Jesus had spoken: ‘Before the rooster crows, you will disown me three times.’ And he went outside and wept bitterly.”

At least Peter repented. The traitors who joined the online Illuminist movement, several of them putting themselves in prominent roles, will simply go on pouring out all of their infantile bile and bleatings against us forever. So it goes.

Diamonds

It’s not diamonds that are forever, it’s mathematics. Only inherently *perfect* things can endure forever, and only mathematical things qualify. Mathematics is the science of perfection. “God” (actually, the God Equation) and the soul are pure mathematics because they have to be in order to be indestructible and immortal.

Science is the study of imperfection, of temporal, contingent combinations of perfect (eternal, necessary) math components. Rationalism takes us to the eternal, necessary world of Platonic perfection. Empiricism takes us to the temporal, contingent world of imperfection.

Mindism

If materialism is the doctrine that all the things we regard as “mind” are in fact products of matter, mindism is the opposite doctrine that all the things that we think of as “matter” are in fact products of mind. The objects of materialism are scientific, while the objects of mindism are mathematical. Materialism goes hand in hand with “empiricist physicalism”, the notion that what we experience are physical objects that exist outside of minds, and are detected by minds via the senses. Mindism

involves “empiricist mentalism”, the notion that what we experience are mental objects that exist outside of our individual minds, but not outside the Collective Mind, *i.e.* the collection of all the minds in the universe. Materialism is primarily pursued via scientific experimentalism, interpreted via mathematics. Mindism is pursued via mathematical rationalism.

Strange Attractor

The AC Project proved to be a “strange attractor”. It attracted some incredibly weird, dysfunctional people. That’s the fate of all powerful ideas.

The Discordians

KS: “Cypher Trolls = Discordians.”

KS is absolutely right. The Cypher Trolls espouse “Discordianism.” Wikipedia says, “Eris, the Greek goddess of discord ... Discordianism is a religion and subsequent philosophy based on the veneration or worship of Eris, a.k.a. Discordia, the Goddess of chaos, or archetypes or ideals associated with her. It was founded after the 1963 publication of its holy book, the *Principia Discordia*, written by Greg Hill with Kerry Wendell Thornley, the two working under the pseudonyms Malaclypse the Younger and Omar Khayyam Ravenhurst.

“The religion has been likened to Zen based on similarities with absurdist interpretations of the Rinzai school, as well as Taoist philosophy. Discordianism is centered on the idea that both order and disorder are illusions imposed on the universe by the human nervous system, and that neither of these illusions of apparent order and disorder is any more accurate or objectively true than the other.

“There is some division as to whether it should be regarded as a parody religion, and if so to what degree. It is difficult to estimate the number of Discordians because they are not required to hold Discordianism as their only belief system, and because there is an encouragement to form schisms and cabals.”

Discordianism is of course the perfect religion for autistic, psychopathic trolls ... it actually invites them to destroy anything they don’t like in the name of “chaos” and “discord”. If a 3-year old toddler could produce a religion, Discordianism would be it. It’s all about smashing things up and ruining them for Lulz. It goes hand in hand with anarchism and libertarianism, and the same infantile, cretinous people are attracted to it. It’s just an excuse for people with severe personality disorders – revolving around autism and psychopathy – to excuse and justify their bizarre, sadistic, anti-social behaviour.

Discordianism is the “philosophy” of the Freudian Id. It acknowledges no Freudian Ego (with its reality principle) and no Freudian Superego (with its morality principle). It’s about children in men’s bodies destroying anything they don’t like. Autistic psychopaths – trolls – do not have a Freudian Ego or Superego. They exist as the level of the beast. They have no empathy, and no morality. Don’t ever bother trying to reason with them. You could no more reason with them than you could with a wild dog. They are not actually human. They are simply human impersonators. They are always in low-paid, pathetic jobs with no prospects.

No one has any interest in these people so they are forced to big themselves up by attacking things on the internet to draw attention to themselves. They are sad, pathetic losers and failures, with no lives, and no prospects. They have a life sentence of negativity and pointlessness ahead of them. What could be worse than that?

“The foundational document of Discordianism is the *Principia Discordia*, fourth edition, written by Malaclypse the Younger, an alias of Greg Hill. This book contains many references to an earlier source, *The Honest Book of Truth* (HBT). From the quotations, the HBT seems to be arranged like the Bible, consisting of verses grouped into chapters grouped into books grouped into the HBT itself. The *Principia* includes a large portion (or possibly all) of a chapter of ‘The Book of Explanations’ which recounts how the HBT was revealed to Lord Omar Khayyam Ravenhurst. The tale of the discovery of the HBT contains many similarities to the tale of the discovery of the Book of Mormon, and Ravenhurst had been a Mormon. It also includes part of the next chapter, telling how the HBT was taken by a garbage collector, who refused to return it.

“The *Principia Discordia* often hints that Discordianism was founded as a dialectic antithesis to more popular religions based on order, although the rhetoric throughout the book describes chaos as a much more underlying impulse of the universe. This may have been done with the intention of merely ‘balancing out’ the creative forces of order and disorder, but the focus is on the more disorderly aspects of the world – at times the forces of order are even vilified. There are other religions that revere the principles of harmony and order in the Universe, but few that show a respect for the disorder which we all face.

“Discordianism embraces the idea that ‘The Discordian Society has no definition’.” – Wikipedia

Discordianism is a “religion” for dickheads – usually autistic teenage boys, or grown men whose mental age never got past 14. One of the trolls of the AC project left school (or was expelled) at 14, and his mental age appears to have stuck at 14. Intelligent people evolve. Autistics stay stuck forever at a child’s age. Nothing can be done for them. They have a serious mental disorder. Their lives can never get worse than they already are, so these people never have anything to lose.

“Discordianism is, depending on who you ask, an elaborate joke disguised as a religion, or a religion disguised as an elaborate joke. Adherents don’t take it entirely seriously, which is also a major tenet, since Discordians take nothing entirely seriously. Discordianism is an absurdist syncretism with elements from Zen, Dadaism, Surrealism, Religion, Postmodernism, Skepticism and more, probably invented under the influence of LSD revealed by the Goddess Eris also known by her Roman name *Discordia*, the Greco-Roman Goddess of Strife and Chaos. ... The primary Discordian sacred text is the *Principia Discordia*, Or: How I Found Goddess And What I Did To Her When I Found Her, Wherein is Explained Absolutely Everything Worth Knowing About Absolutely Anything; The Magnum Opiate of Malaclypse the Younger. It is a public-domain work of absurdist ergodic literature, the 1965 equivalent of ‘LOL Random’ humor: full of nonsensical parables and wacky illustrations. The eccentric mood set by the book is well in tune with the philosophy it conveys.

“The oldest or most universal of influences in Discordianism might be the archetype of the trickster, known virtually to all cultures and symbolized specifically by the main goddess Eris. ... The real-life trickster counterpart are jesters and fools who embody similar themes as in Discordianism: a quality of sidestepping (‘joosting’ see below) societal norms and order. Jesters had the function to be able to say whatever they wanted and could be critical even of monarchs and rulers. If the audience felt they were going too far, it could be shrugged off as jest and folly, which fits the theme of ‘(not) taking something serious’.

“Several authors, thinkers, random conspiracy theorists and promenaders have influenced Discordianism. One major one seems to be counterculture psychologist Timothy Leary, who suggested that humans see the world through a reality tunnel, an idea Robert Anton Wilson, another major influencer, has expanded upon. His book series the *Illuminatus! Trilogy* (together with Robert Shea) and his lifelong connection to Discordianism gave him the role of a quasi-saint. ... The original Discordian texts are mostly 1960s surrealist random humour without any sound substrate. ...

“The basic tenets of Discordianism (somewhat oversimplified) are: Reality is composed mostly of Chaos, which humans falsely perceive as Order or Disorder through varying Reality Grids. Learning to change grids is the first step towards discarding them altogether and achieving Illumination. ... Don’t believe anything you read.

“One holds both Discordian and Nondiscordian views about the same subject/object at the same time, in accord with Buddhism, Quantum Physics and The Tao.

“Discordianist ideas are echoed in pranksterism, culture jamming, subvertisement and guerrilla communication. The discordianist practice is known as ‘OM’, for operation mindfuck.

“Due to its self-defeating syncretist and dadaist nature, it is hard to say what is ‘true’ Discordianism. The ‘spirit’ of Discordianism is however highly referential, recursive and heavily plays with what Daniel Dennet called ‘joosting’. Joosting is the ability of the human mind to jump into conceptual systems and assume special rules, and likewise jumping out of them and viewing them from the outside as systems, for example when people immerse themselves in riddles, mathematical systems, models of any kind, stories, fictional universes and so forth. This partially explains the Discordianist interest in paradoxes and similar mind-illusions that exploit this feature and thereby draws attention to itself.

“The sort-of parody religion, by virtue of being satirical, brings in all kinds of woo ideas that are however never taken entirely seriously, which is however again the subtler point. Obviously satire and parody is never entirely non-serious. But what is meant seriously then? By pretending to believe in such nonsensical ideas, while also making clear that they are nonsensical, the Discordianist raises the serious point that people believe in nonsense seriously. And by mixing and matching what to take seriously, and to which degree, the Discordianists mimic other religions. The serious point might be that adherents of religions anyway cherrypick, but in Discordianism it is elevated to a tenet and shown as ridiculous. The technique to overplay or exaggerate features to draw attention to them, is also what is at the heart of operation mindfucks (or more generally, guerrilla communication). That is, people follow all sorts of conventions and rules which are largely invisible or unconscious to them. ...

“The worship of Eris proved quite popular with Hippies and other members of the counterculture, whose disrespect for authority figures meshed well with the Discordian vision of utopian anarchy.

“The Discordian Society remains active to this day, opposing the Illuminati and other conspiracies, mostly by attempting to jam their plans with misinformation and loosen their grip on the collective brainstem of humanity via bizarre pranks, such as Operation Mindfuck and Project Jake.

“Operation Mindfuck is the Discordians’ name for their ongoing, insidious-yet-disorganized effort to tear down all existing social structures (here comes the scary part) without offering anything to replace them. ... Discordianism is popular amongst computer geeks. **[AW: And autistics, trolls and psychopaths.]**” – Rational Wiki

No women are interested in Discordianism. Discordianism is for autistic men, geeks, nerds, dorks, hackers, losers, failures ... all the anomic, maladjusted types. While some people try to get on with

improving the world, they are confronted by infantile dickheads with nothing better to do with their lives than clown around. No wonder the world is so fucked. You won't find any of these Discordian "heroes" taking on the Islamic State or super rich capitalists. No, what they attack is meritocracy, ontological mathematics and the principle of sufficient reason. Such is life!

The War

"An apple of discord is a reference to the Golden Apple of Discord which, according to Greek mythology, the goddess Eris ('Strife') tossed in the midst of the feast of the gods at the wedding of Peleus and Thetis as a prize of beauty, thus sparking a vanity-fuelled dispute among Hera, Athena, and Aphrodite that eventually led to the Trojan War (for the complete story, see *The Judgement of Paris*). Thus, 'apple of discord' is used to signify the core, kernel, or crux of an argument, or a small matter that could lead to a bigger dispute."

The Cypher Gang are extremely attached to the Apple of Discord. They certainly know nothing of the Apple of Concord.

Troll Wisdom?

Many people say they were so glad to come across AC/GS, and that their life was changed by it. No one ever says they were glad to come across the fake, infantile, sabotage Facebook pages of the Cypher Gang trolls. No one ever says that a troll changed their life. No one is ever inspired when they encounter a troll. All that trolls do is spread their own negativity, depression and hate everywhere. They bring no gifts to the world, only apples of discord.

The Opposite

PT: "[Discordianism] is the gospel of the Ignavi. In many ways, Discordianism (ontological uncertainty) is the direct opposite of Illuminism, which is founded on ontological reason. And to think these metaphysical anarchists call themselves Illuminists! They are about as far from Illuminism as possible! Bunch of brainless morons."

Exactly.

TO: "Discordianism certainly started out as a Beatnik style satire with Kerry Thornley and was swept into prominence with Robert Anton Wilson's 'Illuminatus!' I think people began to take it more and more seriously and actually invested it with a religious status. This is a very different situation from something like the Church of the Subgenius, which clearly started as a joke, remained a joke and still mercilessly parodies itself. Church of the Subgenius had roots in Situationism and still retains a lot of the Surrealist orientation so there is none of that 'turning into a real religion' that dogs Discordianism. I think the very fact that Robert Anton Wilson framed Discordianists as the 'good guys' battling the 'evil' Illuminati is the real set up for the current troll situation."

The trolls are simply sadistic psychopaths. Full stop. They are not doing it for any philosophical reasons (although, of course, they may pretend to do so in order to justify their pathetic, infantile actions). People troll day in and day out for one reason alone ... it gives them pleasure. They get off on it. They like to annoy others, and wreck what others have done. It's how they shore up their immense egos. They want the world to pay attention to them. Since no one will pay attention to them for good, positive, constructive reasons, they force themselves onto others through sheer negativity

and toxicity.

Trolling is a mental disorder – a catastrophic defect of the personality – not a philosophical activity. Robert Anton Wilson and the Discordians wrote books. They did not go around trolling people. The problem is that those who revere Robert Anton Wilson can't create, so instead they destroy. He would be devastated to see the kind of morons and trolls who use his work as a pretext to vent their sadism and psychopathy against others.

Never forget Rule No. 1 ... what people do habitually is what they enjoy doing, what they have become addicted to. Trolls troll because they love, or, even worse, are addicted to, annoying other people. Trolling is a psychiatric disorder.

The Infantile Ones

Infantile, ignorant, spiteful mediocrities will find infantile, ignorant, spiteful ways to pass their time. That's a law of nature. By their deeds shall ye know them. What's much more remarkable is the sheer number of people who are willing to act as apologists for trolls.

Internet Trolls Really Are Horrible People

Narcissistic, Machiavellian, psychopathic, and sadistic

By Chris Mooney

In the past few years, the science of Internet trollology has made some strides. Last year, for instance, we learned that by hurling insults and inciting discord in online comment sections, so-called Internet trolls (who are frequently anonymous) have a polarizing effect on audiences, leading to politicization, rather than deeper understanding of scientific topics.

That's bad, but it's nothing compared with what a new psychology paper has to say about the personalities of trolls themselves. The research, conducted by Erin Buckels of the University of Manitoba and two colleagues, sought to directly investigate whether people who engage in trolling are characterized by personality traits that fall in the so-called Dark Tetrad: Machiavellianism (willingness to manipulate and deceive others), narcissism (egotism and self-obsession), psychopathy (the lack of remorse and empathy), and sadism (pleasure in the suffering of others).

It is hard to overplay the results: The study found correlations, sometimes quite significant, between these traits and trolling behaviour. What's more, it also found a relationship between all Dark Tetrad traits (except for narcissism) and the overall time that an individual spent, per day, commenting on the Internet.

In the study, trolls were identified in a variety of ways. One was by simply asking survey participants what they "enjoyed doing most" when on online comment sites, offering five options: "debating issues that are important to you," "chatting with others," "making new friends," "trolling others," and "other." ...

To be sure, only 5.6 percent of survey respondents actually specified that they enjoyed "trolling." By contrast, 41.3 percent of Internet users were "non-commenters," meaning they didn't like engaging online at all. So trolls are, as has often been suspected, a minority of online commenters, and an even smaller minority of overall Internet users.

The researchers conducted multiple studies, using samples from Amazon's Mechanical Turk but also of college students, to try to understand why the act of trolling seems to attract this type of personality. They even constructed their own survey instrument, which they dubbed the Global

Assessment of Internet Trolling, or GAIT, containing the following items:

I have sent people to shock websites for the lulz.

I like to troll people in forums or the comments section of websites.

I enjoy griefing other players in multiplayer games.

The more beautiful and pure a thing is, the more satisfying it is to corrupt.

Yes, some people actually say they agree with such statements. And again, doing so was correlated with sadism in its various forms, with psychopathy, and with Machiavellianism. Overall, the authors found that the relationship between sadism and trolling was the strongest, and that indeed, sadists appear to troll because they find it pleasurable. “Both trolls and sadists feel sadistic glee at the distress of others,” they wrote. “Sadists just want to have fun ... and the Internet is their playground!”

The study comes as websites, particularly at major media outlets, are increasingly weighing steps to rein in trollish behaviour. Last year Popular Science did away with its comments sections completely, citing research on the deleterious effects of trolling, and YouTube also took measures to rein in trolling.

But study author Buckels actually isn’t sure that fix is a realistic one. “Because the behaviours are intrinsically motivating for sadists, comment moderators will likely have a difficult time curbing trolling with punishments (e.g., banning users),” she said by email. “Ultimately, the allure of trolling may be too strong for sadists, who presumably have limited opportunities to express their sadistic interests in a socially-desirable manner.”

Well, this article certainly captures the essence of the trolls who came our way. They don’t get out much, and they don’t get the chance to express their psychopathy, sadism, narcissism, and Machiavellianism in any other situations. Just as Kafka warned against coming to the attention of the system, so we warn decent people against coming to the attention of trolls. Once you’re in the troll system, you’re never getting back out. These people don’t have any lives and literally have nothing better to do with their time than follow you around forever, trying to annoy you. For these people, that’s what constitutes a “good life”. They are so mentally ill that they have no idea how absurd and demented they are.

Honour

“No one ever lost his honour, except he who had it not.” – Publilius Syrus

“Better to die ten thousand deaths than wound my honour.” – Joseph Addison

“Honour is simply the morality of superior men.” – Henry Louis Mencken

“A hundred years cannot repair a moment’s loss of honour.” – Proverb

“Ease and honour are seldom bedfellows.” – Proverb

“He who has lost honour can lose nothing more.” – Publilius Syrus

Friedrich Schiller said, “Worthless is the nation that does not gladly stake its all on its honour.” When it comes to social media groups, your chances of collecting an honourable group of people is zero. What could be worse than to find that your writings have attracted people devoid of honour? Trolls are the most vile and dishonourable people. It’s disgusting to come into contact with people like that.

On Facebook, we came across someone else (NW) who independently had the misfortune to encounter one of the two main trolls of online Illuminism, namely David Gielis from Brisbane, Australia (previously from Heerhugowaard in the Netherlands). This is what NW had to say about David Gielis on the Facebook page of ‘Elphie’ Coyle (a mutual acquaintance):

“Why David Gielis would I be mad when you’ve provided me with so much amusement? Don’t worry kid, I’m sure you’ll eventually lose your virginity to some fat slag and then you can stop acting like a superior douchebag to hide your insecurities. I’ve read what you’ve written and it’s clear you’re very insecure. I mean why else would a high school dropout presume to lecture people on anything? ... Well you’re clearly insecure about something or you wouldn’t attempt to lord it up as an arrogant know-it-all on Facebook. ... ahahahhah oh god that’s rich coming from the tool who spent the last 2 days spamming complete psychobabble himself. It’s funny how each person who attempted to debate with you at length reached the same conclusion that you don’t know jack shit and that it’s just not worth their time trying. Since you are an ‘autist’ as you put it, I shall explain the social reaction to you acting like a bigheaded knob; people won’t like you. Did you leave school because the other students just couldn’t deal with your retarded rhetoric and you had no friends? haha ah kid I almost feel sorry for you. ... Dropped out or was expelled? I think the latter. Look since you couldn’t even finish grade 9 I’ll explain. Ben is a teenager, barely finished his first year of uni, yet he feels his worldly knowledge of 1 year of uni makes him worthy of lecturing others. While you, David, couldn’t even make it to grade 10, yet in much the same way as Ben you feel that your complete lack of education entitles you to speak loftily down on others as you lecture them and pettily pick apart things they say. So my comment about you two getting married is based more on your shared capacity to pretentiously lecture others despite your gross lack of education and life experience. Amazingly, you’ve alienated most people who have tried to reason with you on this thread, yet you still can’t see that you come off like a wanker. Must be the autist in you. haha this David Gielis wanker wins the award for biggest wanker on the internet hands down. ... Hmm 4 quotes about you from people on this post who have attempted to reason with you and given up. You’re a wanker, everybody can see it but you. Now I too shall give up as I have better things to do, but it was entertaining laughing at you for half a day, thank you for that at the very least. ... I think we can all agree that David Gielis is clearly a tooth-scarred bell-end who loves the smell of his own shit. I like how he carries on like people actually care or believe his inane gibberish.”

PD, on the same thread, said, “Says the self proclaimed autistic who left school at 14. You definitely missed that page ... Sorry man but you’re too lost for me. I have more constructive things to do ... Can I send you a message the next time I feel dumb? Listening to you reminds me it could be so much worse!”

David Gielis [aka “Cornelius Halpin”] is an autistic who didn’t prosper at school, didn’t get an education, couldn’t hold down a decent job, and now spends his ample time picking fights with anyone he encounters online. What a truly sad character. This is the kind of person that ruins the

world for everyone else. Every day you don't bump into these people is a lucky day. Online Illuminism has far too many of these creepy weirdos hanging around.

You would imagine that Gielis would tire of being disliked by everyone, of fighting everyone he meets online, of always being the unpopular saddy everyone is sniggering at. But no, nothing deters him. In fact, he just goes right out there and picks brand new fights. That's all he ever does. That's his job. That's his career. That's what it means to be an autistic troll.

Gielis can never learn and never change. He's stuck with anti-social behaviour for the rest of his life. No one will ever like this person, but he doesn't care because, being autistic, he simply doesn't, and can't, have any meaningful relationships with human beings. He doesn't understand human beings, and he has no empathy, so he is trapped with himself forever.

Without his trolling, everyone would forget Gielis even existed. He is an absence, not a presence. Trolling is the only way he can get noticed. It's the sole thing that stops him from vanishing, which is why he devotes so much time and effort to it. It's all he's got.

Gielis isn't a person, he's merely a troll stereotype. All trolls are exactly the same. They have no individuality. They are not people, just dysfunctional sets of behaviour. The only difference between them is the content of their trolling, and the identity of their victims. Trolls aren't human. Humans don't behave that way.

David Gielis: "I'm just an autist with a lot of books. I dropped out of school when I was 14. ... I have a diagnosis."

David Gielis: "Definitely applies to me a few years ago, trying to leapfrog the corporate ladder in my mid-twenties and not understanding why it wasn't working. Woke up, quit that job, took up part time work..."

Autistics: Replicants

Human beings are human in two ways: physically *and* mentally. Autistics are only human physically. Since they lack empathy – a defining mental characteristic of human beings – autistics are emphatically *not* human. They are human *impersonators*. Autistics are incapable of passing the *Blade Runner* empathy test. They wouldn't pass the Turing Test either. Autistics are biological Replicants ... freaks of nature.

As an autistic said, "We build up a library of behaviours, even when we can't see the point of those behaviours." In other words, autistics are always *simulating* being human, but are never actually human. (No actual human has to simulate being human!)

What happens when an autistic is so dysfunctional that he can't even be bothered to simulate being human? ... then you end up with trolls like David Gielis. If you look at Gielis's Facebook page, and all of his interactions on Facebook, you will see that they are those of somebody in whom empathy is totally absent.

Gielis doesn't even properly understand when he is being insulted, because that too requires empathy. You need to be able to see yourself from someone else's perspective, and that's exactly what Gielis can never do. It's hilarious seeing how he responds to an insult. He does it robotically, and plainly without any comprehension.

Gielis has no friends, no relationships, and is in a dead-end, part-time job. He's very close to

being unemployable. He has no future. He's a complete loser and failure. No one likes him, except other trolls. He's a person without any power in his life, and no means of getting any power. To stop the complete collapse of his ego, he has to seek power wherever he can get it. Since he has no empathy, hence is incapable of liking people, cooperating with people, helping people, being positive around people, he does the only thing he can ... he *trolls*.

Gielis relentlessly attacks and aggravates people ... it's the sole way a complete nobody with no interpersonal skills can get any attention and any power. The one power he possesses is the power to attack people online, and to try to destroy their lives so that their lives then resemble his. He has zero consideration for others (since that involves empathy), and his only aim is to wreck (because that's what he gets off on).

Never once does this person do anything constructive. He's incapable of it. He's on the psychopathic spectrum. He failed to do what most autistics do ... try to disguise themselves amongst real human beings by learning what normal human beings do. School ended for Gielis at 14 because he was clearly unable to get on with anyone, and was totally disruptive.

Gielis reads lots of books in that autistic way of his. But he never genuinely understands them because reading and understanding another person is an act of empathy, which is a skill denied to him. He half-understands things and then pathetically quotes whatever he has half-grasped. What he says never makes any sense. That's why he's a natural Discordian. Discordianism is deliberately nonsensical ... perfect for a person who can't grasp anything. Gielis solemnly quotes Discordianism as if quoting holy writ. He has no idea how stupid he sounds and looks. He failed to get the Discordian joke, just as he fails to get any joke (because it requires empathy).

People such as Gielis are natural atheists, skeptics and cynics. Again, that's an inevitable consequence of autism. You need to have empathy to be religious. It's no surprise that Gielis despises Illuminism and ontological mathematics. These are the opposite of everything Gielis is capable of understanding. Some autistics are extremely good with numbers, but not Gielis. He missed that boat!

Never Forget

Never forget, the world has been successfully invaded. There are "humans" amongst us who are not human at all, but merely doing an impression of human beings: they are autistics, hawks, trolls, predators and psychopaths. All of them lack empathy, self-awareness and consideration for others. It's exactly this complete disregard for others, and their tremendous self-reliance, single-mindedness (tunnel vision owing to total egotism) and dedication, that can make some of these people so successful, and allow them to rise to the very top of society. Most Wall Street CEOs and Washington D.C. politicians are psychopaths.

Humanity's central problem is that it is ruled by people who aren't human. It's ruled by the worst people in its midst ... the ones without empathy and without reason. Completely lacking human qualities can prove an enormous advantage for some people ... because they are unrestrained by the doubts, morals, hesitations, and consideration for others that hold back others. Imagine never once having to consider what effect your conduct will have on others ... absolutely anything becomes possible, including murder. The non-humans in our midst will lie, cheat, wreck, destroy, even kill, and not once will they have any notion that they have done anything wrong. They are sociopaths who should be under lock and key.

A normal human being has an Id (consideration for self) and a Superego (consideration for others), and an Ego to mediate between them (to achieve balance between self and others). People on the autistic-psychopathic spectrum never develop a Superego (because that requires empathy), hence don't need an Ego to negotiate between Ego and Superego, hence are just pure selfish, narcissistic Id. The only "logic" they understand is that of winners and losers. They must win, hence they must make others lose. These people either end up in jail or in boardrooms, in madhouses or luxury mansions.

Nothing is more important than dealing once and for all with these human impersonators who are ruining the world for all decent human beings. Human impersonators prey on humans. They are the Hawk Predators who persecute and enslave the doves. Humanity cannot be liberated until it's liberated from the human impersonators, the Replicants ... those who belong to the Devil Race rather than the God Race.

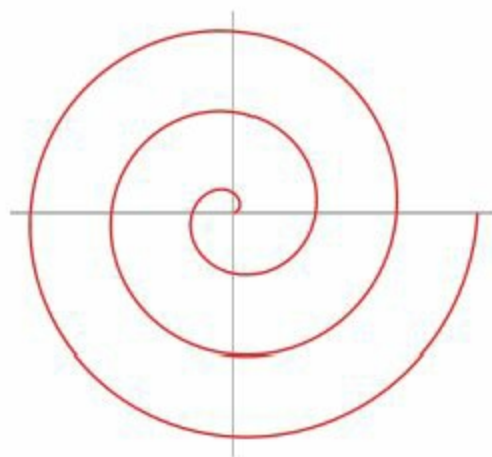
The Dialectic

The dialectic is the engine of Hegel's philosophy. Although it's usually described in terms of thesis, antithesis and synthesis – and this is certainly the easiest and most practical way to think about it – it's a somewhat more complex notion than that. Thesis and antithesis are usually considered as different, independent entities, but Hegel treats the antithesis as something inside the thesis, intrinsic to it, *i.e.* the thesis contains its own antithesis. Hegel says, "Everything is opposite. Neither in heaven nor in earth, neither in the world of mind nor of nature, is there anywhere such an abstract 'either-or' as the understanding maintains. Whatever exists is concrete, with difference and opposition in itself".

Hegel's preferred terms for the dialectical process are: "Abstract", "Negative", "Concrete" (and sometimes "Immediate", "Mediated" and "Concrete"). The initial idea (the thesis) is too abstract, too theoretical. As it is tested in reality, as it is subjected to trial and error and to the experience of the real world, the errors and contradictions, the "negatives", become apparent (*i.e.* the antithesis within the thesis starts to assert itself). As the negatives are progressively taken into account and resolved, the initial abstraction becomes more and more robust and solid. Finally, the idea is fully concrete.

Hegel's dialectic is similar to the scientific method whereby an initial hypothesis is tested experimentally and continually refined until the predictions of the hypothesis exactly match the experimental results, at which point the hypothesis becomes a theory.

The Hegelian dialectic is a fluid process. The evolution of the universe takes the form of a cosmic spiral, winding around a genesis point while moving ever further from that point:



At times, the spiral is moving upwards (the thesis), at other times it is being internally contradicted and moving in the opposite direction (the antithesis), but it is always growing and evolving. As the

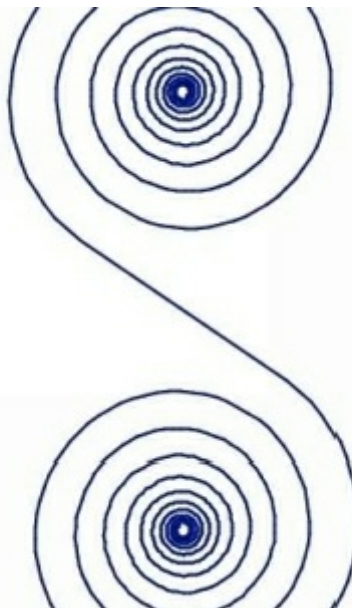
antithesis phase gives way, it is reconciled with the thesis to form a synthesis, which then becomes a new thesis, which flows on into a new antithesis, and so on. Each iteration of the cycle represents a new synthesis being formed at a higher state of evolution than the previous one. And so it continues until it reaches the dialectical endpoint – the Final Synthesis, the Omega Point.

The dialectic is related to the Taoist system of yin (thesis) and yang (antithesis). With this system, yin and yang are always seeking to balance each other, leading to a permanent equilibrium state. The dialectic, on the other hand, with its extra synthesis phase, allows convergence on a final state where the process comes to an end (all contradictions are resolved: yin and yang themselves are brought into union).

The Taoist symbol of yin and yang is called *Taijitu*. Wikipedia says, “*Taijitu* (rough English translation: ‘diagram of ultimate power’) is a term which refers to a Chinese symbol for the concept of yin and yang (Taiji). It is the universal symbol of the religion known as Taoism and is also often used by non-Taoists to represent the concept of opposites existing in harmony. The *taijitu* consists of a symmetrical pattern inside a circle. One common pattern has an S-shaped line that divides the circle into two equal parts of different colours. The pattern may have one or more large dots. The classic Taoist *taijitu* ... is black and white with a black dot upon the white background, and a white dot upon the black background.”



An even better representation of the dialectic is an S-shaped double spiral, as shown (which might be considered an even more elaborate version of the Taoist symbol):



If we call the lower centre the Genesis Point (“Alpha”) – maximum potential and minimal actualisation – then the dialectic is initially spiralling outwards and we get the very messy processes and bitter conflicts familiar from history. At a certain point, the universe undergoes an “Enlightenment Shift”. Rational people start to appear in high numbers and they plan a rational, sane way forward, free of the savagery and irrationalism of the past. The dialectic then starts to converge rather than diverge, and eventually reaches the higher centre, the God Point (“Omega”) – maximum actualisation and minimum potential.

The dialectic thus takes us from alpha to omega, from bare potential to divine actualisation. This is the great cosmic journey upon which we are all embarked, but some of us are far closer to the divine phase than others.

Lenin said of the dialectic, “A development that repeats, as it were, stages that have already been passed, but repeats them in a different way, on a higher basis (‘the negation of the negation’), a development, so to speak, that proceeds in spirals, not in a straight line; a development by leaps, catastrophes, and revolutions; ‘breaks in continuity’; the transformation of quantity into quality; inner impulses towards development, imparted by the contradiction and conflict of the various forces and tendencies acting on a given body, or within a given phenomenon, or within a given society; the interdependence and the closest and indissoluble connection between all aspects of any phenomenon (history constantly revealing ever new aspects), a connection that provides a uniform, and universal process of motion, one that follows definite laws – these are some of the features of dialectics as a doctrine of development that is richer than the conventional one.”

The Hegelian Dialectic, the Scientific Method and Teleological Evolution (i.e. purposeful rather than random evolution) are all basically the same thing. If we leave out mathematical analysis, they are the core method for understanding the evolution of the universe, and any religion or philosophy that does not address them is necessarily incomplete. Non-teleological scientific evolutionary theory (Darwinism), for example, is incomplete, and can only be completed when teleology is factored in.

The Hegelian dialectic is organic and holistic, not mechanical and reductive. It’s inherently associated with movement, *i.e.* it is not static, not cast in eternal stone like Moses’ Commandments. It’s the essence of life: to move forward, to grow, to advance, to develop, to evolve, to become more complex, to convert more and more potential to actuality. It’s an actualization generator, using potential as its raw material. If you feed in potential, actualization comes out at the other end. And all the while it moves towards its *telos* – its end – the purpose of its existence, the maximum expression of potential, the supreme actualization.

The dialectic is the core dynamic process of reality. It is intrinsic to existence. If you have energy and the dialectic you have the universe. From energy and the dialectic comes *everything*. The dialectic is how potential is turned into actualization, how primordial slime can eventually evolve to become God.

Without the dialectic – without a purposeful process of evolution – there would be nothing of significance in the universe. There would just be meaningless energy going round and round in meaningless circles of futility. Potentiality would never be transformed into actuality.

The Dialectic is the logic of reality.

What is life? Life is the dialectic.

What does the dialectic operate on? It operates on energy, the fundamental substance of the universe.

What is meaning? Meaning is contained in the dialectic. The dialectic is evolving meaning.

What is God? God is the supreme product of the dialectic. God is Absolute Meaning: self-

conscious, self-defining, the culmination of the dialectic.

The German philosopher Fichte, a strong influence on Hegel, was the person most associated with the standard “Thesis-Antithesis-Synthesis” model. But Fichte’s system suggests that contradictions or negations come from outside of things, while Hegel’s system emphasizes that they are inherent in things. This is a far more subtle and profound understanding of the dialectic, but, for simplicity, Fichte’s is the better framework to use.

“A” and “Not-A”, the core of Aristotelian binary logic, do not exist as far as the dialectic is concerned. They are illusory snapshots that, in reality, are always flowing into one another. Only “Dialectical A”, the core of Hegelian logic, really exists, embracing both “A” and “Not-A”. “Dialectical A” reaches an endpoint of “Omega A” in which all contradictions are dialectically resolved, in which its true and absolute nature is fully revealed. Before that, only partial truths and approximations can ever be glimpsed.

The dialectic always seeks ways to transcend contradictions and form a synthesis. It sees the unity behind apparent opposites. It understands how parts relate to the whole. The dialectic isn’t based on rigid, mechanistic rules. It involves imagination, feeling, intuition, and transcendent leaps of inspiration to ever-higher levels. It’s the creative core of existence. It’s intimately related to mind, consciousness and life.

When you have understood the dialectic you have understood the creative engine of existence. You have understood the process that stands at the centre of the Mind of God, the axis around which existence revolves.

For scientific atheists such as Richard Dawkins, there is nothing in existence that intrinsically and eternally has any will or purpose. All of the complexity of the universe supposedly emerges from purposeless, random “jostlings” of mindless quantum particles. Yet science is unable to define these particles in any way other than probabilistically. The standard Copenhagen Interpretation of quantum mechanics denies that quantum particles have any real existence since it’s impossible to simultaneously specify where they are and where they’re going. They don’t have any properties until you measure them, and as soon as you’ve taken the measurement, the information leaks away again. Yet the very same people who hold these views scoff at any notion that “mind” (and all that implies) is a fundamental property of existence. They are obsessed with materialism even though they can’t define what matter is since it seems to require some form of observation before it can be said to be real. Conscious observers who decide what observations to make seem to decide reality by their choices. If there were no observers, would there be “reality”, or just an incomprehensible probabilistic blur?

Apostolics versus Catholics

According to Apostolics, “Apostolic” refers to the doctrines and practices of the original apostles, hence Catholics are *not* Apostolic. According to Catholics, Catholicism reflects an Apostolic succession via the Pope and the Church, and builds on the teachings of the Apostles, hence Catholics *are* Apostolics. All other Christian sects, according to Catholicism, have broken the Apostolic succession, hence have cut themselves off from the true Christian path.

According to non-Catholic Christians, Catholicism is a perversion of the Bible. According to Catholic Christians, all non-Catholic Christians are perverted Christians (heretics, blasphemers, unbelievers and apostates).

“I am an Apostolic Pentecostal because the whole faith is grounded upon the unadulterated Word of God. The teachings and principles of the Apostolic faith are NOT manmade. I believe that the Apostolic way is the ONLY faith because it is based on the teachings of the Apostles as found in the Holy Bible.” – Archie

“The Roman Catholic church is an example of sacramentalism – they emphasize the sacraments, symbolism, and ceremony. The Apostolic church is a form of Pentecostalism. They emphasize a dynamic, personal experience with God. The Catholic church emphasizes tradition and liturgy, with minimal lifestyle change. Apostolic churches emphasize the word of God, repentance, and a sold-out-the-whole-route profound transformation called being ‘born again’.” – Troy F.

“The thing about the apostolic church that people don’t understand is that they (we) don’t dress a certain way to ‘be in this religion’. We dress the way we do because of what the bible says about holiness. If I were you I’d go visit that apostolic church (not to join) but to get a firsthand experience for yourself of what it’s like to be in the presence of the Almighty God. Come with an open heart and let God talk to you, and then you be the judge yourself as to what you’ve experienced in comparison to what you’ve experienced elsewhere.” – mo’betta, Certified Apostolic

“Religions are only a guide for you to get much closer to God. But, for me, I prefer to go to a Church which teaches the full gospel of the bible, and raises Jesus as their Lord.” – Nicolas Jacob

“Confused about religion? You need to read God’s special message for this time of history. It unlocks the only scriptures sealed and closed up until the end of the days...” – Ticlesh

“We believe in one, holy, catholic, and apostolic Church. – The Nicene Creed from 325 C.E.

“The Catholic Church is apostolic because she is founded on the apostles, in three ways:

- She was and remains built on the foundation of the Apostles, the witnesses chosen and sent on mission by Christ himself;
- With the help of the Holy Spirit dwelling in her, the Church keeps and hands on the teaching, the words she has heard from the apostles;
- She continues to be taught, sanctified, and guided by the apostles until Christ’s return, through their successors, the college of bishops, in union with the successor of Simon Peter, the Church’s supreme pastor, the Pope.

“For more information, see the Catechism of the Catholic Church...

“I think the reason that many non-Catholic Christian Churches do not have bishops is because they are truthful with themselves that they do not possess valid apostolic succession.

“With love in Christ.” – imacatholic2

There will come on time when no one on earth will worship the Jewish rabbi Yehoshua ben Yosef. Thank God!

The Antichrist

In *Omen III: The Final Conflict*, Damien Thorn (the Antichrist) says to one of his minions, “If Abraham was ready to slay his own son for the love of his God, why won’t you do the same for the love of mine?” How can God and the Devil be on the same page?!

The Mind War

“The most fearful and fundamental desire in man, his drive for power – this drive is called “freedom” – must be held in check the longest. This is why ethics ... has hitherto aimed at holding the desire for power in check: it disparages the tyrannical individual and with its glorification of social welfare and patriotism emphasizes the power-instinct of the herd.” – Nietzsche

“A society that definitely and instinctively gives up war and conquest is in decline: it is ripe for democracy and the rule of shopkeepers. In most cases, to be sure, assurances of peace are merely narcotics.” – Nietzsche

“‘The will to power’ is so hated in democratic ages that their entire psychology seems directed toward belittling and defaming it...” – Nietzsche

“Democracy represents the disbelief in great human beings and an elite society: ‘Everyone is equal to everyone else.’ ‘At bottom we are one and all self-seeking cattle and mob.’” – Nietzsche

“European democracy represents a release of forces only to a very small degree. It is above all a release of laziness, of weariness, of weakness.” – Nietzsche

“Another Christian concept, no less crazy, has passed even more deeply into the tissue of modernity: the concept of the ‘equality of souls before God.’ This concept furnishes the prototype of all theories of equal rights: mankind was first taught to stammer the proposition of equality in a religious context, and only later was it made into morality: no wonder that man ended by taking it seriously, taking it practically! – that is to say, politically, democratically, socialistically, in the spirit of the pessimism of indignation.” – Nietzsche

“In the age of *suffrage universel*, i.e., when everyone may sit in judgment on everyone and everything, I feel impelled to re-establish order of rank.” – Nietzsche

“I distinguish between a type of ascending life and another type of decay, disintegration, weakness. Is it credible that the question of the relative rank of these two types still needs to be posed?” – Nietzsche

“What determines your rank is the quantum of power you are: the rest is cowardice.” – Nietzsche

“A doctrine is needed powerful enough to work as a breeding agent: strengthening the strong, paralyzing and destructive for the world-weary.” – Nietzsche

“The root of all evil: that the slavish morality of meekness, chastity, selflessness, absolute obedience, has triumphed – ruling natures were thus condemned (1) to hypocrisy, (2) to torments of conscience – creative natures felt like rebels against God, uncertain and inhibited by eternal values...” – Nietzsche

“In summa: the best things have been slandered because the weak or the immoderate swine have cast a bad light on them – and the best men have remained hidden – and have often misunderstood themselves.” – Nietzsche

“The degeneration of the rulers and the ruling classes has been the cause of the greatest mischief in history! Without the Roman Caesars and Roman society, the insanity of Christianity would never have

come to power.” – Nietzsche

“When lesser men begin to doubt whether higher men exist, then the danger is great! And one ends by discovering that there is virtue also among the lowly and subjugated, the poor in spirit, and that before God men are equal – which has so far been the ... [height] of nonsense on earth! For ultimately, the higher men measured themselves according to the standard of virtue of slaves – found they were ‘proud,’ etc., found all their higher qualities reprehensible.” – Nietzsche

“I teach: that there are higher and lower men, and that a single individual can under certain circumstances justify the existence of whole millennia – that is, a full, rich, great, whole human being in relation to countless incomplete fragmentary men.” – Nietzsche

“The highest men live beyond the rulers, freed from all bonds; and in the rulers they have their instruments.” – Nietzsche

“Order of rank: He who determines values and directs the will of millennia by giving direction to the highest natures is the highest man.” – Nietzsche

“Not ‘mankind’ but superman is the goal!” – Nietzsche

“The weak and ill-constituted shall perish: first principle of our philanthropy. And one shall help them to do so.” – Nietzsche

“What is more harmful than any vice? – Active sympathy for the ill-constituted and weak – Christianity...” – Nietzsche

“The problem I raise here is not what ought to succeed mankind in the sequence of species (– the human being is an end –): but what type of human being one ought to breed, ought to will, as more valuable, more worthy of life, more certain of the future.” – Nietzsche

“This more valuable type has existed often enough already: but as a lucky accident, as an exception, never as willed. He has rather been the most feared, he has hitherto been virtually the thing to be feared –and out of fear the reverse type has been willed, bred, achieved: the domestic animal, the herd animal, the sick animal man – the Christian...” – Nietzsche

“The ANTI-MAN ... the Christian.” – Nietzsche

“Christianity is called the religion of pity. – Pity stands in antithesis to the tonic emotions which enhance the energy of the feeling of life: it has a depressive effect. One loses force when one pities...” – Nietzsche

“In Christianity neither morality nor religion come into contact with reality at any point. Nothing but imaginary causes (‘God,’ ‘soul,’ ‘ego,’ ‘spirit,’ ‘free will’ – or ‘unfree will’): nothing but imaginary effects (‘sin,’ ‘redemption,’ ‘grace,’ ‘punishment,’ ‘forgiveness of sins’)...” – Nietzsche

“The Christian conception of God – God as God of the sick, God as spider, God as spirit – is one of the most corrupt conceptions of God arrived at on earth: perhaps it even represents the low-water mark in the descending development of the God type. God degenerated to the contradiction of life, instead of being its transfiguration and eternal Yes! In God a declaration of hostility towards life, nature, the will to life! God the formula for every calumny of ‘this world,’ for every lie about ‘the

next world’! In God, nothingness deified, the will to nothingness sanctified!” – Nietzsche

“In Christianity the instincts of the subjugated and oppressed come into the foreground: it is the lowest classes which seek their salvation in it...” – Nietzsche

“The poison of the doctrine ‘equal rights for all’ – this has been more thoroughly sowed by Christianity than by anything else; from the most secret recesses of base instincts, Christianity has waged a war to the death against every feeling of reverence and distance between man and man, against, that is, the precondition of every elevation, every increase in culture – it has forged out of the [resentment] of the masses its chief weapon against us, against everything noble, joyful, high-spirited on earth, against our happiness on earth.... ‘Immortality’ granted to every Peter and Paul has been the greatest and most malicious outrage on noble mankind ever committed. – And let us not underestimate the fatality that has crept out of Christianity even into politics! No one any longer possesses today the courage to claim special privileges or the right to rule, the courage to feel a sense of reverence towards himself and towards his equals – the courage for a pathos of distance... Our politics is morbid from this lack of courage! – The aristocratic outlook has been undermined most deeply by the lie of equality of souls; and if the belief in the ‘prerogative of the majority’ makes revolutions and will continue to make them – it is Christianity, let there be no doubt about it, Christian value judgment which translates every revolution into mere blood and crime! Christianity is a revolt of everything that crawls along the ground directed against that which is elevated: the Gospel of the ‘lowly’ makes low.” – Nietzsche

“One should not embellish or dress up Christianity: it has waged a war to the death against this higher type of man, it has excommunicated all the fundamental instincts of this type, it has distilled evil, the Evil One, out of these instincts – the strong human being as the type of reprehensibility, as the ‘outcast.’ Christianity has taken the side of everything weak, base, ill-constituted, it has made an ideal out of opposition to the preservative instincts of strong life; it has depraved the reason even of the intellectually strongest natures by teaching men to feel the supreme values of intellectuality as sinful, as misleading, as temptations. The most deplorable example: the depraving of Pascal,’ who believed his reason had been depraved by original sin while it had only been depraved by his Christianity!” – Nietzsche

“This world is the will to power – and nothing besides! And you yourselves are also this will to power – and nothing besides!” – Nietzsche

The Authority Figure

The authority figure is the leader, the therapist, the doctor, the person in a uniform, the person in a white coat, the person in a crown or ceremonial wig. The hypnotist is an authority figure. All submissives are suggestible in the presence of a dominant. Their minds can be taken over. They can be controlled.

Extraordinary

It’s extraordinary what kind of people are accepted on Facebook as being part of the Illuminist community. We see people that we regard as outright empiricists, charlatans, spiritualists, New Agers, or nutters, being embraced and lauded. A person who never once mentions ontological mathematics cannot be an Illuminist. It’s as simple as that. A person who sneers at mathematics, or

tries to make it seem some irrelevant, limited, manmade detail of existence cannot be an Illuminist. A person who spouts nothing but Mythos, and never makes any Logos statements, cannot be an Illuminist. If you cannot recognise who is an Illuminist and who is not then you yourself cannot be an Illuminist.

Part of the problem with the online Illuminist movement is that it has hitherto sought to find commonality between all “enlightenment” ideologies, by which we mean Orphism, Platonism, Gnosticism, Hermeticism, Neoplatonism, Pythagoreanism, Neopythagoreanism, Hinduism, Buddhism and Taoism. The outcome is that all the radical distinctions between Western and Eastern enlightenment have been blurred, obscured and overlooked.

Let’s examine the critical difference between Western Gnosticism and Eastern Buddhism. A Gnostic is someone seeking *knowledge*. He wants the special knowledge that he can use to allow him to escape from material hell and enter mental paradise ... the universe of light. He reads and studies obsessively to find the knowledge he needs. He seeks out those wise people who possess the esoteric and arcane knowledge for which he lusts. He is looking to be transformed by knowledge, *i.e.* he believes that if he acquires the ultimate knowledge then he will be the master of his destiny. He will still be himself, but now at an enormously higher level, even to the extent of being God. He wants to expand his mind to the maximum. He wants to find his Higher Self and be “Maximally Minded”.

A Buddhist, on the other hand, has no interest in knowledge. He doesn’t read and study books. He doesn’t seek out geniuses. All he needs are the Buddha’s simplistic four “noble” truths, and the Buddha’s eccentric eightfold path. That’s it! He doesn’t need reason, logic, physics, metaphysics, science or mathematics. Fuck all that! All he needs to do is meditate in the right way, and he will become enlightened.

He is not seeking to enter a state of knowledge (a rational state), but, rather, an experiential state (an empirical state). He wants to empty his mind, to have no mind, to have *no knowledge at all*. In fact, he has concluded that the Self, the soul, the mind, the person, knowledge, understanding, reason and logic are the exact causes of all his problems, and he wishes to obliterate and annihilate them all. They are all illusory and delusional, and the source of his suffering, attachment and ignorance, he claims. In other words, he is the *opposite* of the Gnostic, and has the opposite idea of what enlightenment is. If the Gnostic is enlightened then it follows that the Buddhist is 100% endarkened, and vice versa. There is no common ground at all between them.

The Gnostic wants to maximise himself and become God. The Buddhist wants to minimise himself and become Nothing, at which point he believes he will enter into union with some bizarre Cosmic Oneness of primordial consciousness (“bare awareness”) – and this state is called “nirvana” (which literally means “blown out”, as in a candle). The person himself has been extinguished. Nothing could be more horrific, nightmarish and hellish than this fate other than the Abrahamic hell itself, *i.e.* the domain of eternal torture.

Buddhism is simply a peculiar way of rebranding “death”. In Buddhism, you cease to exist – as any kind of person – when you become “enlightened”. So, Buddhist “enlightenment” actually equates to your final death, one that ensures you will never be born again, that your existence will never be “renewed”. Given that you have actually died forever, in what way does that correspond to entering a blissful state? Schopenhauer believed that you weren’t achieving bliss when you achieved nirvana, but rather escaping from the nightmare of existence once and for all. He thought you were being

annihilated.

Anyway, how can an entity with no personality experience “bliss”? Can a tree experience “bliss”?

Some scientific materialists claim that, in some technical sense, we never die. They say that the atoms of which we are made continue to survive, even after we have gone, after our mind has dissolved into nothingness. Is there any reason to believe that these atoms experience “bliss”? So, what possible meaning can be attached to the Buddhist claim that after our personality has perished permanently, some “Non-Self” element of us continues and enters a state of bliss? Whatever survives the death of our mind in Buddhism can be no more capable of enjoying bliss than the atoms that survive our death in the scientific worldview.

Buddhism is utterly fraudulent. It’s just scientific atheism with a fake, and absurd, layer of meaningless and inexplicable “spirituality” added to it.

You are the opposite of enlightened if you go down the Buddhist path. You quite literally ought to kill yourself if you’re a Buddhist – because your fundamental desire is to die, to cease to exist, to be free forever from any state of suffering, worry and anxiety, to become “One” with the mindless, lifeless, meaningless, pointless, purposeless cosmic processes from which you believe yourself to be made. Forget meditation. Just commit suicide! Meditation – so passive, still and submissive – is in any case a kind of death.

The extraordinary thing is that it’s self-evident that Buddhists have no conception of who they are, what they are, what existence is, and what they’re trying to accomplish. As Schopenhauer realised, they are in fact seeking nonexistence, which Schopenhauer – the supreme pessimist – thought was the best possible outcome! Nonexistence is the state of nirvana ... No Mind, Non-Mind, Mindlessness, No suffering, No attachment, No ignorance, No delusion, No illusion. If you want to call that “bliss”, that’s up to you. We call it annihilation, where you are having no experiences at all. You have volunteered to remove yourself from life, such is your hatred and fear of life. You are the ultimate life renouncer. You are the person who says, “No”.

Gnostics are life affirmers, not life deniers. They want divine existence, not no existence at all. Gnostics seek true “Mindfulness”, *i.e.* full, optimised minds. Buddhists don’t seek Mindfulness at all. They seek “Mindlessness”.

“In the Buddhist context *nirvana* refers to the imperturbable stillness of mind after the fires of desire, aversion, and delusion have been finally extinguished. In Hindu philosophy, it is the union with Brahman, the divine ground of existence, and the experience of blissful egolessness. In Indian religions, the attainment of nirvana is *moksha*, liberation from samsara, the repeating cycle of birth, life and death.” – Wikipedia

Go on, explain how the “stillness” of mind is a good thing, and how it’s even possible. A mind, after all, is an inherently active, thinking, striving entity. How can a mind be “egoless”? What does that even mean? The only thing that is absolutely egoless is nonexistence.

So, we can no longer act as if there is any common ground between Western and Eastern “enlightenment”. They are the opposite. We must purge all of the Eastern sympathisers from Illuminism, all those promoting and spreading the false doctrines of Eastern gurus.

“Enlightenment” must be a strictly mathematical subject, revolving around immortal zero/infinity singularities, which correspond to essential selves (souls). Any ideology that rejects souls and ontological mathematics is false. Therefore, Buddhism and scientific materialism are false.

If you're not in the mathematical game, you're not in the game at all. If reason, logic, mathematics, knowledge and understanding are not your thing, don't pretend to be interested in Illuminism. If you want to meditate, pray, chant, wear yellow and orange robes, grow a big beard, listen to guru talk, and surround yourself with incense sticks rather than books, leave the Illuminist movement.

Illuminism cannot succeed while it is being sabotaged by the false, anti-mathematical doctrines of Eastern religion and mysticism. It's time for a clean break between the Eastern and Western versions of enlightenment.

If you want to ally yourself with Illuminism, reject all those who want to steer you away from ontological mathematics, or to downplay its significance. Illuminism and ontological mathematics are one and the same thing. They always have been, going right back to Pythagoras: "All things are numbers; number rules all." You're either with Pythagoras, or you're against him.

Illuminism has to be a rational, knowledge-based system. It cannot be based on mysticism, faith, meditation and empiricism ... all of which are hostile to mathematics, and are inherently anti-intellectual.

The only people who should represent the Illuminist worldview are those talking about ontological mathematics and philosophy, or who have brilliant theological insights, or inspirational new interpretations of ancient myths, suitably rendered compatible with modern psychology and mathematics.

The books of the *God Series* demonstrate exactly the kind and mix of material Illuminists must promote. Anyone espousing the opposite message must be rejected. Such people have no role to play in our movement. We have to clear out the saboteurs, and those with their own ideology that they are disingenuously promoting under our banner.

If you want to be an Illuminist while holding onto some non-Illuminist views, keep those other views well away from any Illuminist platform. It's intolerable for Illuminism to be diluted and sabotaged, for mixed and confusing messages to be sent out.

"A house divided against itself cannot stand. I believe this government cannot endure, permanently, half slave and half free. I do not expect the Union to be dissolved – I do not expect the house to fall – but I do expect it will cease to be divided. It will become all one thing or all the other. Either the opponents of slavery will arrest the further spread of it, and place it where the public mind shall rest in the belief that it is in the course of ultimate extinction; or its advocates will push it forward, till it shall become lawful in all the States, old as well as new, North as well as South."

Lincoln preferred a civil war rather than ongoing, cancerous, festering division. Lincoln was right. Any movement that cannot stand behind a clear, consistent, united message is doomed. Our message is ontological mathematics. You either support us or oppose us. Your choice.

Illuminism isn't about making friends on the internet. It's about a sacred cause that will transform the world. If your internet friends are sneering at ontological mathematics then either ditch them, or ditch Illuminism. Do not be inauthentic. Do not live in bad faith. Do not be one of the despicable Ignavi who refuse to choose a cause, except that of their own convenience. If you're not a person of integrity and honour, what are you?

“Towards the beginning of *The Matrix*, an urban guerrilla who helped our Thomas Anderson, aka Neo, escape from suited ‘agents’ offers him a stark choice between two pills. If he took the blue pill, he would be returned to his bed and awake in the morning thinking the whole thing was a nightmare before resuming his ‘normal’ life. If however he opted for the red pill, he would learn the truth about his life and society. In a triumph of reckless curiosity over the lure of simple pleasures, Neo turned down the prospect of blissful ignorance offered by the blue pill, opting instead for the cruel reality promised by the red one.” – Yanis Varoufakis

Illuminism is the red pill. Everything else is the blue pill.

Cimmeria, Beyond Oceanus

The Cimmerians were a mythical people described in Homer's *Odyssey*. They lived beyond the great encircling river Oceanus (the deep flowing Ocean that completely surrounds the earth in the ancient understanding), in a land of perpetual fog and darkness.

Cimmeria stood at the edge of the world, at the entrance to the Underworld (Hades). "Cimmerian" means intensely dark and gloomy, an almost palpable, unrelieved darkness.

Cimmeria, a land of darkness at the edge of the world, is where the sun never shines. Odysseus travelled there to seek the shade of Tiresias (in Hades). Homer says of Cimmeria that it is "the realm of and region of the Men of Winter, hidden in mist and cloud". The Cimmerians never see the sun, hence they are often likened to a vampiric people.

Ovid says that Cimmeria is the land where Somnus, the god of sleep, has his palace, where he lives out his drowsy life.

The Cimmerians: The People of the Dark

"The vessel [of Odysseus] came to the bounds of eddying Okeanos, where lie the land and the city of the Kimmerians, wrapped in cloud and mist. Never does resplendent Helios (the Sun) look on this people with his beams, neither when he climbs towards the stars of heaven nor when once more he comes earthwards from the sky; dreadful Night looms over a wretched people always." – Homer, *Odyssey*

The Cimmerians were a mysterious race of humans who lived on the far side of Oceanus, in a realm next to the land of the dead. The land of the Cimmerians was shrouded in mist and cloud, in thick fog and darkness. The sun never shone there. It was beyond the sun's reach, beyond its gates. Night permanently reigned over the Cimmerians.

It's possible to consider the Cimmerians as vampires – the undead – suspended between the living and the dead, and verging on being dreamlike beings.

The Silent Abode of Hypnos

Hypnos (Somnus), the god of sleep, was said to live in a palace in a dark cave in a great mountain on the edge of Cimmeria, the land of fog and darkness where the entrance to the Underworld could be found. At the bottom of the cave flowed the river of Lethe (Oblivion), and at the entrance countless poppies and other hypnotic and soporific plants were in full bloom.

Hypnos himself has heavy eyelids and lies on a couch of ebony, struggling to stay awake. He's surrounded by dream-shapes, taking on endless different forms.

There were no doors or gates in his palace, to ensure the creaking of hinges wouldn't awaken him.

All lands beyond the gates of the setting sun were shrouded in eternal darkness, namely 1) Cimmeria, 2) Dreamland, and 3) the Land of the Dead (the Underworld).

Overworld = home of the Gods.

World = home of mortal humanity.

Underworld = home of dead humanity.

Dreamworld = home of sleeping humanity (standing between mortality and death).

Cimmerians: the Land of the Undead – those mortals who live in permanent darkness.

Several metaphorical meanings, both positive and negative, can be assigned to Cimmeria.

In the negative sense, Cimmeria is the opposite of Hyperborea. While the sun shines permanently on the Hyperboreans, it never shines at all on the Cimmerians. The Hyperboreans are the enlightened ones (Illuminati), while the Cimmerians are the endarkened ones (the anti-Illuminati or False Illuminati). The Cypher Gang, and all of their fellow trolls, would, in this sense, be said to be inhabitants – or prisoners – of Cimmeria. They are the ignorant ones, the benighted, the unenlightened. In terms of Plato's Allegory of the Cave, they are the permanent prisoners, incapable of understanding true reality. They are locked in mental darkness and confusion. Their minds are dark, and polluted. They are ruled by the Shadow, by the Id. They are people who failed to evolve an Ego and Superego. They are, frankly, psychopaths. A psychopath is he who does what he wants without any consideration at all for others. He is a "libertarian" with zero empathy, and no moral compass.

Cimmeria, in the negative sense, is the abode of all of the enemies of the light of reason. It's where the forces of darkness gather their strength. It's Gog and Magog. It's the Land of the Lie, and all of its inhabitants either openly despise the truth, or claim that everyone has their own truth. The Cimmerians are always irrationalists, empiricists, subjectivists, relativists, solipsists, and narcissists. They are often Buddhists, and followers of crazy gurus such as Osho.

Bizarrely, these people imagine they are enlightened.

In the positive sense, Cimmeria is a liminal space, beyond the normal world, beyond the bounds of the stupid masses, the common herd, the sheeple, the functionaries, the drones. It's where the outsiders, the rebels, the truth seekers, the truth tellers, the heretics, the infidels, the apostates, the heroes, the Grail Knights live. They are invisible to the world. They are not seen. It's as if they don't exist. They are hidden in the darkness and mist. The world pays no attention to these people. They are the people on the margins. They are not part of the social crowd, the popular crowd. They are intellectuals, and nothing is more fragile than the intellectual world. The barbarians – the ignorant trolls – are always at the gates with their battering rams. Stupid people have no respect for intelligence and always seek to wreck it.

Just look at the Cypher Gang ... dullards in low-paid jobs. One of them got kicked out of school at 14 for being so disruptive. Sixteen years later, he's as anomic as he was then. There is no cure for this person, and no future. He will still be trolling at age seventy. He's incapable of doing anything else. He has not a single fibre of positivity in his body. He is congenitally incapable of doing anything productive with his life. He can never prove wrong our claim that he is fundamentally wrongly wired.

That's the curse of the trolls. They can't change their behaviour. They are totally maladapted, locked into autistic rituals. They are actually prisoners of their trolling, and can't escape. We can move on to a new project. These people can't move on from their trolling. If they're not trolling us,

you can be sure they will be trolling someone else. They have nothing else in their lives, nowhere else to go. All of their relationships are dysfunctional since they have no empathy with human beings. People are merely a means to an end for them, not ends in themselves. All trolls are on the autistic-psychopathic spectrum, and that means they have no understanding of decency and respect for others, which is why they have such terrible relationships, so few friendships, and why they are always stuck behind their keyboard.

In a sense, Cimmeria and Hyperborea may be considered as a united system. The people of the light aim for Hyperborea, but are currently stuck in Cimmeria. They are prevented from getting to paradise by the forces of darkness that stand between them and Hyperborea. The world is dark. People's minds are fogbound and ignorant. There are hordes of stupid people, and only a tiny fraction of enlightened, rational people.

Intelligent people have always been opposed by stupid people. That's a law of nature. That's the law of the trolls. That's Schopenhauer's Phase One of the Opposition to the Truth. The trolls – the dinosaur thinkers – are the first wave of resistance to new and bold ideas. They can't stand anything that challenges their half-baked schemas. There has never been a troll in history on the side of reason, logic and clarity.

One of the trolls of our work approvingly quotes *Principia Discordia*: “All statements are true in some sense, false in some sense, meaningless in some sense, true and false in some sense, true and meaningless in some sense, false and meaningless in some sense, and true and false and meaningless in some sense.”

This is the sort of meaningless gibberish that cretins always spout. You can pour scorn on anything at all if you take this view. You can never be wrong, and of course you can never be right. But never forget that trolls are never concerned with being right, with presenting an educated, formal case regarding what Truth is. As cynics, psychopaths and destroyers, what they want to do is try to show that others are wrong. They want to claim that everyone has their own truth and own path to enlightenment – because then no one can ever contradict them – so they despise anyone who talks about infallible, absolute, immutable Truth.

Trolls always support irrationalists, Discordians, skeptics, cynics, relativists, subjectivists, narcissists, and solipsists. The subject they despise above all is mathematics, the subject of the unarguable Truth. Since they can't deny that $1 + 1 = 2$, they are forced to claim that mathematics isn't “real”, although, of course, they are completely incapable of defining reality. How can you if you don't accept the existence of the Truth?

So, the Illuminati are both the Cimmerians and the Hyperboreans. We are currently locked in Cimmeria, but our sights are set on Hyperborea.

Hyperborea

The Hyperboreans were a blessed people, sacred to Apollo, god of light and reason. They lived on a beautiful island in the north of Oceanus, beyond the north wind, where the sun shone permanently, and their happiness was as unbroken as the sunshine. It was a paradise for rational, enlightened people – for the Illuminati.

In time, Hyperborea was relocated westwards, where it became equivalent to the Islands of the Blessed and the Elysian fields, *i.e.* paradise itself. It was bright and fertile, full of meadows of perfect Platonic beauty.

Around the Earth ran a vast, circular river called Oceanus. On the northern shore of this oceanic river was Hyperborea, unapproachable by land or sea. As Pindar said, “Neither by land nor by sea shalt thou find the road to the Hyperboreans.”

The Hyperboreans knew nothing of care, toil, illness, old age or death, and were bathed in perpetual light and warmth.

The Heliades

The Heliades – the People of the Sun – were an extremely long-lived race who inhabited seven idyllic southern islands (including Australia?) known as the Isles of the Sun. When they reached the age of 150, they took a painless but fatal drug (made from a magical plant) to euthanize themselves. Since they never suffered from any diseases, they would never have died without this drug, and would simply have become older and older, and more and more infirm.

So healthy were they that it was even said that they could reattach severed limbs, which would then work again as well as ever.

Like the Hyperboreans, the Heliades were a blessed race in a blessed realm. They were the southern equivalents of the northern Hyperboreans.

Apologies

To everyone who valued the Illuminist writings of Adam Weishaupt, Mike Hockney and Michael Faust, we are sorry that you have now, thanks to the Cypher Gang of trolls, been deprived of any new writings by them. That's life. Eight years of toil were made into a farce and joke by talentless, sadistic, narcissistic cretins in search of “lulz”. That's the human condition. That's why the world is so fucked. Psychopaths are everywhere, ruining everything.

Evil really does exist. It resides in the character, nature and personality of psychopaths. They are the people who prey on others, who have no empathy and sympathy for others, and never once show consideration for others. They are the people possessed of only an Id, and no Superego. They are Mr Hyde, without Dr Jekyll. They are the Shadow People. They are the Brotherhood of the Shadows.

The End of the AC Project

The Gnostic Legion is always opposed by the Ignorant Legion. The AC Project was trolled to death by the legions of the stupid. RIP.

Some people like to live in the gutter. We prefer to gaze at the stars.

“To avoid criticism say nothing, do nothing, be nothing.” – Aristotle

The Troll Problem

Trolls have nothing positive to offer the world. Their self-appointed task is to stop others. Look at the trolls of the Cypher Gang. Their mission was to prevent others from benefitting from the AC Project, and they fully succeeded.

The Path To Unwisdom

“To attain knowledge, add things every day. To attain wisdom, remove things every day.” – Tao Te Ching

If you keep adding knowledge, you become God. If you keep removing knowledge, you become nothing at all. Illuminists add and build, anti-Illuminists subtract and destroy. Both call it “wisdom”. Only one is right.

Rationalists versus Empiricists

“The wise are instructed by reason, average minds by experience, the stupid by necessity and the brute by instinct.” – Cicero

The wise are rationalists (interested in mathematics and metaphysics), the average are empiricists (interested in science and Eastern religion), the below average are emotionalists (interested in Abrahamism), and the remainder are no different from wild animals. Trolls are driven by Id instinct. They have failed to develop a Superego, hence have no empathy, no self-awareness, no morality, and no consideration for others.

The Fight

Everything has to be fought for, most especially the Truth. The Lie is everywhere. For the human race, the Lie is all-conquering ... just look at Mythos religions and scientific materialism.

Trolls are spreaders of the Lie, destroyers of the Truth. What fighting have you done on behalf of the Truth? What dragons have you slain? What trolls have you crushed? Have you done anything at all?

There's such a gap between what people imagine they are, and what they actually are. The Truth is exposed as soon as people are asked to actually do something, to inconvenience themselves in any way, to put in any effort.

Trolls are eager to put in a huge effort to aggravate people. Abrahamists can't get out there fast enough to spread the word. What about online Illuminism? Watch the tumbleweed! All talk, no walk.

The Meritocracy Movement

The Meritocracy Movement was destroyed by the trolls. But that simply proved it was unmeritorious, hence useless. It never stood a chance because there was no unity of vision between those who claimed to support meritocracy. It was as badly divided as the Occupy Movement, but on a much smaller scale. A movement can succeed only if its members agree on what they're trying to accomplish. At least the trolls have caused all of the tacit conflicts to be brought to the surface. A new meritocracy movement will emerge, but it will have much clearer goals than before, and a much tighter definition of what constitutes a meritocrat. Plainly, trolls and fellow travellers of trolls can never be part of a meritocracy. They are the definition of anti-meritocracy: talentless fools attacking people of merit.

Science

Is science about understanding something about the world? Or is it about understanding something about the scientific model of the world? Do you see that these are two very different things? Science has no proof that its model has any connection with reality in itself, and no means of establishing any connection. Science is entirely predicated on human observations, but reality in itself is neither human nor observable!

Science, like religion, is an anthropomorphication of mathematics. It's a human system of understanding our world, not an absolute understanding ... one that could apply to every species in the universe, and be agreed upon by all of them.

The Wild Rover

“I want a wild roving vagabond life.” – the wife of explorer and adventurer Richard Burton.

The Epidemic

Humanity once believed that the universe revolves around the earth. Now individuals believe that the world revolves around them. We are suffering from an epidemic of Narcissism, driven by selfies and social networking.

Reeva and Oscar

It has been said that Reeva Steenkamp and Oscar Pistorius were bonded by their mutual pursuit of glamour, money, luxury cars and Christianity, *i.e.* consumerism and spirituality. Well, that turned out well.

Your personal GPS

It has been said that your intuition is akin to the Satellite Navigation for your soul.

An Angry Man

“Holding onto anger is like drinking poison and expecting the other person to die.” – the Buddha

“Holding on to anger is like grasping a hot coal with the intent of throwing it at someone else; you are the one who gets burned.” – the Buddha

Malcolm X said, “Anger is a gift.” *Abandoning anger* is like drinking poison and expecting the other person to die. Turning the other cheek merely means that your face gets slapped twice. Anger is what allows you to fight back. Without anger, the oppressors get away Scot free every time. They are never hurt when you suppress your anger. You, on the other hand, stew in your own juices, and your shadow takes on board the anger you have suppressed, and this will erupt in due course, often being directed at innocent people who don’t deserve it.

The Buddha is one of the worst psychologists of all time. His advice is catastrophic. He’s one of the inspirations for weak, pathetic liberal do-gooders who believe that any display of anger shows that someone isn’t wise and enlightened. In fact, you are endarkened if you haven’t come to terms with your anger.

The Presenting Problem

A patient’s presenting problem is often a metaphor for something deeper and bigger.

The Desire To Be Ruined

Ernest Hemingway, *A Farewell to Arms*

“Maybe...you’ll fall in love with me all over again.”

“Hell,” I said, “I love you enough now. What do you want to do? Ruin me?”

“Yes. I want to ruin you.”

“Good,” I said. “That’s what I want too.”

The Love Field

Freud depicted Eros as a something akin to a force field of love, a cosmic desire for unification with the whole of humanity. The hate field would thus be Thanatos (the death force).

Activism

Activism is very hard, and most people simply don't have it in them. Most self-styled activists prefer little emotional dramas and online arguments.

The Understudies

What are you? Are you one of the weekend warriors, the part-time heroes? Are you a hobby revolutionary in your own lunch time?

Are you one of life's understudies, one of life's bystanders, one of life's extras? Are you a face in the lonely crowd?

Get Closer to the God

The followers of Dionysus wanted to get closer to their God. They did so through wine, dance, wearing masks. All of these allowed people to escape from themselves and become someone else, even a God.

Value

Play hard to get ... people value you more.

The Disconnect

An immense disconnect has grown between voters on the one hand, and the political establishment and Big Business on the other. The latter do not represent the interests of the former.

The Polarity

The ancient Greeks referred to the those who could speak Greek and those who couldn't (who were called "Barbarians"). Today, there are those who have heard about ontological mathematics, and the Barbarians who have not.

The Human Factor

Thucydides did not refer to supernatural causes. Instead he cited the principle that he called *anthropinon* – the human factor, "the human thing".

The Old World Order

The Old World Order polluted our world. Now it's time for detox. It's time for the New World Order.

On Your Ass

Sitting around on your ass meditating won't enlighten you. Going with the flow won't enlighten you. Finding your own "truth" won't enlighten you. Relativism won't enlighten you, nihilism won't enlighten you, skepticism won't enlighten you, cynicism won't enlighten you, scientific materialism won't enlighten you, organised religion won't enlighten you. Only the light of reason will enlighten you. There is no other way. $1 + 1 = 2$.

The Death of Education

"We don't educate people anymore. We train them to get jobs." – Catherine Liu

We need a brand new system where education comes first, and then jobs flow from that, rather than one where jobs come first and then education is designed to support them.

Where Does "Stupid" Flow From?

Social networking is a vehicle for the promotion of populism, hysteria, self-validation, sentimentality, irrationalism, the lowest common denominator, trolling and the race to the bottom. Nothing high, magnificent and glorious is produced by social networking.

The Birth of David Icke's Illuminati

"At the Earth's Core" is a 1914 fantasy novel by Edgar Rice Burroughs, the first in his series about the

fictional ‘hollow earth’ land of Pellucidar.

“Pellucidar is populated by primitive people and prehistoric creatures, notably dinosaurs. The region in which Innes and Perry initially find themselves is ruled by the cities of the *Mahars*, **intelligent flying reptiles resembling Rhamphorhynchus with dangerous psychic powers, who keep the local tribelets of Stone Age human beings in subjugation**. Innes and Perry eventually unite the tribes to overthrow the Mahars’ domain and establish a human ‘Empire of Pellucidar’ in its place.” – Wikipedia

The *Mahars* – a fictional species of giant telepathic flying reptiles, who keep primitive humans as their slaves through mind control – are plainly the prototypes for David Icke’s shape shifting, pan-dimensional reptilians that he says are secretly ruling the world (as the “Illuminati”).

The Mahars communicate among themselves by means of a sixth sense which is cognizant of a fourth dimension (!). As Perry says, “What they do is to project their thoughts into the fourth dimension, where they become appreciable to the sixth sense of their listener. Do I make myself quite clear?”

Down With The Ancients

Down with ancient, decrepit knowledge. The only ancients worth serious intellectual study are the ancient Greek philosophers. They were light years ahead of everyone else. Any Greek philosopher you care to mention is vastly superior to the Buddha. It’s a damning indictment of the human race that people study Buddhism and not ancient Greek philosophy. The Buddha is popular because he’s empirical rather than rational. The ancient Greeks are far too intellectual for the kind of people that cross their legs, close their eyes and meditate.

Intellectuals do intellectual things. Anti-intellectuals don’t. There’s nothing intellectual about meditation. Intellectuals would much rather read a book and learn something new, or go for a walk and ruminate on the secrets of existence than try to empty their minds and reach “Non-Self Nature” (whatever that is!).

The False Gurus

The false gurus say that you have your own truth, your own reason, your own path to enlightenment. All of this is relativist, narcissistic, solipsistic nonsense.

The Infiltrators

The Illuminist scene that has grown up on Facebook is riven with contradictions. In essence, there are two groups vying with each other: rationalists and empiricists. The rationalists want to pull things back to ontological mathematics. The empiricists want to talk about Buddhism, spirituality, meditation, relativism, their personal experiences, their personal truths, their personal Mythos. The latter group continually downplay and even rubbish mathematics. Like all empiricists, they denounce mathematics as unreal, abstract, probably manmade, and they utterly deny that it’s the answer to existence.

So, there has to be a total break now between these two groups. No one who rejects mathematics can be part of the Illuminism of the Illuminati. Such people can construct their own version of Illuminism – there’s nothing to stop them – but it certainly won’t have any connection with the

Illuminati's brand of Illuminism.

Ontological mathematical Illuminists must kick out anyone who argues against mathematics. It's deranged to allow people to be part of Illuminism who reject the core position of Illuminism.

Illuminism isn't about debate. The debate is over. Mathematics is the answer to existence, and mathematics must transform the human race. People who are opposed to mathematics are our enemies, seeking to block and sabotage humanity's journey to divinity.

We've had 2,500 years of Buddhism and it has done literally nothing for the world, yet legions of morons continue to be attracted to Buddhism, and to reject mathematics, which stands behind everything scientific and technological that has genuinely transformed our world.

There is nothing in Buddhism that would allow anyone to build a computer or a starship. How can anyone dare to speak of its "value"? It has no value at all. It's about a bunch of passive, weak people fleeing from life because it causes them too much stress and anxiety. We despise these weak-willed renouncers of life, these people that aspire to have "no mind".

You must make your choice. Is mathematics the answer to existence, and the means to allow us to become Gods, or should we all forget mathematics, science, technology and engineering and sit meditating under trees with blank minds, convincing ourselves that we are becoming "enlightened"?

Anyone who speaks out against ontological mathematics must be ditched instantly by any group that seeks to be part of the Illuminati's Illuminist movement.

Illuminist groups never achieve anything because they get bogged down in arguments between the empiricists (the sympathisers with Buddhism and scientific materialism), and the rationalists (those who have made the conceptual leap that has allowed them to grasp that the hidden fibre and fabric of existence is pure, analytic mathematics).

We cannot succeed while we have infiltrators, saboteurs, trolls and bullshitters in our midst, pushing their own agenda, and pulling down ours.

It's very simple ... *Choose!* Stop being one of the Ignavi. Have the guts to choose your side, your sacred cause. Once you have chosen, you cannot then hang out with the people who hold the exact opposite views, and who are doing everything to stop Illuminism from succeeding.

We are not here to blabber on about love, light, free speech, peace, harmony, tolerance, integration, liberalism, live and let live, turn the other cheek, relativism, personal truth, don't get angry, and all the rest of that Christian-Buddhist-New Age bullshit. We are here for the Truth. The Truth doesn't give a damn about emotionalism. It's implacable, adamant, absolute and infallible. The Truth *never* compromises with the Lie. The Truth wages a war to the death against the Lie. If you reject ontological mathematics, you have rejected the Truth and embraced the Lie.

You can't ride two horses at once. The phoney war between the true allies and fake allies of Illuminism must end. The latter are wreckers. They corrupt and pervert Illuminism, and turn it into something unrecognisable.

If you want to be debaters, go and join a debating society. If you want to make a difference in life, make it. That means committing yourself to a cause and working for its success. It means ending your relationship with those working against your cause. While they succeed, you fail. This is a zero-sum game.

The Winning Cause

"I would rather lose in a cause that will some day win, than win in a cause that will some day lose."
— Woodrow Wilson

Ontological mathematics is certain to win in the end. Will you be one of those who contribute to its triumph, one of those who oppose it, or one of the neutrals (Ignavi) who refuse to choose sides and just look out for themselves?

The B-Movie

Are you in a B-movie? Are you in a pantomime? Is this world a circus? Are you in a cosmic nuthouse? Is this a planetary prison? Are you in hell on earth? Welcome to the world!

Healthy Mind

Advocates of mindfulness say that, if we want a healthy mind, we must exercise it just as we exercise our body to keep it healthy. Well, no one is going to disagree with that. The disagreement is over how we exercise the mind.

Buddhism says that we should exercise the mind via meditation. We say that you should exercise your mind via reason, logic, mathematics, philosophy, theology and science. Imagine a person who sits cross-legged under a tree for ten hours in deep meditation versus someone who has intensely studied mathematics for ten hours. Which one has definitely exercised and built their mind muscles, and definitely improved their mind, learned something, increased their knowledge and understanding, made themselves more useful, and started to unlock the secrets of the universe? It ain't the Buddhist! Buddhism is a total waste of time.

Buddhism claims that mindfulness increases mental clarity. Does it? Where's the evidence? People who are experts at mathematics are much clearer thinkers than those who are not, so why don't the meditators study mathematics instead of meditating? The reason why they don't is that they hate mathematics, pure and simple. Is that clear thinking?

Meditating is posturing. It's about as useful and socially constructive as Simeon Stylites sitting on top of a pillar for decades (Simeon Stylites was an ascetic saint who achieved fame thanks to living for thirty-seven years on a small platform on top of a pillar near Aleppo in Syria. The Greek word *style* means "pillar"). That took a huge amount of discipline, devotion, and mind control, but to what end? Moreover, at the end of it, Stylites had not reached even one Buddhist conclusion, so why would anyone associate meditation with any notion that the claims of the Buddha are right?

Mindfulness has been described as a bourgeois, middle class religion, a religion for decadents. It has been described as "Buddhism lite" for the secular class. Critics have condemned it as anti-social, and showing an obsession with the self. A cross-legged meditator is not contributing to the social good, not helping others, not changing the world. He has in fact withdrawn from the world and entered the domain of pure solipsism and narcissism. All he cares about is his own "awareness", and part of his task is to see the world and its people as illusions – hardly the means to make yourself useful to others and to transform the world into paradise.

These people have a limited, narrow approach to life. They sit on their own and don't interact with the other. They are fundamentally anti-social. They are not helping to cure cancer, solve energy problems, or build starships. They just passively sit there, denying the reality around them. What a waste of time and space!

Mindfulness is often described as thinking about nothing, about blanking your mind. You should in fact be thinking about something – about existence itself. You should be filling your mind, not emptying it. You should be actively engaging with the world and trying to change it.

Proponents of mindfulness claim that it helps people to think more clearly, be more aware, and switch from negative to positive. Look at the Buddhist world. Is there one scintilla of evidence that these "mindful" thinkers are happier, more fulfilled and more successful than anyone else? Are Buddhist nations lighting up the world? Have they solved all of the world's problems? Are Buddhist nations paradises?

Any clear-minded, clear-thinking person can see that Buddhism has failed as badly as Hinduism, Taoism, Sikhism, Judaism, Christianity and Islam. Science has transformed the world, and it has succeeded purely because it has embraced mathematics. If you're not embracing mathematics then you're failing.

You have only one choice ... to be for or against mathematics. Buddhists are against it, hence are on the side of endarkenment. That's a fact.

The most successful nations of the future – the ones that will make themselves into paradises – will be those that give themselves over to mathematics as the one and only engine of progress.

Mindfulness is supposedly about training your mind. If you want to *actually* train your mind, rather than just pretend, you must turn to math ... because your mind *is* math. Your mind is one of the eternal units that conveys mathematics ontologically. To study math is to study yourself, the universe and existence itself. What could be better for your mind than that?

Anthem For Doomed Youth

By Wilfred Owen

What passing-bells for these who die as cattle?
— Only the monstrous anger of the guns.
Only the stuttering rifles' rapid rattle
Can patter out their hasty orisons.
No mockeries now for them; no prayers nor bells;
Nor any voice of mourning save the choirs,—
The shrill, demented choirs of wailing shells;
And bugles calling for them from sad shires.

What candles may be held to speed them all?
Not in the hands of boys, but in their eyes
Shall shine the holy glimmers of goodbyes.
The pallor of girls' brows shall be their pall;
Their flowers the tenderness of patient minds,
And each slow dusk a drawing-down of blinds.

Fall Guy

“Regarding the guy who would take the fall for creating the AC site if it went viral, I can only figure out one person: Slavoj Zizek. He would claim it was one of his performances, and no one would take him seriously.” – PDJ

The Illuminati

SC: “There's really nothing to say they survived after the Bavarian Illuminati...”

And if the Bavarian Illuminati hadn't been “discovered”, there would be no evidence that they existed at all. Imagine if the Bavarian Illuminati had retained perfect secrecy. There would then be zero “evidence” that they ever existed. According to SC, with his relentless empiricism, this would mean that the Illuminati were a fiction. In other words, people such as SC expect secret societies not to be secret at all. If secret societies are perfectly secret (hermetically sealed), no one will ever hear about them. Does that then mean they don't exist? Secret societies are like “hidden variables”. Modern

science says that anything that cannot be experimentally observed cannot exist. SC says that anything that cannot be researched in the public record (which is of course nothing but the propaganda, fiction and Mythos of the winners and the establishment) does not exist.

It's very simple. If you don't believe that secret societies exist and that they keep secrets – some of which are incredibly profound – become a scientific materialist and scoff at everything not related to science. If you accept that they do exist, try to understand the clues they leave, and endeavour to acquire their wisdom and their knowledge of how to become enlightened.

SBJ: “And everyone joining [secret societies] for such reasons/with the wrong attitude will never ever figure out the hidden meanings behind mythology or ritual. Wisdom protects itself.”

Exactly so. If you can't see the light, whose problem is that ... yours or the light's?

Thomas Jefferson Contra Christianity

“Millions of innocent men, women and children, since the introduction of Christianity, have been burnt, tortured, fined and imprisoned; yet we have not advanced one inch towards uniformity.” – Thomas Jefferson

Only mathematics, the language of existence, provides uniformity. All manmade languages, ideas and faiths create division.

“What is it men cannot be made to believe!” – Thomas Jefferson

History has proved that people will believe anything at all.

“I concur with you strictly in your opinion of the comparative merits of atheism and demonism, and really see nothing but the latter in the being worshipped by many who think themselves Christians.” – Thomas Jefferson

Christians worship the Devil, not God.

“Christianity neither is, nor ever was a part of the common law.” – Thomas Jefferson

Every trace of Mythos religion should be expelled from the public stage.

“In every country and in every age, the priest has been hostile to liberty. He is always in alliance with the despot, abetting his abuses in return for protection to his own.” – Thomas Jefferson

Priests are always the supporters of tyrants.

“Ridicule is the only weapon which can be used against unintelligible propositions. Ideas must be distinct before reason can act upon them; and no man ever had a distinct idea of the trinity. It is the mere Abracadabra of the mountebanks calling themselves the priests of Jesus.” – Thomas Jefferson

The “Trinity” – which is the foundation of Christianity – is perhaps the most absurd idea of all time!

“Priests ... dread the advance of science as witches do the approach of daylight and scowl on the fatal harbinger announcing the subversions of the duperies on which they live.” – Thomas Jefferson

And everyone – other than rationalists – dreads the advance of mathematics.

“Man once surrendering his reason, has no remaining guard against absurdities the most monstrous, and like a ship without rudder, is the sport of every wind.” – Thomas Jefferson

Reason is the only thing that can defend you against absurdity.

“I can never join Calvin in addressing his god. He was indeed an Atheist, which I can never be; or rather his religion was Demonism. If ever man worshipped a false god, he did.” – Thomas Jefferson

Protestantism is Demonism.

“And the day will come when the mystical generation of Jesus, by the supreme being as his father in the womb of a virgin will be classed with the fable of the generation of Minerva in the brain of Jupiter.” – Thomas Jefferson

Only systematic brainwashing on a vast scale is preventing this glorious day.

“It is between fifty and sixty years since I read it [the Apocalypse], and I then considered it merely the ravings of a maniac, no more worthy nor capable of explanation than the incoherences of our own nightly dreams.” – Thomas Jefferson

The whole Bible is the ravings of a maniac.

“May it be to the world, what I believe it will be, (to some parts sooner, to others later, but finally to all,) the signal of arousing men to burst the chains under which monkish ignorance and superstition had persuaded them to bind themselves, and to assume the blessings and security of self-government. All eyes are opened, or opening, to the rights of man. The general spread of the light of science has already laid open to every view the palpable truth, that the mass of mankind has not been born with saddles on their backs, nor a favoured few booted and spurred, ready to ride them legitimately, by the grace of God.” – Thomas Jefferson

Now we need the light of mathematics.

The Exorcism of False Illuminism

We declare False Illuminism excommunicate and anathema. We cast it into the outer darkness. We judge it damned with the devil and his fallen angels and all the reprobates.

Thanks

We thank all the creative people who positively contributed to the AC Project. Where would we be without creatives? We’d be in the horrific world of destructive trolls.

The Thoughts of God

“The laws of nature are but the mathematical thoughts of God.” – Euclid

God has no other kind of thoughts. God/Nature is math!

Involution and Evolution

“According to Ken Wilber, evolution has an inner component, that is not easily discovered by conventional science. Science studies the outer forms of life, and concludes evolution basically is a matter of material complexity. Esoteric philosophy adds an inner dimension: evolution is as much a matter of increasing depth or quality.” – Frank Visser

The inner component is not anything mystical: it's the dimensionless mathematics of the frequency domain.

Evolution is preceded by involution. Evolution is the journey of “matter” towards mind/spirit; involution is the inverse movement ... of mind/spirit turning into “matter”. As Frank Visser says, “Without involution, evolution is a baffling process of ever new ‘emergent’ realities; with involution, it is a comprehensible process of the grand movement of Life. ... In the esoteric view, Spirit ‘involves’ itself in matter, and takes on layer after layer of ‘material’ bodies – this has been beautifully elaborated in Neoplatonism – until it reaches the Nadir of existence in the material plane. From that moment on, Spirit moves upwards again, transcending layer after layer, until it returns to its point of departure in the Divine.”

Ontological mathematics is what drives the involution/evolution cycle, from Big Bang (involution: mind becomes “matter”) to Big Crunch (evolution: “matter” becomes mind).

The Mind Force

Mind, not matter, drives reality. “Mind” is the Monadic Collective, composed of individual monadic minds (our individual souls).

The Science of the Gods

There is only one science of the Gods ... it's ontological mathematics.

The God Series

The *God Series* – the Answer to Everything ... guaranteed, but only if you're smart enough to understand it. The *God Series* is what any God worthy of the name would write, rather than idiotic stories about wandering tribes in the Middle East thousands of years ago.

The answer to existence is exactly the one most dreaded by humanity ... Ontological Mathematics. The human race has only one organ for truth – pure reason. This is how we access the mathematical foundations of existence. The cosmic Master Formula that controls everything – the God Equation – is none other than the most powerful formula in analytic mathematics: Euler's Formula.

Euler's Formula ontologically defines light, life, mind, thought, the soul, and the material world. Mind and matter interact via ontological Fourier mathematics. The Fourier frequency domain of mind is immaterial and outside space and time, and comprises autonomous Leibnizian monads (souls). The

Fourier spacetime domain of matter is a Fourier holographic projection from Soul World – the Big Bang Singularity of pure mathematical mental activity.

The Big Bang Singularity has never gone away. It's still there at the dead centre of the six-dimensional, complex-numbered universe. It's the Origin of All. It's the One. It's what primitive minds call "God". It's all in the math.

Religion is nothing but the human failure to understand math. It's not "God" that is infallible perfection, it's the God Equation.

Rationality

The answer to existence is either rational or irrational. If it's rational, it cannot contradict mathematics, the quintessence of rationalism. It can however, contradict science, which is not a rational subject, except through its use of mathematics. Science without math is alchemy.

If the answer to existence is rational, reason must be used to find it, not emotions (Abrahamism), not mysticism (Eastern religion), and not the senses (science). In other words, the answer is mathematical, and mathematics alone is relevant. Mythos religion has no applicability, and nor does Mythos science.

The Data

Interpreting "the data" is a very different exercise when conducted via rationalism and idealism rather than empiricism and materialism. Therefore, it's not the data that's crucial, but the philosophical framework in which the data is processed, interpreted and understood. Science has never grasped this. Would any scientist like to try to refute rationalism? As soon as you try, you have declared yourself an irrationalist!

Science

Science is permanently provisional. It can never achieve any immutable certainty. Science is therefore a belief system, not a knowledge system. It's a set of beliefs based on the senses rather than on the emotions. Remove mathematical rationalism (Logos) from science and it instantly disintegrates into superstition and Mythos religion.

"All things are numbers; number rules all." – Pythagoras

Join the Illuminist Revolution! Join the birth of HYPERREASON. Enter HYPERREALITY. The Paradigm Shift is coming. Humanity is about to enter its divine phase.

"In times of universal deceit, telling the truth becomes a revolutionary act." – George Orwell

Pythagorean Illuminism, the religion of the Illuminati, formally began with the ancient Greek mathematician Pythagoras, and is the world's only "Logos" religion, *i.e.* a rational religion founded on reason, mathematics, science and philosophy. It has no connection with "Mythos" religions such as Judaism, Christianity and Islam, which are based on faith, superstition, irrationality, stories, parables, myths, legends and "divine revelation". These religions are wholly false.

Illumination is the only true religion. It's the Grand Unified Theory of Everything, linking science, religion, psychology, philosophy and even the paranormal. It does so via the sole medium of truth and absolute knowledge: mathematics, which Pythagoras declared the *arche*, the fundamental substance of existence. Ontology and epistemology are finally united in the doctrine of "living mathematics". Mathematics is not a reflection or model of reality. Mathematics *is* reality.

Whereas science is based on empiricism and materialism, Illumination springs from rationalism and idealism. These are the only two possible accounts of reality. All other systems are bogus and pernicious.

In order to follow the one, true religion, you must be smart. The truth is not a democracy. The truth is not for everyone. The truth is a function of reason, not faith.

The Pythagorean Illuminati are the enemies of: 1) Abrahamism (the deranged belief system that God would order fathers to kill their children, and endorse terrorism against "infidels"), 2) privileged elites (the Old World Order), and 3) the infantile legions of conspiracy theorists.

The Data

Interpreting "the data" is a very different exercise when conducted via rationalism and idealism rather than empiricism and materialism. Therefore, it's not the data that's crucial, but the philosophical framework in which the data is processed, interpreted and understood.

Science

Science is permanently provisional. It can never achieve any immutable certainty. Science is therefore a belief system, not a knowledge system. It's a set of beliefs based on the senses rather than the emotions.

Time and Space

Time and space come from frequency and wavelength, from imaginary and real numbers. They are entirely mathematical.

New

A new dawn, new opportunities. An exciting new age.

Reason

"Reason is immortal, all else mortal." – Pythagoras

Truth

"Most of the change we think we see in life is due to truths being in and out of favour." – Robert Frost

The actual Truth is never in and out of favour. Manmade truths, such as those of Mythos religion and scientific materialism, are always in and out of fashion.

More and More

We can describe more and more of the universe with less and less mathematics ... and finally with just one God Equation, which describes *all* natural phenomena. We don't need a separate equation for light, life, mind, gravity, matter, time, space, *etc.* These are all just different properties, expressions, manifestations and consequences of the God Equation.

The universe behaves itself because it is defined by a single, analytic equation. If it weren't, it would never behave itself, and it would never be an orderly cosmos. A universe that does not behave itself would not be Chaos ... it would be nothing at all. A universe not governed by a single, complete and consistent analytic equation would contain an infinite number of internal contradictions, which would ensure that the universe could not exist at all; nothing stable and orderly would have any opportunity to arise and emerge.

All of mathematics must reduce to a single master equation, or mathematics would be incoherent, inconsistent and incomplete.

Manmade versus Natural Language

The difference between natural language and manmade language is the equals sign. The equals sign, when properly understood stands for analytic identity or tautology. Whatever is on the right of the equals sign is a just a different, but completely equivalent, expression of whatever's on the left. Manmade languages do not have an equals sign. They use simile and metaphor to relate things. They use verbal definitions such as "A bachelor is an unmarried man", which is not part of any analytic system, *i.e.* you can't get from this verbal definition to any other definition. In mathematics, you can tautologically get from one part of the system to any other part of the system because you are in an entirely integrated, complete and consistent holographic system that endures perfectly forever.

All manmade languages, including science, lead to incompleteness and inconsistency. They are riven with contradictions and ad hoc, arbitrary, heuristic, evolving and mutating elements. All manmade languages are *always* changing; ontological mathematics *never* changes.

You can never arrive at the eternal, absolute, infallible Truth via mutable manmade languages, only via immutable mathematics. So, as soon as you use anything other than mathematics to attempt to address the Truth, you have failed. This means that Judaism is false, Christianity is false, Islam is false, Sikhism is false, Hinduism is false, Buddhism is false, and Taoism is false. That's an unarguable fact. All of these use the fundamentally wrong language, the fundamentally wrong instrument with which to interrogate, know and understand the Truth. Science is also false, yet, because it uses mathematics (albeit badly and inconsistently), it's far superior to Mythos religion, yet far inferior to mathematical Logos.

Only one thing can be superior to science ... mathematics itself, without which science would itself be simply another Mythos religion, such as alchemy or divination.

Mathematics is the language of the Truth. There is no other. If you are not dealing with mathematics, you are not dealing with the Truth, only with a manmade Mythos that comforts you in some way.

There is only one path to the Truth. There is only one Truth. Sorry to all those relativists who believe in multiple truths and multiple paths to enlightenment. They are absolutely wrong, but, of course, they're too stupid to realise that, so will insist they are right. Such is the human tragedy, the human farce. That's why we all live in a madhouse rather than a paradise.

Ordinary human beings have no relationship with the Truth. Only mathematics brings us into accord with the Truth, yet mathematics is the most hated and feared subject on earth! Mathematics is regarded as abstract and unreal. How can you arrive at the Truth of existence if you regard existence's

language and essence as abstract and unreal?

The Truth has always been available to humanity and has never been mysterious. However, humanity has always been alienated from the Truth because it has always been alienated from mathematics, and wholly failed to understand the ontology of mathematics.

Humanity has preferred its senses, its emotions and its mystical intuitions to reason and logic. It has preferred faith, fantasy, Mythos and mysticism. It has preferred manmade language to natural language. It has preferred words to numbers. It has looked everywhere for the Truth other than in the right place, and that means that it has always succeeded in finding the *Lie*.

Why are we so hated? – because we have shown people that they have wasted their lives. We have shown them that they have no relationship with the Truth, and believe nothing but lies. People can't accept that, which is why we get attacked and trolled by stupid people. These people cannot refute anything we say using reason and logic. However, since they don't use reason and logic at all, they can “refute” us (to their own satisfaction at any rate) with all their absurd, false ideas.

How can you argue with a Buddhist whose thoughts reflect fallible, arbitrary, manmade languages? They will tell you whatever manmade idea makes sense to them. They will never tell you the Truth. They have no idea what the Truth is. They have no idea of the ontology and epistemology of the Truth. They have no idea of the inherent language of the Truth. They are living in a fantasy world, yet they call their fantasy the “Truth”, and troll anyone who disagrees with them. Such is the human condition.

Never forget, in mathematics, the equals sign stands for absolute analytic identity or tautology. This is not true in any manmade subject, including science.

Math

Math = the Forbidden Knowledge.

Math = the Tree of Knowledge.

One might say that the Serpent was the first mathematician, and Eve the first human to learn mathematics. The first act of disobedience was to learn the true language of true knowledge ... *mathematics*.

Mathematics, Philosophy and Science

It has been said by scientists that mathematical equations describe and philosophy explains. Science, so this argument goes, both describes *and* explains, hence is mathematics and philosophy combined, and is superior to both. In fact, it's not science but ontological mathematics that achieves this outcome (description *and* explanation).

Science is simply a philosophy (“natural philosophy”) that uses mathematics. Remove mathematics from science and it doesn't describe and explain anything at all.

Science is full of manmade concepts (such as “atoms”). It's arbitrary, ad hoc, heuristic and non-analytic. Scientists, sadly, have no idea what science is, and don't realise that it's simply an unreliable, fallible, manmade attempt to address mathematics in terms of the human senses (rather in terms of reason and logic).

Infinite Regress

An appeal to infinite regress involves an empiricist, anti-rationalist argument. Historically, infinite regress was taken to be equivalent to absurdity. Nowadays, in a world where some scientists believe that existence jumps out of nonexistence for no reason, via no mechanism, for no purpose, infinite regress seems a perfectly acceptable notion, and you will find many empiricists seeking to defend it.

The principle of sufficient reason establishes necessary, eternal, rational foundations for existence. Nothing causes them, nothing precedes them. They are the “bottom” of existence. According to the infinite regress argument, there is no bottom.

How can a universe exist without a bottom, without foundations? How would it ever be anything other than chaos that can never be resolved into definite things? How would you build a house that had no foundations ... a house where you constructed it with bricks made of smaller bricks, made of smaller bricks, and so on, in infinite regress? What are you actually building with given that you can never arrive at any definable, foundational level?

If infinite regress is true, how did it ever give rise to where we are now? Infinite regress can be placed between any two points, so we can never get from anywhere to anywhere. In Zeno’s race between Achilles and the hare, not only does Achilles never win, he doesn’t even enter the race in the first place ... because infinite regress can keep being placed between him and the hare. And we can do this infinite times!

Infinite regress and the labyrinth of the continuum are one and the same problem, and they are not answered without the principle of sufficient reason, which promotes a rational and logical floor for everything, and which explicitly precludes infinite regress, which, by definition, has no floor at all.

The Half-Life of Knowledge

“There’s a brilliant book called *The Half-Life of Facts* [by Harvard mathematician Samuel Arbesman], which argues that all science knowledge – **except maths** – has an expiration date, a half-life like a radioactive element. So in medicine, for example, students are taught that within 30 years, half of what they have learnt will be out of date – but they don’t know which half.” – John Lloyd

Only mathematical knowledge does not come with an expiry date. Only mathematical knowledge is true. Only mathematics is perfect, eternal, infallible, absolute and immutable. Math is everything of which Plato dreamt.

Trolls

“Twitter’s recent history has been beset by stories of trolling and extremism. Celebrity users, the great cheerleading asset for the platform in its fledgling years, have been closing their accounts. Many of them have been women. ... But Twitter is fighting back. ... it believes it is winning its war on trolls. ... [Twitter is giving] users new tools to block trolls and to expose the worst offenders by encouraging people to share their lists of blocked accounts. The measures, introduced over the past year, have led to a massive increase in the number of reports and made people feel a lot safer. In February, 2015, [the company admitted that it] ‘sucked’ at dealing with trolls.” – Ian Burrell, *The Independent*

“[The internet is] the ugliest reflection of mankind. ... It is too negative and draining.” – Iggy Azalea

Trolls are nuisance users, people who love going online purely to irritate others. That’s how these people get their kicks. They have no constructive intent, and nothing positive in their empty lives.

They are totally dysfunctional human beings with hopeless, pathetic, failed lives. Their strategy in life is to try to make others feel as shit as they do. They are the world's biggest losers. Just as the Islamic State aims to destroy the enlightened world, so do trolls. If they could use violence, they would. Trolls are people so dysfunctional, so full of hate, that they are fully on the psychopathic spectrum.

“A hit, a very palpable hit.” – Osric (*Hamlet*)

The Troll Infestation

Of course, we certainly aren't the only ones plagued by trolls. Here's a complaint by a typical victim of trolling (and there are millions of such victims):

Reporting multiple fake accounts?

“There is a person I know who is creating multiple fake accounts to spread a web of lies. He has made about 60 fake ‘family members’ and short of reporting all of them individually is there anything I can do? I’m making this question on a fake account myself because I don’t want him finding me ... but he is a pathological liar and this needs to stop.” – “Jimmy Rustles”

The Facebook reporting procedure is presented here:

<https://www.facebook.com/help/167722253287296>

How do I report a fake account?

“To report a fake account:

Go to the profile
Click on the cover photo: [...] and select Report
Follow the on-screen instructions to file a report
We don't allow accounts that:

Pretend to be you or someone else
Use your photos
List a fake name
Don't represent a real person”

You should routinely report all of the Cypher Gang's infantile fake accounts. Facebook has no desire to give a platform to malicious halfwits. The more people who complain, the more likely they are to be removed by Facebook.

Depressingly, the internet is full of tips and tricks for trolls to set up multiple fake Facebook accounts.

With all of the problems going on in the world, you would imagine that people would find important things to do with their time. Sadly, many millions of people have nothing more important to do than troll others. Their whole lives revolve around how much they can aggravate other people. Sometimes they attack celebrities, but usually it's just a "friend", a neighbour, a former partner, someone they encountered online and disliked, anyone who irritated them in any way, anyone who simply came to their attention. There is never any reason for their trolling other than the sheer pleasure they get from annoying other human beings. That's why all trolls are autistic and psychopathic ... they do not have empathy, self-awareness, or any Superego. They are natural-born sadists, and sadism is what drives their lives.

Remember, trolls and psychopaths are not truly part of the human race. They lack defining characteristics of human beings, which is why their behaviour is so odd, and so unfathomable to any normal human being. No normal person would ever waste their life pointlessly attacking someone online for no reason. You have to be someone who gets a huge kick out of actively irritating others ... complete strangers you have never met. Your victims' irritation, which you have provoked, is your "victory" in life, but what kind of victory is that? You might as well be dead if you think that's what life is about, if that's how you squander the gift of life.

All of the problems of the human race actually come from a small number of people – hawk predators. Amazingly, these people are not actually human at all. They lack the mental attributes that identify and define human beings. They are *physically* human, but not *mentally* human. They are a different species, much closer to wild animals.

They are hawk predators precisely because they have no understanding of other human beings. They have no empathy, no sympathy, no self-awareness, and no Superego reflecting society's code of conduct. They are entirely anomic and maladjusted. The only way these people can experience the feeling of power is by attacking others. They are incapable of creativity, constructive behaviour, and cooperation (except with other trolls, serving the same agenda).

No Fresh Start

There's never any fresh start for a troll. Trolls have to take themselves wherever they go. There's no escaping from themselves. There is never a new beginning, free of the chaos and dysfunction of their past. There is no way out for trolls. They are incapable of amending their behaviour. They are incapable of learning. They are incapable of adapting. They are congenitally defective, but, of course, they believe themselves to be wondrous human beings, and they think the whole world should be bowing to them.

The Cypher Gang

The Trolls-in-chief of the AC Project are:

1) Shawn Flecken (aka "Vox Rationis") aka Cypher ... wannabe organizer of a conference on "Illuminism". Flecken (SF) is from Cheektowaga, New York. He's the "Former Deweyless Librarian at Maricopa County Library District".

2) Russ Shawcross (aka "Educated Peasant" aka "EP") aka Cypher's Little Helper... joint wannabe organizer of a conference on "Illuminism". Shawcross (RS) is from Manitou Springs, Colorado

(previously of West Fargo, North Dakota).

3) David Gielis (aka “Cornelius Halpin”) ... the pet attack dog of SF and RS. DG lives in Brisbane, Australia. He’s originally from Heerhugowaard in the Netherlands. “Halpin” means “something that mysteriously gets stuck in a butt at night.” Sounds about right!

Note that Vox Rationis (SF) and Cornelius Halpin (DG) share the same Facebook icon: a plain red background bearing the message “As vilified by AC”, demonstrating that they are fully allied in their trolling campaign against the AC Project.

Ravi Maheshvar was the proposed keynote speaker for the Cypher Gang’s conference. However, he distanced himself from the other three, for which he should be given some credit. He posted a message saying, “WARNING: two jokers (Russ Shawcross and David Gielis, also known as Educated Peasant and Cornelius Halpin, or ‘The Cypher Gang’) have created one or more fake profiles ... Check the groups you’re in. Many of you are still in a group that’s been renamed *The Cypher Gang Circle of Enlightenment*, which is in the hands of these trolls too.”

Flecken, who does not himself actively set up fake Facebook pages (as far as we know) has not distanced himself at all from the other two, hence is guilty of “joint enterprise”, and he has made his solidarity with Gielis and Shawcross crystal clear.

The Gang of Nothing

Note that we have absolutely no wish to mention any member of the Cypher Gang. We did the rational thing and invited them to go away and spare themselves any further embarrassment, but all of them irrationally refused (as is their bizarre nature), so here we are. When you come up against people lacking basic human qualities, things always have to play out to the end. These people are never inhibited by human considerations and human restraint.

We have no interest in any member of the Cypher Gang. We would be delighted to have zero knowledge of these people, to have never encountered them. They have nothing whatsoever to contribute to the world. They have nothing valuable or interesting to say. They are not intelligent. They do not make any astute points that we have to wrestle with. All they do is use moronic and infantile tactics to try to aggravate us. That’s all they *ever* do. They are a total waste of time and space.

The only reason why we are referring to them is that they have malignantly chosen to attack and keep attacking our work ad nauseam, in the most pointless way conceivable. If they were intellectuals critiquing our work, that would be one thing, but they are just morons shrieking and squealing like babies, despite all being middle-aged men ... the men that never grew up and failed to get a life. They literally spend all of their time making up puerile garbage on Facebook to attack a cause of which they have no understanding. They are obviously incapable of finding a cause they actually like and support. But supporting things gives these sociopaths no fun. Only attacking and wrecking things gets it up for them. That’s what happens when you’re a psycho with no empathy.

We want everyone to know what kind of people behave this way. The trolls who attacked online Illuminism are examples of the problem that afflicts the whole human race. In our midst is a group of people who are only human by physical appearance, but are not *mentally* human. Human beings are restrained by reason and/or empathy. If they lack both, they are not restrained at all, hence are pure Id,

and that makes them extremely dangerous to other human beings.

Humanity must stop being the victims of these sociopathic Replicants, these Robopaths. We can have paradise on earth as soon as the wreckers, destroyers, the sociopaths, the psychopaths, the bullies, the trolls, the infinitely selfish, the infinitely greedy, the infinitely egotistic and narcissistic, are dealt with. Until that day, we shall always be in hell. Look at how the AC Project provided an arena for high-minded people for years ... until the Cypher Gang arrived, and then everything degenerated into low-minded garbage. That's always what happens when the psychos hit town.

We would happily never think of the Cypher Gang ever again. They have nothing we want, or admire, or find interesting. They have no talent and no intelligence. However, it's clear that the Cypher Gang are never going to stop thinking about us. They are obsessed with us, and they have nothing else in their empty lives, nothing else to do.

We can move on with our lives and do other things. We can start new creative projects. But not the Cypher Gang. They are human impersonators, not human. They have severe personality disorders, so severe that they have zero self-awareness of how weird and disordered their behaviour is. These people actually see themselves as doing something constructive, heroic and worthwhile. That's how deluded and disturbed they are. When you see sociopathic trolling as the most important task in your life – the point of your life – you are well and truly fucked.

Never forget, the Cypher Gang came to our work. We never went to theirs ... they don't have any work to go to. If they did, their work would itself be trollable, and they would have to put up with being attacked by sociopaths as vile as themselves!!!

Dissecting Discordianism

The Cypher Gang are Discordians, so we are going to take the opportunity to show how irrational and false the infantile ideology of Discordianism is...

“The *Principia Discordia* holds three core principles: the *Aneristic Principle* (order), *Eristic Principle* (disorder) and the notion that both are mere illusions. The following excerpt summarizes these principles:

“The Aneristic Principle is that of apparent order; the Eristic Principle is that of apparent disorder. Both order and disorder are manmade concepts and are artificial divisions of pure chaos, which is a level deeper than is the level of distinction making.

“With our concept-making apparatus called ‘the brain’ we look at reality through the ideas-about-reality which our cultures give us. The ideas-about-reality are mistakenly labelled ‘reality’ and unenlightened people are forever perplexed by the fact that other people, especially other cultures, see ‘reality’ differently.

“It is only the ideas-about-reality which differ. Real (capital-T) True reality is a level deeper than is the level of concept. We look at the world through windows on which have been drawn grids (concepts). Different philosophies use different grids. A culture is a group of people with rather similar grids. Through a window we view chaos, and relate it to the points on our grid, and thereby understand it. The order is in the grid. That is the Aneristic Principle.

“Western philosophy is traditionally concerned with contrasting one grid with another grid, and amending grids in hopes of finding a perfect one that will account for all reality and will, hence, (say unenlightened westerners) be true. This is illusory; it is what we Erisians call the Aneristic Illusion. Some grids can be more useful than others, some more beautiful than others, some more pleasant than others, etc., but none can be more True than any other.

“Disorder is simply unrelated information viewed through some particular grid. But, like ‘relation’, no-relation is a concept. Male, like female, is an idea about sex. To say that maleness is ‘absence of femaleness’, or vice versa, is a matter of definition and metaphysically arbitrary. The artificial concept of no-relation is the Eristic Principle.

“The belief that ‘order is true’ and disorder is false or somehow wrong, is the Aneristic Illusion. To say the same of disorder, is the Eristic Illusion. The point is that (little-t) truth is a matter of definition relative to the grid one is using at the moment, and that (capital-T) Truth, metaphysical reality, is irrelevant to grids entirely. Pick a grid, and through it some chaos appears ordered and some appears disordered. Pick another grid, and the same chaos will appear differently ordered and disordered.

“Reality is the original Rorschach. Verily! So much for all that.” – Malaclypse the Younger, *Principia Discordia*” – Wikipedia

This is the drivel that DG, someone who left school at 14-years old, swears by, and which guides his life as a troll.

We are told that both order and disorder are manmade concepts. What, so the ordered cosmos that we observe all around us is “manmade”, hence if we removed “man” there would be no order? But nor would there be disorder – because that’s a manmade concept too, so doesn’t exist without men. Then we are told then order and disorder are “artificial divisions of pure chaos”. So, now it’s being claimed that there is a deeper layer than order and disorder – namely chaos – where “true reality” resides. But how can we get to this alleged reality, how can we even form the concept of it, given that

we have already been told that we only have access to the two manmade concepts of order and disorder, both of which are illusions. Therefore, any claim about anything beyond order and disorder is just another manmade concept, flowing from the illusory concepts of order and disorder.

Assuming we were to take seriously the concept of “chaos” (although it’s obvious that the authors of *Principia Discordia* never expected any intelligent person to do so), what would its ontology and epistemology be? Why should chaos exist rather than any alternative? What is the sufficient reason for it? Moreover, how does “chaos” differ from “disorder”? What criteria should we use to distinguish one from the other, and won’t these criteria simply be manmade illusions, like everything else in Discordianism?

Regarding order and disorder, how can these concepts interact given that they are the opposite of each other (hence fall foul of the interactivity problem of Cartesian dualism)?

We are told that order and disorder are “*artificial* divisions of pure chaos”. So, what are the “*natural* divisions”, if any, of pure chaos? How would anyone know? How could any test be constructed and performed? And how is “artificiality” generated by “chaos” in the first place. What’s the mechanism? What’s the science? How does “chaos” produce human minds afflicted by illusions? How can anyone say anything valid about this supposed deeper layer given that only manmade illusions can be used to comment on it, meaning that the concept of chaos is itself a manmade illusion, hence no one can ever validly refer to it as any kind of “reality”?

To even refer to “chaos” is, given Discordianism’s own “logic”, irrational and absurd – exactly as its authors understood, but all too many of their cretinous readers did not.

We are told that “chaos” is a “level deeper than is the level of distinction making”. Well, how would anyone know given that nothing valid can be said about chaos since – by definition – we have no tools of truth to interrogate it, only manmade illusions. Of course, the authors are playing with the Eastern contrast between “nonduality” and “duality”, although their readers are too dumb to grasp this.

We are told that the “brain” is a “concept-making apparatus”. We are not told about any distinction between brain and mind, and nor is any reference made to the atomistic, scientific concept of the brain. What do lifeless, mindless atoms have to do with “concept-making apparatus”? How does “chaos” produce “concept-making apparatus”? How can “concept-making apparatus” come from “chaos” in the first place? By what miracle? As ever, all important questions are ignored.

We are told that the brain looks at reality through the “ideas-about-reality” that our cultures give us. This seems to be a point about consciousness, false consciousness, brainwashing, and social indoctrination. But what about the unconscious? What about bicameralism? What about the brain prior to any such cultural conditioning? What about the brains of animals in the jungle? Total silence, as ever.

We are told that “the ideas-about-reality are mistakenly labelled ‘reality’”, but how can you assert that any “mistake” has been made unless you know what reality actually is? If you don’t know what the answer to reality is, you have no means to say what the answer to reality *isn’t*. (The whole point of ontological mathematics is to give us exactly this capacity.) Without the right answer, you are mired in subjectivity and relativism.

We are told that “unenlightened people are forever perplexed by the fact that other people, especially other cultures, see ‘reality’ differently.” Indeed (!), and the people who follow Discordianism are just one more such group. They have no access to any Truth, any reality. They have no means to say that anyone else is wrong and they are right. They are just offering one more subjective, relativist opinion. They don’t use reason and logic, and they refer to no ontology and

epistemology. So, what's the point?

Discordians are trying to claim that their "ideas-about-reality" are somehow more real than the "ideas-about-reality" held by others, but that's what all such groups say when they are dealing with Mythos and manmade language rather than Logos and natural language (mathematics).

We are told that "it is only the ideas-about-reality which differ." We are not told what an "idea" is (what is its ontology and epistemology: what is it, where does it exist, and how does it interact with anything?), and nor are we told what "reality" is. Of course, in this system there is logically no such thing as "reality" (everything is necessarily illusory in Discordianism), and "reality" is itself just another illusory idea, so why bother referring to it at all?

We are told that "Real (capital-T) True reality is a level deeper than is the level of concept." But that's just an idea formed by people operating at the illusory level of concept, so has no validity (just like everything else in this preposterous system of unreason and illogic for morons). There is no possible way for Discordians to refer to capital-T Truth since they have ruled out Truth from the get-go (otherwise they would be advocates of absolute, infallible, immutable, eternal Truths, just like Platonists and ontological mathematicians!).

We are told, "We look at the world through windows on which have been drawn grids (concepts). Different philosophies use different grids. A culture is a group of people with rather similar grids."

Well, we actually agree with these comments. People (including Discordians themselves, of course) look at the world through schemas, "grids", Mythos, manmade languages, religions, philosophies, beliefs, opinions, and so on. The issue is ... is there anything that stands outside this system? This is the same as asking: is there a language of reality that stands outside all manmade languages, hence can yield Truth about reality (unlike all manmade languages, which are stuck with manmade concepts)? Ontological mathematics is exactly this language, the language that existed before any human being, the language which has existed forever, the language of $1 + 1 = 2$, which is an *eternal truth*, which no sane person can dispute.

Ontological mathematics is the set of eternal, necessary truths, and the collection of all of these is of course what constitutes the absolute, infallible Truth of existence. Everything else, such as Discordianism, is just manmade nonsense, garbage from beginning to end.

There is only one rational, objective, natural answer to existence, but there are infinite, irrational, subjective, manmade (artificial) answers to existence, and Discordianism is just one of these absurd "answers" (although no one was meant to take it seriously).

There is indeed a war between Illuminists and Discordians, between the natural Truth and the manmade Lie. The Discordians are the forces of manmade darkness attacking enlightenment.

We are told, "Through a window we view chaos..." What window? Who has defined any window? If we are locked into illusory manmade concepts – as Discordianism claims – why we would assume that there was anything called "chaos" that wasn't just another manmade concept? There is no conceivable reason to accept that anything in Discordianism is true since, by its own "logic", it's predicated on the illusory manmade concepts of order and disorder. Any claim you make on this basis simply inherits all of the flaws and illusions of the manmade concept you are deploying.

We are told, "Through a window we view chaos and relate it to the points on our grid, and thereby understand it. The order is in the grid. That is the Aneristic Principle."

But we don't view "chaos" through any window and relate it to a grid. Rather "chaos" is just a conceptual part of the grid used by Discordians. Abrahamists use "God", and don't see any "chaos" in the grid. "Chaos" is merely another manmade, illusory concept, constructed in this case by Discordians to promote their irrational, subjective, relativist belief system.

You can't say there's "reality" out there if your starting point is that all humans use manmade, illusory concepts to understand "reality" (hence "reality" is never anything but another manmade illusion). Discordianism is hoist with its own petard. Its postmodern authors understood this, but not its moronic followers.

We are told, "Western philosophy is traditionally concerned with contrasting one grid with another grid, and amending grids in hopes of finding a perfect one that will account for all reality and will, hence, (say unenlightened westerners) be true."

Indeed. There is only one right answer to existence, and infinite wrong answers. Western philosophy is about trying to find the right answer, by showing what's wrong with each of the proposed "grids". A complete and consistent, eternal and necessary grid, not reliant on manmade languages, human senses, feelings or intuitions will of course be the correct one. This is the grid of ontological mathematics, created from the eternal principle of sufficient reason alone. All enlightened people are those that arrive at the right grid. All endarkened people – such as Discordians and Discordian trolls – are those that never arrive at the right grid. These people often subscribe to absurd, relativist, subjectivist Eastern religions, such as Buddhism and Taoism, where no Truth can ever be found.

As a matter of self-evident fact, if there is no "right grid" then no one can ever attain authentic enlightenment since there is no True Reality to arrive it. We are all stuck in subjectivism and relativism, where one person's answer is as good as another's. This is exactly the claim made by the Cypher Gang, and is why they detest Illuminism so much. By their own "logic", the Cypher Gang can never attain enlightenment since there is none to be attained in their view. Alternatively, everyone on earth can claim to be enlightened since – in a subjectivist, relativist world – there is no objective, absolute means for anyone to claim that anyone else is wrong about being enlightened. Everyone has their own path to enlightenment, but, in that case, enlightenment is simply whatever you want it to be, whatever you believe it to be. It does not have any reality outside your own personal belief system. There is no reason for anyone else to agree with you. It's just your dream, your fantasy.

So, if you accept enlightenment as something objective and real, you must reject the Cypher Gang and all of their subjective, relativist baloney. Of course, the relentless trolling conducted by the Cypher Gang shows that they do indeed have zero interest in enlightenment. What they get off on is attacking any group (outside Eastern mysticism, which they irrationally and contradictorily love and support) that promotes objective enlightenment. In doing so, they reveal how spectacularly unenlightened they are.

There is no such thing as an enlightened troll. Trolls are always mired in dysfunction, endarkenment, bad jobs, bad relationships, no prospects, and no intelligence. That's why they troll. They are projecting their bitterness, frustration and failure onto the world. They are the least enlightened people you can possibly get, those at the maximum distance from enlightenment. It's all very sad and pathetic.

You see, we can easily demolish the absurd beliefs of these people, but they can't do anything to demolish ontological mathematics. They don't even know what it is. All they can do is project their Discordian schema (grid) onto our work, which is to assume the truth of Discordianism, yet the whole point of Discordianism is that there is no Truth, only subjectivity and relativism, and everyone operating according to their own truth (via illusory manmade concepts).

You can't validly attack anything with Discordian principles because those principles show that Discordianism itself is just one more belief system, one more grid, with no connection at all to objective reality.

There is no “organ of truth” in Discordianism. But there is in ontological mathematics – the principle of sufficient reason, the precise means by which you can have a complete and consistent, eternal and necessary, rational and logical ordered universe.

Discordianism is nothing but ancient skepticism and cynicism turned into postmodern fiction to promote an agenda of absurdism, subjectivity and relativism. Unfortunately, most of the followers of Discordianism – such as DG – failed to get the joke (because they were cretinous autistics who can’t grasp empathy). They actually took it seriously and believed it to be an intellectual tool that they could deploy against intellectuals. Dear oh dear.

DG left school at 14, and has a diagnosis of autism. This is the calibre of person who imagines he can dent ontological mathematics. He’s far too stupid to ever grasp how stupid he is. What he can do – via his autistic rituals – is troll over and over again forever. That’s how unenlightened he is, but what can you expect given his condition and background?

The future, as DG knows all too well, is staggeringly bleak for him. Nothing is ever going to get better. He claims to be on a spiritual path, but he and his fellow trolls are of course the least spiritual people in the world, so that’s not going to work out.

If you get involved with Discordianism, you are going to make yourself skeptical, irrational, bitter, sneering, snarky, disruptive, discordant, subjective, relativist, cynical and absurd. That’s the whole point of it.

DG is the archetypal Discordian – a total failure and loser who hates everyone in the world, and has nothing better to do with his ample time (he doesn’t have a proper job) than troll.

We are told, “Some grids can be more useful than others, some more beautiful than others, some more pleasant than others, etc., but none can be more True than any other. ... This is illusory; it is what we Erisians call the Aneristic Illusion.”

So, there you have it, straight from the horse’s mouth. Nothing, according to Discordians, is truer than anything else. So, there is no Truth. There is only relativism, subjectivism and empiricism. This is exactly the position espoused by Cypher himself. Now, how can any person – in good faith – come to Illuminism if they reject the absolute, infallible Truth? And of course, the Cypher Gang came in total bad faith, with no intention other than trolling our work.

A word to the unwise – you cannot use a system that denies Truth to say anything at all about the Truth. Just as scientific materialism cannot say anything about “hidden variables” because they form no part of the experimental, observational paradigm on which science is constructed, any belief system that rejects Truth has no relevance whatsoever to Truth, and you cannot use such a system to validly address any Truth at all, any more than you can use science to address hidden variables. It’s not part of the paradigm.

The trouble with Discordians is that they irrationally believe that they are making some statement about actual Truth (even though their system defines itself as having no connection with the Truth) when in fact they are merely commenting on their own skeptical belief system which denies the Truth. They believe that their anti-Truth beliefs have a bearing on the Truth!

Like Fundamentalist Christians quoting the Bible in arguments with non-Christians who reject the Bible, Discordians quote their silly anti-Truth Discordian principles to people who entirely reject these principles and the entire basis on which they are constructed. Not going to work, dumbos. Don’t you have anything else to try? Or is the Discordian Bible the limit of what you have to say? If that is false, *everything you say is false*. Given that you don’t believe in Truth, how can you reach any other conclusion than that Discordianism is false? It must be given its own defining premise.

We are told, “Disorder is simply unrelated information viewed through some particular grid.”

Hmmm, that's not how any normal person would define "disorder".

We are told, "But, like 'relation', no-relation is a concept. Male, like female, is an idea about sex. To say that maleness is 'absence of femaleness', or vice versa, is a matter of definition and metaphysically arbitrary. The artificial concept of no-relation is the Eristic Principle."

Manmade languages do indeed involve completely arbitrary definitions. Natural language – ontological mathematics – does not. That's the whole point. Ontological mathematics is a set of analytic, eternal, necessary, complete and consistent tautologies. This point is wholly lost on the Discordians. Given their anti-Truth system, they regard everything as manmade and illusory (although they never seem to ask what preceded the first human and the birth of manmade illusions; they seem to have no intellectual curiosity at all, which is exactly why they are enemies of Illuminism).

Any debate involving a Discordian will always entail their hysterical claim, "But that's a manmade illusion", just as any debate involving a Fundamentalist Christian will always entail their hysterical claim that the Bible is the unerring word of God. You cannot reason with these people because their paradigm excludes reason, and is based entirely on their subjective beliefs (constructed from manmade languages).

We are told, "The belief that 'order is true' and disorder is false or somehow wrong, is the Aneristic Illusion."

Actually, the illusion is the Discordian one that it's impossible to define order (and thus know whether or not "disorder" is real, or just a manmade concept).

We are told, "To say the same of disorder, is the Eristic Illusion." Trolls are very much attracted to the "Eristic Illusion" even though they are specifically told not to.

We are told, "The point is that (little-t) truth is a matter of definition relative to the grid one is using at the moment, and that (capital-T) Truth, metaphysical reality, is irrelevant to grids entirely."

This is true only if you buy into Discordianism, of course, yet Discordianism already admits that it is just another grid and has no relevance at all to Truth.

Note that Discordianism does not say that Truth does not exist. It merely says that human beings cannot access it because they are locked into their relativist grids. However, there is nothing in this "philosophy" to deny that one, true grid *does* exist. However, if it did, the Discordian paradigm is such that no Discordian would ever accept it. In other words, they would stare right at the Truth then reject it as just another relativist grid ... because that's the only conclusion, by definition, that this absurd belief system can arrive at.

It is literally 100% pointless to refer to Discordianism if you have any interest in the Truth since the first claim of Discordianism is that humans are stuck in subjectivity, relativism and illusory manmade concepts. You're a Truth denier by the mere fact of embracing Discordianism, and, once you have embraced it, you are using goggles that see subjectivity and relativism everywhere, and can absolutely never see the Truth. The Truth is automatically written off as just another relativist grid. Therefore, all Discordians are blind to the Truth. They can have no relationship to it at all. And, of course, because they despise us so much, they will *never* enter into any relationship with the Truth.

You can literally adopt a belief system that makes it impossible for you to understand the Truth of existence, and that's exactly what Discordianism (merely a new name for ancient Greek skepticism) has accomplished. Discordianism was produced by fifth-rate writers, and is followed by tenth-rate "thinkers", most of whom are autistic.

We are told, "Pick a grid, and through it some chaos appears ordered and some appears disordered. Pick another grid, and the same chaos will appear differently ordered and disordered."

There you have it ... the gospel of relativism and subjectivism, of David Hume's skeptical

empiricism where any possibility of true knowledge is denied. Naturally, Illuminism is loathed by these people since it's the direct opposite of their belief system.

There are only three possible positions regarding the Truth:

1) The Truth exists and we can access it.

2) The Truth exists but we cannot access it.

3) There is no Truth (or, alternatively, everyone has their own truth, which amounts to the same thing ... this is the position of the Cypher Gang).

Although Discordianism does not reject 2), it's functionally equivalent to 3).

The Discordian Bible tells us, "Reality is the original Rorschach. Verily! So much for all that."

That's the conclusion you arrive at it when you reject the Truth, reject reason, logic, ontology, epistemology and ontological mathematics, and choose to believe whatever floats your boat. SF is devoted to this stance and regards it as the basis of "free will".

Autistic sufferer DG says, "No such thing as proof, beyond arbitrarily declared criteria – pure semantics, in the strictest sense of the word."

This is the garbage you start spouting when you embrace relativism, subjectivism, skepticism and nihilism, and have no formal education in philosophy, science and mathematics.

Natural proof is a matter of analytic definition (of mathematical identity and tautology). What DG is referring to is manmade "proof", which is of course not "proof" at all. Nothing that is said with manmade words can ever be proved to be true. Only statements concerning numbers are provably true. Discordianism is all about manmade language and has exactly nothing to do with ontological mathematics, the numerical language of eternal existence.

DG is a "self-educated" autistic who left school at 14, so we're not surprised he has no grasp whatsoever of high-level philosophy and mathematics, and instead swears by an absurdist manifesto created by fiction writers. That's the intellectual level he's at.

As we keep pointing out, you can't reason with irrational people. DG is someone without a formal education, and with no insight into how poor his thinking processes are. In his own mind, DG is a genius who has been cruelly ignored by the world. In reality, DG is a badly-educated autistic troll who loves destructive ideologies that suit his propensity for anti-social behaviour.

Discordianism is the perfect belief system for autistic trolls because it's all about disruption, discord, disharmony, sneering at others, and wrecking everything that others do, that others build. People like DG never build anything, and never will. That's why they love the wrecking ideology of Discordianism.

DG, SF, and RS all share this same bitter and twisted view of life since all of them are narcissists who have failed dismally in life. They are total losers ... which is exactly why they troll. That's how these people try to avenge themselves on the world. They never do anything clever, interesting, constructive and creative. They are of course incapable of doing so. They only have one talent ... for annoying others, and that's exactly how they get their kicks in their pathetic, empty lives.

Discordianism has many similarities with Osho's brand of subjective, relativist, empiricist Eastern mysticism, where everyone has their "own truth" and "own path". That's why it was no surprise to find Ravi Maheshvar associating himself with the Cypher Gang. They're all in the same game. Everything they stand for is the opposite of what we stand for.

Discordianism is a system which says all schemas are wrong, *including itself* (!). All schemas are subjective, relativist, manmade illusions. Illuminism, on the other hand, is a system which says that all schemas are wrong, *except itself*. The reason it is right and all the other ones are wrong is that all other systems, including science, are based on manmade languages and concepts, on human feelings,

senses and intuitions. Ontological mathematics is based on natural language, not manmade language; on numbers, not words. (Science is successful only because it uses mathematics, without which it would be useless.)

Ontological mathematics has no relationship to the temporal, contingent human condition. It does not rely on senses, feelings, mystical intuitions, faith, observations, experiments, or manmade languages. Ontological mathematics is eternal and necessary, complete and consistent. It's a category error to include it with all manmade concepts, as Discordians and their ilk invariably do. Only ontological mathematics yields the eternal, immutable, absolute and infallible Truth of existence. All of the truths of ontological mathematics are eternal truths. Only eternal truths are true. Only they are provable and objective. Everything else is contingent, temporal, subjective and unprovable.

There is only one answer to existence, one path to the Truth, and ontological mathematics is it.

Discordianism is a totally self-defeating, cynical, skeptical, nihilistic, absurdist system, hence perfect for cretinous trolls looking for a weapon with which to attack and aggravate others.

Discordianism has nothing positive to offer the world. It's all about sneering at others, and trying to wreck the systems of other. Only dysfunctional people are drawn to Discordianism. The clue is in the name. You have to love discord – conflict, hate, destruction – to join the Discordians. Trolls queue up in their droves to sign up for Discordianism. It's their own belief system, which they believe justifies their actions. Of course, the real reason they troll is that they are sadists who love annoying other people. They get off on it. They troll for trolling's sake, not for any “grand” reasons. That's why they are always so infantile. Most trolling looks like it is performed by 14-year old boys – exactly the age at which DG's education came to an end. He has remained at the mental age of 14 ever since.

The Cypher Gang can have no complaints about what we have said about them. After all, what is Discordian for the goose is also Discordian for the gander. We can simply claim we are reflecting the Cypher Gang's Discordian principles right back at them!

You can't reason with people who have no respect for reason. In fact, most people don't even know what reason is. People such as the Cypher Gang delusionally believe that they are using reason when in fact they are merely using irrational, manmade concepts to serve whatever their personal beliefs are. Reason is reason only when it deals with mathematics. Otherwise, it's a tool in the service of unreason – of the feelings, senses or intuitions.

You can't understand things that are beyond your intellectual capacity. The Cypher Gang are stuck with Discordianism. They are too stupid to go beyond that ... to ontological mathematics, to the Truth. Their schema for processing reality has stopped at Discordianism. This is pitched at their anti-intellectual, subjectivist, relativist level. They are stuck with this irrational belief system now, and see everything via their absurdist, irrationalist “grid”. They lack the intellect to see the myriad defects in the system to which they have sworn their allegiance, and in which they place their blind faith.

Signs (Semiotics)

“In semiotics, a sign is something that can be interpreted as having a meaning, which is something other than itself, and which is therefore able to communicate information to the one interpreting or

decoding the sign. Signs can work through any of the senses, visual, auditory, tactile, olfactory or taste, and their meaning can be intentional such as a word uttered with a specific meaning, or unintentional such as a symptom being a sign of a particular medical condition.

“There are two major theories about the way in which signs acquire the ability to transfer information; both theories understand the defining property of the sign as being a relation between a number of elements. In the tradition of semiotics developed by Ferdinand de Saussure the sign relation is dyadic, consisting only of a form of the sign (the signifier) and its meaning (the signified). Saussure saw this relation as being essentially arbitrary, motivated only by social convention. Saussure’s theory has been particularly influential in the study of linguistic signs.” – Wikipedia

Discordianism is basically a childish, absurdist version of Saussure’s theory of signs. Given this theory, all manmade languages are arbitrary, hence can tell us nothing about Truth. The fundamental issue, however, is whether there is a system of signs that has no arbitrary elements, only necessary elements. The number-based (rather than word-based) system of ontological mathematics is exactly such a system. In ontological mathematics, every number (sign) is linked to an exact, ontological sinusoidal wave, and an exact, empirical, ontological experience associated with that wave (the signified). The sign deals with Form, and the signified with Content; the sign with rationalism, the signified with empiricism. There is nothing arbitrary in ontological mathematics, which is exactly why it’s the Truth! But, of course, you need to be rational, logical and intelligent to understand what we are saying ... and only a tiny proportion of humanity are up to the task. Trolls, believers, cynics, skeptics, nihilists and materialists certainly aren’t.

No Matter

“Never argue with stupid people. They’ll drag you down to their level and beat you with experience.” – Mark Twain

No matter how much smarter we are than the trolls (and there’s not even any comparison to be made since these people have never created anything, and have never succeeded at anything other than trolling), it doesn’t count for anything. The world cares only about who shrieks the loudest.

The Truth, in itself, is the most robust thing there is: it’s eternal, necessary and indestructible. However, in human terms, the Truth is the most fragile thing you can get. It’s everywhere surrounded by the Lie ... beliefs, opinions, interpretations, assumptions, conjectures, “grids”, schemas, paradigms, hypotheses, Mythos. These are all enormously more seductive than the Truth.

All of humanity’s problems flow from its dysfunctional relationship with the Truth. Humanity has always preferred the Lie. You can literally die, or have your life destroyed, by the bizarre lies (beliefs) in people’s heads that make them feel good about themselves, and make them hate others.

Creating things is immensely difficult. Destroying things is incredibly easy. There are very few creators in the world, but a vast number of destroyers (trolls). That’s why humanity is the way it is. That’s why it’s so hard for anything to change.

Trolls are ferociously reactionary, conservative figures. They are always trying to wipe out anything new. They are never on the side of Truth, justice, progress. They never have any principles, or a noble, sacred cause. Their cause is always themselves. Their sole pleasure in life is knocking down what others have built up. They can take no satisfaction in anything else. They would never dream of actually supporting Illuminism. They are incapable of having such a thought. They embrace Discordianism precisely because it’s about sabotage, wrecking and destruction ... everything they love, everything that fuels their sadistic, malignant glee.

We, those on the side of the Truth, have always been hated and persecuted. That's the history of the Illuminati. Only the most special kind of people can give their lives to the Truth, and they know they will be relentlessly attacked by the enormous, overwhelming forces of the Lie. Nevertheless, once you have encountered the Truth, you can never turn your back on it.

Shit and Shinola: The Gospel of Relativism

In Praise of Terence McKenna

“The great evil, in my humble opinion, which haunts our enterprise (and I say this realizing I’m setting the fox among the chickens) ... the great evil that has been allowed to flourish in the absence of our mathematical understanding is *Relativism*.

“What is Relativism? Relativism is the idea that there is no distinction between Shit and Shinola. That all ideas are somehow operating on equal footing. So one person is a chaos theorist; another is a follower of the revelations of this or that New Age guru; someone else is channelling information from the Pleiades; and we have been taught that political correctness demands that we treat all these things with equal weight. **[AW: The Cypher Gang are fully committed to relativism, and they assuredly can’t tell shit from shinola.]**

“Because we have no mathematical ability, no logical ability, we don’t know how to ask the questions that expose some positions as preposterous, trivial, insulting to the intelligence and unworthy of repetition. We all are very comfortable at bashing science and flailing away at that, but that isn’t our enemy; science is capable of undertaking its own reformation and critique and has been engaged in that fairly vigorously for some time. The enemy that will really subvert the enterprise of building a world based on clarity is the belief that we cannot point out the pernicious forms of idiocy that flourish in our own community. **[AW: The Cypher Gang are mathematically illiterate. They have no understanding whatsoever of ontological mathematics. They have no conception of the difference between manmade words and non-manmade numbers, and relativistically regard the latter as no truer than the former. They are too stupid to realise it’s a category error to treat numbers as if they were words.]**

“This problem is growing worse all the time; just pick up a copy of *Magical Blend* or *Shaman’s Drum* and you will discover an appeal to the level of intellect that makes what’s going on with television advertising look like a meeting of the Princeton Institute of Advanced Study. We have tolerated too many loose heads in our community. We are not willing to take on the karma involved in argument and discourse that actually gores somebody’s ox, so that at the end of the day, Iridology or Mormonism or some other form of institutionally supported foolishness lies in shreds on the floor. We consider this politically incorrect. I can feel the tension in this room because people sense I might gore their particular ox. **[AW: We were forever being attacked as politically incorrect and as “cunts”. Funny how many of the same people trashing us were those who approvingly quoted Terence McKenna. What a bunch of hypocrites.]**

“If we had learned mathematical logic, or reason or rules of evidence, when someone approaches us excited to inform us that said the ruins of Lemuria have been spotted in the deep sea off Big Sur, or something like that, we would be able to respond to that with the contempt it deserves. I had a conversation about this recently with someone who, if I had to describe their job category, I would describe them as mafiosa. And I said, ‘What do you think about the abduction phenomenon?’ And without hesitation, this person said, ‘There are just so many foolish people in the world.’ To me all of these things are intelligence tests. And the people who pass the intelligence tests are not worrying about pro bono proctologists from other star systems in their bedrooms. **[AW: It’s always mathematics, reason, logic and rules of evidence that are absent in the writings of the gurus, bullshitters and trolls.]**

“So, we have perfected politeness. We have perfected the ability to listen to damned foolishness

without betraying so much as a flick of an eyebrow that we realize what we're in the presence of. Now I think it's time to refine our mathematical skills, learn to think straight, and not be afraid to denounce the pernicious forms of foolishness which are vitiating the energies of our community and making us appear marginal and absurd in the discourse about truly transforming society. **[AW: Exactly so. That's what AC/GS was all about. Yet some of our fiercest critics were the "psychonauts" who love Terence McKenna! Unfortunately, McKenna, like us, picked up many undesirables. A lot of the love and light gang came his way.]**

"It is an ambitious enterprise and fraught with contradiction; but forward! Ever forward! **[AW: Indeed.]**" – Terence McKenna

All those people who say, "Everyone has their own truth" is a relativist. Everyone who says, "There are many ways to enlightenment" is a relativist. Everyone who says, "There is no one answer to existence" is a relativist. Everyone who says, "We all have the answer" is a relativist. Everyone who says, "I don't accept the existence of objective, absolute Truth" is a relativist. Everyone who is opposed to ontological mathematics is a relativist. The world is full of relativists, and relativists are often politically correct since they regard it as offensive for anyone to say, "Actually, I'm right and you're wrong ... and here's exactly why."

"So what is to be done? I think the answer to this is not only nothing, but considerably less than nothing. And what I mean by that is, that the real solutions to our problems lie in a series of negatives. Do not believe. Ideology has poisoned this planet. Ideology is bankrupt. It's a skin game. It's a shell game. It's only for marks. It is beneath your dignity as a body, to get mixed up in ideology. I mean after all, where is it written large that talking monkeys should understand the nature of being anyway?

"So belief is an incredible copout on intellectual truth seeking, because belief precludes believing in its opposite. And so this is a self-limitation, you've become your own cop, and the ideologies of the 20th century are so shoddy and hobbled together or toxic to human values, they're not worth believing in anyway. So deconditioning ourselves from belief... some people call it cynicism, I call it good sense! I'm not a cynical person, but I know shit from shinola and I don't expect people who don't, to get a lot of respect from the rest of us.

"OK, don't believe. The next thing which comes out of that and is an even stronger prohibition, don't follow. Following is a tasteless position to find yourself in. Pets follow, vice-presidents follow and bad acts follow. So why follow? All of these gurus, geishas, roshis and rishis are simply flim flam artists. They've had thousands of years to get these cons together and run them on you. Believe me I know ... I'm a recovering Catholic. You have to fight your way free of belief, and then do not follow. Do not follow. It's an obsolete tasteless thing, and there's no human dignity in it whatsoever.

"Then a harder one, a more radical one, the one that might get me shot. Do not in some profoundly metaphysical sense, consume. Do not consume. For obvious reasons, and then not so obvious reasons. The obvious reasons are that the fetish for objects made of matter is wrecking the planet. If everybody on Earth had what the people on the front row here have, there wouldn't be enough metal, glass, plastic and petroleum in the planet to provide that kind of lifestyle for the billions of people who now aspire it. None of this stuff brings happiness anyway. I recently had the experience of having my 75 Ford Grenada blow up on me in the middle of the night, and so I had to buy a new car. So I went down a year and up a brand and I got a 74 BMW and it cost me 2 grand. And I guarantee you once you

have the little thing on the steering wheel, the quaternary sign, you don't need the 90,000 model. What we should all do is buy antiques, don't consume anything which hasn't already been made.

“There's a lot of shit that's been made going all over the place. I saw it in Manhattan going for a bundle. What we need to do you see, is re-tool our values, so that what is new is odious, tasteless, déclassé, embarrassing, and not be found in the better homes. The older things are, the better they are. Here's a 50 year old chair, fine. Here's a 500 year old chair, how much better! We need to cease to consume. And I'm somewhat facetious in suggesting that we all become aficionados of chippendale furniture and that sort of thing, that isn't the plan either. But the endless fetishism for consumer objects is wrecking the planet.” – Terence McKenna

The Cypher Gang that attacked online Illuminism were all “shit and shinola” relativists who despised the notion of objective, absolute, infallible mathematical Truth beyond their understanding.

“Mr Illuminati”

This is what RB satirically had to say about Ravi Maheshvar (RM):

“Hello my name's Ravi Maheshvar. All I do is go around disciplining people. I claim to be Mr Illuminati because I've made a few videos on Illumination and claim to be an authority on the subject. I encourage people to spread the word but when they actually go out and spread the word, I don't even bother listening to their ideas or what they say. Hell, I won't bother even listening to anyone younger than myself because of course nothing they say is worth listening to. You know, there's really no point in trying new things, just do what has always been done. Spread the word through the use of leaflets. That works really well. Don't try anything new. Dogma is the way forward. And, yeah, if you say something that I don't like, I'll make the whole Illuminist circle hate you.

“Oh yeah, and I'm also a little bitch that claims to be enlightened when I don't actually have any clue what enlightenment is. I once talked to the Illuminati through email so I own the Illuminati now. I'm the master occultist of the world and practise magic on a daily basis.

“What is enlightenment? Enlightenment is some bullshit that you make up, the Illuminati don't possess any kind of higher enlightenment, just look at Buddhism, that's new. After all, being enlightened is something that we tell ourselves to make ourselves feel better.

“And to those of you who ask me what's the secret? The secret is to worship me. I own the Illuminati pub so I get to kick out anyone who disagrees with me.”

RM's views are more or less identical to those of SF. The difference is that RM does not set up or support fake troll pages. SF, on the other hand, is a great supporter of the two trolls RS and DG. He has never once criticized their disgraceful conduct.

RM's views have more or less become the opposite of ours. Whatever he claims Illumination is, that's what it definitely isn't. This person is a member of the Osho cult, and will try to get you onboard with Osho's agenda. Watch out for any request for a gold Rolls-Royce!

RM wanted a new idea on which to hang his very old beliefs. His “masterplan” was to make a hybrid of Oshoism and Illumination – of which he would be the great guru – the only problem being that they are the opposite of each other. But what does Ravi care? He's enjoying himself, and people are paying attention to him for the first time in his life.

If we were to replay online Illuminism, Ravi Maheshvar would play no part in it whatsoever.

Sometimes you see the enemy too late, and, by the time you act, the damage has been done. Such is life.

Ravi Maheshvar supports a right-wing version of “meritocracy”, which he describes in terms of “Nationalism”, “conservatism”, “gender realism” and “race realism”. He loathes “Jacobinism”, “Cultural Marxism”, “feminism” and “progressivism”. He claims that all of these are mired in “political correctness.”

Ravi Maheshvar is an extreme right-wing Dutch Nationalist who endorses Oshoism (which is bizarre given RM’s views on race and nationalism ... no Dutch Nationalist would ever let someone like Osho into the Netherlands with his outlandish, foreign cult beliefs ... the beliefs of a non-European migrant, and Osho definitely fails the racial purity test for a Dutch Nationalist!).

Ravi Maheshvar was the chosen keynote speaker of the Cypher Gang. He often refers to them as “pranksters” rather than psychopathic trolls, and denies any responsibility in their creation. He seems totally incapable of understanding that the trolls have destroyed causes that he previously claimed to endorse, and dismisses it all as mere larking around. He never accepts any responsibility for his own agency in the wrecking of the online Illuminist movement.

Plainly, the views he now holds are the opposite of ours, and, equally plainly, given that he was a high profile person in online Illuminism, that was inevitably going to lead to schism. If online Illuminism has a 100% range in the views it expresses then it’s worthless.

When he found his views diverging entirely from ours, Ravi Maheshvar should have moved on, but that kind of person never does. When everything then becomes toxic, these people never reproach themselves. They regard themselves as wholly blameless.

Our political focus remains where it has always been ... on the removal of the super rich Old World Order. Ravi Maheshvar now openly speaks in favour of Donald Trump.

Ravi Maheshvar is preoccupied with Nationalism, Islam, immigration, feminism, progressivism and political correctness. The super rich are either never mentioned, or are actively endorsed (if they make right-wing, conservative statements approved by RM).

Ravi Maheshvar’s views have long since departed entirely from ours, and, therefore, he too should have departed. He did not. Instead, he hung around for years promoting his own right wing agenda and actively opposing our Jacobinism. He supported Oshoism over Illuminism. He created the entire dysfunctional context in which the Cypher Gang were born, and were able to exploit to the hilt. All of it flows from Ravi Maheshvar.

The good thing is that now we can build again from the foundations, and all true Illuminists will be able to see through people like Ravi Maheshvar instantly. Ravi Maheshvar should go and set up his own movement. He will never again be accepted in our Illuminist circles.

“There had been plenty of criticism of Islam on the AC site, but not much attention was paid to the racial aspect.” – Ravi Maheshvar

Islam is a religion, not a race. We are opposed to Islam, not to people’s race.

“One of the five meritocratic principles is no discrimination, *i.e.* no racism. And the AC was decidedly multiracial, prominently featuring a black hip hop artist on its front page.” – Ravi

Maheshvar

Yes, and our views, unlike those of Ravi Maheshvar, haven't changed in the slightest. We are not white supremacists!

“Right now there are many people in our circles who support Bernie Sanders rather than Donald Trump. In the UK, I've seen meritocrats support Jeremy Corbyn, leader of the pro-immigration Labour Party.” – Ravi Maheshvar

Dear oh dear. Let's build Trump Tower over the entire world! Let's worship conservative billionaires. What is the world coming to?!

Ravi Maheshvar continually characterises left wingers as “politically correct” liberals. No one could accuse us of being either politically correct or liberal. We are left-wing radicals, and that means we don't hesitate to attack Abrahamism, Oshoism, Karmism, conservatism, misogyny, privilege, inheritance, nationalism, xenophobia, and downright racism.

We were explicitly warned about Ravi Maheshvar years ago, when his Oshoism and conservatism first started to make their appearance. Sadly, our focus was elsewhere, and we failed to recognise the threat. The collapse of online Illuminism then became inevitable. It was just a matter of time.

“Ravi Maheshvar has turned away from the Illuminist and Meritocratic message and is now spouting Osho articles and Hindu dogma through his Facebook page. We wouldn't take too much notice over this but since you have given him quite the platform by hosting his videos, writings, *etc.* people look up to him as a figure of authority regarding the Meritocratic and Illuminist message. Many interested parties are undone or steered towards Osho and Hinduism because of Ivar and they don't continue on with the hyperrationalist message. This has been an issue for the past couple of months and we want to resolve it before this develops into another splinter branch of the Movement.” – P (May, 2012)

P was absolutely right. Had we reacted properly to what he said, we would have avoided the current debacle. As it was, we said, “We see no need to attack his views, though we certainly won't be giving him any platform for his Oshoism. If others seek out Ivar [Ravi] as a result of our site, that's their business.

“If people want to go down Ivar's road it's because, like Ivar himself, they are not sufficiently committed to mathematical hyperrationalism. We have no doubt that many people will be completely daunted when they see Illuminism in its proper Leibnizian mathematical form.

“Ivar isn't in the organization you're establishing, so he can't be a source of schism. Your intent must be to ensure that all unsuitable people are filtered out before they get anywhere near the core organization. Anyone who prefers to pursue Ivar's path clearly isn't the right sort of person, so Ivar in fact acts as a good filter.

“The Leibnizian mathematical Illuminism that we will be presenting within the next few weeks will, of its nature, deter any people inclined to mystical interpretations of reality. Only people of the

highest possible intelligence and rationalism will be able to stay the course.

“Our aim, bluntly, is to appeal to the top 1% of the most intelligent people on earth and bring them under a single banner of rationalism. We are extremely confident that, after a period of initial resistance and hostility, we will be able to attract many of the brightest atheists, agnostics and skeptics to our side. We want to make the Logos intelligentsia a single power bloc that openly endorses religion – but of a purely mathematical and rational nature. We want rational Logos religion to eradicate faith-based Mythos religion. At the moment, the intelligentsia are generally opposed to religion, hence alienate the religious masses. What will happen to the religious masses when they are confronted by a scientific-rationalist religion that suffers from none of the contradictions of Mythos and faith? We want to induce a psychological crisis for these people. The choice for them will no longer be meaningful religion versus meaningless atheism, but irrational religion versus rational religion. This is a world-historic moment and movement.” (2012)

This was far too reasonable and idealistic an answer. We were too preoccupied with the coming of the *God Series* to concern ourselves with what Ravi Maheshvar was doing. Our minds were directed at higher things, and we failed to see the danger that P perceived all too clearly. So it goes. Had we acted properly in 2012, Ravi Maheshvar would have been expelled for his Oshoist views, the Cypher Gang would never have been born, and we could have got on with producing a thriving, rationalist community dedicated to meritocracy, Logos religion, ontological mathematics and the principle of sufficient reason. Hindsight is wonderful!

EN: “Ravi Maheshvar, what part of Meritocracy do you not understand? The fact is that the whole point of this new governing system is to get rid of a two party system and replace it with rule of the intelligentsia for the betterment of a General Will.

“You cannot use a (flawed) current system on a completely new system of thought. You might as well continue using the schema of the old system in that case and such conservatism will continue (including political correctness, 2nd wave feminism, etc.).

“Moreover, the fact that people buy into the rhetoric of people such as Donald Trump, Alex Jones, etc, simply are Anarchist-Libertarians who would love nothing more than the market rather than government to rule the populace. Guess who’s in charge of the market? The ultra rich elite who OWN the market. These people aren’t Meritocrats, they’re Libertarians, interested only in their particular will and not the general will.

“The meritocrats and the *non-meritocrats* (who call themselves meritocrats) will reveal themselves in a single variable, 100% inheritance tax.

“True colours are coming out...

“This is coming from the person who was a key speaker note for the so-called ‘Illuminist Conference’ in North America working with the Cyphers to replace Illuminism with Cypherism, which the AC authors have already denounced.

“Congratulations for causing more relativist discord.”

Ravi Maheshvar, given his conservatism, plainly does not support the radical, progressive 100% inheritance tax, hence is not a meritocrat but a supporter of inheritance and privilege. Consider the following: “Last month I moved to a small farm at walking distance from the German border. The farm is surrounded by about 2,100 square meters of land, with the option of buying an additional 7,000 square meters. It is located on the outskirts of a small town, with just one neighbour at some

distance, and no street lights. I'm surrounded by fields and forests. No airplanes or cars to be heard. It's excellent for reading, meditation, star gazing and, of course, making music. ... There's plenty of space for tents, camp fires and so on. ... Once I have unpacked all my stuff, I'm going to gradually turn this place into a Mystery School..."

What does this sound like if not a person from a rich, privileged family receiving his inheritance?! ["I know it's wrong from a meritocratic viewpoint, but when I was younger I inherited some money and property, which allowed me to not be too worried about income, and instead spend a lot of time studying esoteric material. I try to learn something new every day and I do not like to waste a moment of my life." – Ravi Maheshvar]

We also see his ambition to set up his own cult (to focus on music and meditation, with a bit of math and meritocracy supposedly to be thrown in).

Ravi Maheshvar, being a son of privilege, has no natural sympathy for meritocracy. It's no surprise to find him obsessing over nationality, immigration, religion, race, sex, sexuality, feminism – all the traditional subjects of interest to right-wing conservatives – and apparently having lost all interest in overthrowing the rich elite who rule the world.

All of Ravi Maheshvar's actions can be understood from the perspective of a disciple of Osho seeking to establish his own offshoot of Oshoism in the Netherlands. That's why he never left online Illuminism. That was his platform for cultivating his followers.

All of his Eastern mumbo jumbo proved very attractive to the Eastern-mysticism-loving, relativist, subjectivist members of the Cypher Gang. Had the "Illuminist" conference ever gone ahead, you can be sure that keynote speaker Ravi Maheshvar would have been presenting his Oshoist, Cypherist worldview, which would have been the opposite of ontological mathematical hyperrationalism.

First Contact

Ravi Maheshvar first contacted us in 2011. Here are some relevant extracts from his long and rambling introductory message (note that we would never have mentioned this message had not this person been campaigning against us for years, and to such destructive effect):

"About a week ago a friend recommended I check out the AC website. I very much appreciated the material and I've been reading practically non-stop ever since. ...

"I thought it would be good to introduce myself a bit, because I'm quite sure I'll be of use to The Movement, if not right away then certainly in a few years from now.

"Some of the main interests in my life have been psychology (Jungian, developmental, humanistic, transpersonal, cognitive, popular etc.) and various types of spirituality. ...

"I'm open to the idea of a bio-electric field migrating from the dying organism to an available foetus, *i.e.* reincarnation.

"At the age of 15 I became interested in paranormal phenomena, shamanism and the hippie movement. At age 18, after several experiments with LSD, I joined the Hare Krishna religion, moved to Belgium and Sweden, and remained a devotee for 5 years, 4 of which as a celibate monk. ...

"After 'losing my religion' (on various levels) I revived my interest in health, psychology and psychedelics, and started to study sacred geometry (as explained, for example, in David Wilcock's free Convergence trilogy). For a while I was interested in the work of David Icke, Alex Jones, Jeff Rense and various other conspiracy buffs, ufologists and anarchists. But I then lost interest and rejected most of their notions. Though initially I was on the side of the Inside Job camp, I eventually rejected this theory. I do not believe in the controlled demolition mythos anymore. I consider it

thoroughly debunked. I've studied various cults, including Scientology and those surrounding people like Rajneesh, Maharishi and Adi Da Avatar, simply to understand what their members believe in.

"I have no reason to believe in aliens or flying saucers, although I must say that UFO sighting in Jerusalem this year was very impressive. It doesn't show a ship however, just a ball of light. It may have been a radiant living entity who for whatever reason had to go to that spot.

"I'm a certified Vedic astrologer, though I don't do readings for clients, only friends. Throughout my life I've had an interest in Jungian archetypes, symbolism, alchemy and Gnosticism. I have had many 'new age' interests, but I also have a very rational, skeptical and scientific mind.

"I have Moon and ascendant in Leo, the Sun conjunct Jupiter in Pisces, and the lord of the 9th (Mars) in exaltation. The most significant period of my life will be between 2017 and 2024. My youngest son, who miraculously also has his ascendant in Leo and 9th lord Mars exalted, will have his most significant period earlier in his life, and it will be between 2029 and 2036. With significant I mean intellectual and spiritual benefit (9th house) and the capacity to vanquish our enemies (exalted Mars in the 6th).

"He'll probably do it in the form of art (extremely pronounced Venus), I might go into politics. ...

"As a teenager I was one of the main editors of the school magazine, and in the Hare Krishna movement I was a translator (English and Sanskrit into Dutch, the last job I did before leaving was to make a new translation of the Bhagavad-gita). When I moved out I worked at various health food and vitamin stores, and officially became an orthomolecular therapist, though again, I never set up a practice. I did try to run my own shop for a few years, but didn't have the drive (nor the funds) to make it work. It was too much of a hassle, while much more interesting stuff was happening on the Internet. ... In 2009-2010 I translated another book from English to Dutch, on the matter of holotropic breathwork and psychedelic therapy, and published it myself.

"In the period between 2006 and 2009 I regularly ingested high doses of psychedelics, mostly alone and in silent darkness, or otherwise with some instrumental music in the background. I have a vaporizer, but I have never smoked a cigarette in my life. I have also never tried cocaine or other addictive drugs. I have experience with LSD *Psilocybe cubensis*, *Amanita muscaria*, Iboga, mescaline, ayahuasca, freebase DMT and MDMA. I also briefly experimented with *Datura* (when I was a kid) and *Salvia*, but I consider these deliriants with very uncomfortable and not very useful effects.

"I like making educational YouTube videos. I have created a couple of websites, one of which is still online (a guide for people who wish to take a psychedelic for the first time and/or at home).

"While employed for an online headshop, I was the site administrator of a web community, for which I posted news items on a daily basis.

"I also organized several psychonaut meetings in real life. I engaged in many debates at the time, including ones in which I took very politically incorrect positions (for example, regarding Islam, but also the ayahuasca religions and certain aspects of the hippie movement). In that period I was known as *Caduceus Mercurius*.

"I've been on television several times, did two radio interviews (one in Dutch and one in English), and have experience giving lectures on orthomolecular subjects.

"In the past two years my interest in psychedelics has dwindled a bit, and I've focused a lot on unconditional parenting and progressive education. My current heroes in this regard are Alfie Kohn, Rudolf Steiner and Joseph Chilton Pearce.

"Other people that have been of value to me were Alan Watts, Robert Anton Wilson, Alan Moore, Terence McKenna, Stanislav Grof, Joseph Campbell, Robert Spencer, M. Scott Peck, Steven Covey,

Marko Rodin, Nassim Hamein, Graham Hancock... Well, many more, but I'm sure this short list will give you an idea.

"My marriage ended in 2003, and I have been single since 2008. In 2009/2010 I closed my shop and moved back to the city where my children live, whom I now see practically every day. I cannot promise to be of practical use to The Movement in the short term, nor do I desire to join the Illuminati for now, as I consider dedicated parenthood (i.e. raise emotionally healthy children) the most significant thing I can do to abolish the Old World Order.

"This was in fact the explicit motivation for bringing them into this world, though at the time I was still thinking in terms of certain Hindu ideals. I teach my children English, sacred geometry, philosophy, and they themselves love playing electric guitar, which I encourage a lot (stressing that it's not about becoming rich and famous, but being an authentic artist). I personally love (progressive) rock from the mid-seventies, particularly Genesis.

"The astrological indication of 2017-2024 makes much sense, because my youngest son will be 18 in 2019.

"So there you have it, somewhat of a biography." – Ravi Maheshvar

The first time we received this message, we ignored it. Frankly, we regarded Ravi Maheshvar as a fantasist and a nutjob. Our first instinct to dismiss this person proved entirely correct. Sadly for us, he sent the message a second time via a different email address. This time, we decided that a person such as this might be useful for reaching out to people attracted to Eastern religion. That was the most catastrophic decision we ever took regarding online Illuminism. From that moment on, it was just a question of time until online Illuminism was destroyed.

Reading RM's first message today, years later, it's obvious that Ravi Maheshvar had been a troubled, spoiled rich boy (son of a privileged, wealthy family) who couldn't find a place in life, or any enduring sacred cause, hence just flitted from one thing to the next to stave off boredom.

He's desperate to have a cause, but can't sustain an interest and commitment to anything, so just keeps moving on. He gets very enthusiastic about something, then loses interest and moves on to the next fad that attracts his attention. He's a relativist and subjectivist with no established principles. As he has shown, he is capable of performing the most radical U-turns.

Such a person is never going to be anything other than a troublemaker in life. He will never find a home within any group. Wherever he pitches up, it's just a matter of time before he becomes disillusioned then turns on the cause he previously endorsed. He's a permanent Judas.

We have absolutely no interest in Ravi Maheshvar and his views. We find them profoundly dull. We have no common cause with him. The only reason why we are referring to him is as a case study, so that members of movements that try to achieve things can see what kind of person they might find in their midst. If the alarm bells are sounding, don't ignore them!

No movement can succeed if it is being internally subverted, and is full of dilettantes and desultories.

Ravi Maheshvar always comes back to his first interest – Eastern mysticism – but always in a slightly different way each time. He has migrated from Hinduism to Oshoism, although he mixes and matches them whenever it suits his agenda. He claims to be interested in mathematics, science and philosophy, but the facts belie this. He has no qualifications or training in these subjects, and his amateurism and lack of merit when he discusses them are all too apparent.

He always returns home to his first love, his comfort zone: mysticism, relativism, subjectivism and anti-rationalism. He never makes any complex, intellectual points. We have never once come

across any profound, enlightening argument advanced by Ravi Maheshvar.

Ravi Maheshvar came to us as a “huge fan” and set up several “fan pages” on Facebook. Now he has destroyed our online work. Well, with “fans” like that, who needs enemies?

All fans are potential assassins. Every Jesus has Judas standing beside him.

Ravi Maheshvar is convinced that he has a great destiny ahead of him, unfolding between 2017 and 2024. Sorry, you’re living in a fantasy world. You have no accomplishments, and all you seem to be good at is sabotaging those who do actually have accomplishments. Your best bet seems to be to live your life through your children, and that seems highly appealing to you judging by some of the things you have said. But don’t forget what Jung said: “Nothing has a stronger influence psychologically on their environment and especially on their children than the un-lived life of the parent.”

We can tell you now, you will never be a politician.

“As I’ve mentioned before, I joined the Hare Krishna movement when I was 18 and left it (with my wife) when I was 23, moving from an idyllic castle in the Belgian Ardennes to the chaos, noise and dirt of city life. Though I did get a job (mostly in health food stores) and tried to make the best of it, I desired to move back to some kind of community or natural environment.

“So in 2000 I visited a commune in the middle of France, but realized I would not be able to earn a living there. I contemplated moving to Australia. I visited the Findhorn Foundation. ...

“Yes, I’m an INTP (introversion 85%). I’ve had various reasons for wanting to master English. For example, as a teenager I was in a band, so I had to write lyrics. So I eagerly read Huxley, Kesey and other authors, while listening to ‘70s Genesis. When I was 18 I joined the Hare Krishna movement, where the common language is English. I worked as a proof-reader and translator for a couple of years (translating books from English to Dutch). Afterwards I read many English books on psychology, and listened to hours and hours of audiobooks, lectures and so on (I try not to waste a single moment of my life). Since 2007 I’ve been responsible for the Dutch and English content of various websites. And recently I started giving lectures in English as well.” – Ravi Maheshvar

Always looking ... never finding. That’s the fate of all subjectivists and relativists. The search can end only when you encounter the absolute, adamant, infallible, immutable, eternal, necessary Truth ... exactly what the principle of sufficient reason delivers via ontological mathematics. There are no certain Truths other than the eternal Truths of reason. $1 + 1 = 2$ can never be false. Absolutely every belief held by Ravi Maheshvar can be proved rationally false. The principle of sufficient reason is the ultimate bullshit detector. It wipes out all gurus. The principle of sufficient reason can never lie to you. Everything else can. Irrational humans do nothing but lie. Everything they say is manmade Mythos nonsense.

Ravi Maheshvar also used the name “jyotirveda”. Natabara das Adhikary says, “According to the Jyotir Veda, or Vedic astronomy, when the figure of the lion appears both in the zodiac and the time of birth [lagna], this indicates a very high conjunction of planets, an area under the influence of shad-varga and ashta-varga, which are all auspicious moments.” In other words, “Jyotir Veda” is actually astrology, not astronomy. As he has indicated, Ravi Maheshvar has a very powerful belief in

astrology, yet he also claims to have an interest in “science”. What kind of science? – alchemy, no doubt!

Ravi Maheshvar is incapable of saying anything meaningful about science, math or philosophy (and has no qualifications in any of them). He drags everything back to Eastern mysticism, a subject for which you require no intellectual qualifications or training, hence any amateur guru can set themselves up as an “expert”, and con anyone not guided by reason and logic.

“I’m really enjoying the reading of *The God Series*.” – Ravi Maheshvar

Ho, ho, ho ... thanks to you and your accomplices in the Cypher Gang, the *God Series* was never properly finished. Eight of the planned books were lost to humanity because of you. That’s your “contribution” to the spread of knowledge and enlightenment. Imagine people like Alan Watts, Terence McKenna, Stanislav Grof, and Joseph Campbell having to abandon their work because of people exactly like you and the Cypher Gang.

All writers saying anything about a higher reality have to put up with saboteurs. Ken Wilber finds himself distracted by the constant attacks of Dutchman Frank Visser, once Wilber’s “biggest fan”. Ho, ho, ho. What is it with Dutchmen attacking intellectuals?

Thanks to Ravi Maheshvar and the Cypher Gang, the serious business of promoting rationalism and meritocracy, of overthrowing the Old World Order, has been turned into a farce and a joke. That’s always what happens when a movement has a few bad apples within it, ready to poison the whole barrel.

However, this case study can allow a new version of online Illuminism to rise phoenix-like from the ashes, and this time it will know what problems, and what kind of troublemakers and narcissists serving their own agendas, to look out for.

Ravi Maheshvar is no isolated case. There are countless people like that, people who have never found themselves, people who are always searching, always restlessly moving one from one thing to the next. Perceiving types like this are incapable of making a definitive judgment.

Judging types are able to get to the bottom of things, and to draw a definitive conclusion that they have truly arrived there, via the definitive principle of sufficient reason, the definitive mathematics to which it gives rises, and the definitive properties of numbers (completely different from the vague, ever-mutating properties and meanings of words).

You are one of the lost souls unless you can bring definitive rational judgment to the table and know what is rationally true and what is rationally false. With this capacity, you can destroy relativism, subjectivism and empiricism. Sadly, you will also attract the hatred of all those cut off from reason and logic. You will be branded “judgmental”, and “a cunt”, and so on. So it goes.

In the end, there will have to be a complete separation between Mythos humanity and Logos humanity. They are two different species. They are physically similar, but completely different mentally.

“No matter what side of the argument you are on, you always find people on your side that you wish were on the other.” – Jascha Heifetz

Ain’t that the truth.

Never forget that online Illuminism wasn’t trolled by outsiders. It was trolled by insiders trying to organise a conference on it! How fucked is that?! How much bad faith, inauthenticity and dissembling are involved in that scenario?!

If you want Illuminism to succeed, you have to fight hard for it, real hard. You have to be committed. You have to put in even more effort than the autistic trolls do to sabotage it.

Eight Years

Eight years of incredibly hard work have been ruined by Ravi Maheshvar and the Cypher Gang. Of course, no Magnum Opus of these people will ever be wrecked since they have never put eight years of effort into anything, except sabotaging the work of others.

The Beef?

“I do not know enough about the two main camps [the trolls and those they are trolling] to discuss their beef...” – Ravi Maheshvar

What a staggeringly disingenuous person. Ravi Maheshvar was the Cypher Gang’s chosen keynote speaker! He knows all about the trolls.

When he says he does not understand the “beef”, he reveals himself as a person of zero intellectual integrity. As a relativist and subjectivist, RM may have no respect for the Truth, but we certainly do. We are not going to allow Illuminism to be inverted and turned into the sort of Oshoist, Cypherist, Discordian nonsense espoused by RM and the Cypher Gang. We are going to fight to protect the Truth.

Ravi Maheshvar has no principles, which is why he changes them so often, and why he is mystified by anyone making a stand on principle.

As for the beef of the trolls with us, they are just psychos looking for any target to attack. If it wasn’t us, it would be someone else. When they no longer get any lulz from attacking online Illuminism, they will move on to their next target. That’s how these people roll. It’s not as if they are looking to get a life. Their life *is* trolling. The only thing that turns them on is aggravating people. That’s why they’re psychos.

“Even ‘The Voice of Reason’ (Shawn Flecken), later (mis)identified as Cypher, never came across to me as someone bent on destroying the Movement. He had some views that were critical of certain passages of the AC site and *God Series*, but never posted them on public pages. He was never a troll in that sense.” – Ravi Maheshvar

What a joke! We ourselves came across scores of public Facebook messages where Flecken (a librarian who is supposed to cherish books) and two of his Facebook pals did nothing but slag off “Mike Hockney” and the *God Series*, and discuss how to discredit the books, yet this was the very same person who put himself forward as an organiser of a conference on our work. How could Shawn Flecken of all people – a person actually referenced in two books in the *God Series* for having views that were the absolute opposite of ours (and he stated that he had read them, hence was in no doubt about how we regarded him) – be a suitable person for arranging a bona fide Illuminist conference?

“The conference was set up by Educated Peasant.” – Ravi Maheshvar

According to Flecken on his fund-raising site for the conference, “The idea for the North American Illuminist Conference came about through the face-to-face meeting of conference organizers, Vox Rationis and Educated Peasant, in August 2015. Struck by the bonds of trust and respect they forged simply by spending time together and talking – and desiring to help bring Illuminism to a higher level of social manifestation – they decided to work together and organize a convocation of illuminists.”

How did these two end up together in Colorado? They must have been contacting each other constantly, and must have held identical views regarding our work ... and those views were not in any way positive and constructive. There was never anything genuine about this conference. It was *always* a hatchet job, as subsequent events have proved beyond any doubt.

If you want to know what was really going on with the abortive conference on “Illuminism”, here’s your answer:





Do you see that Shawn Flecken's name is being deliberately and directly linked to "Illuminism", implying that he is representing an official Illuminist stance, rather than merely expressing his own personal beliefs, which have no connection at all to Illuminism? Do you see how Shawn Flecken began to associate his own name with "Illuminism" and to take psychological "ownership" of it, so he saw no reason why he shouldn't organise a conference on it? Flecken's book was heavily promoted and enthusiastically endorsed by Russ Shawcross (Educated Peasant) in 2014, and it was clear that these two were in cahoots even then. Here is an extract from the book:

"...there is no single correct way to understand the world. There is, therefore, no reason to settle on an interpretation of events that is unacceptable to you. ... This leads to another useful basic assumption: that we can understand the world correctly. We've already said there is no incorrect interpretation of reality, which means there can be no incorrect understanding. The only measure of correctness we need is how well our experiences fit the assumptions we make, and how much satisfaction and delight those experiences bring us. ... Once we realize that we create the world around us through our conscious perceptions... Certainty is an illusion that misleads the foolish. All understanding is open to interpretation." – Shawn Flecken

As you can see immediately, this is the direct opposite of ontological mathematical Illuminism, and is nothing but the tired, irrationalist, illogical ideology of Eastern mysticism, Oshoism, New Ageism and Discordianism. It's all subjectivist and relativist, and pours scorn on objective, infallible Truth. This is the gospel of "everyone has their own truth", and "everyone has their own path to enlightenment". This gospel is equally shared by Flecken, Shawcross, Gielis and Ravi Maheshvar ... the Cypher Gang. This gospel was the one to be presented at the proposed conference on "Illuminism". It would have had absolutely nothing to do with Illuminism and ontological mathematics. It would have been its inverse.

Given that these people knew perfectly well that their views were the opposite of ours then their proposed conference was never anything other than sinister, perverted and malignant. It was a mockery and wrecking-job from the beginning, and so no one can be remotely surprised that it has turned into the full-scale campaign of trolling of our work that we now see. It was never anything other than that. Its manifesto was set out by Shawn Flecken in 2014 when he was discussing with others how to sabotage our work. It's simply staggering that these weird, creepy, dishonest, inauthentic people – living in total bad faith – ever imagined they weren't going to be exposed as the repellent characters they are.

Here is the gospel of Shawn Flecken (aka "The Voice of Reason"):

"Everything we have seen in this text can be boiled down to these few guidelines. Keep them in mind

and you cannot fail.

1. Free Will is our fundamental reality. It is the root of empowerment, and the foundation of self-esteem. It can never be taken away.
2. Every action is a decision, even when that decision is to obey someone else.
3. Socialization is a positive effort, too often applied ineptly. Try not to judge authorities too harshly, but hold firm to your Free Will.
4. Power is the ability to get others to carry out your wishes. It can only be given, by Free-Willed individuals who choose to do as you ask.
5. Certainty is an illusion that misleads the foolish. All understanding is open to interpretation.
6. Negative self-talk is our greatest enemy. It makes us feel guilty, weak, and insecure; and it leads to our manipulation.
7. Assume the best about yourself and others. Most people are good and mean well, though they may misunderstand what that means.
8. Integrity is Free Will's ultimate expression. Manifest your values in every choice, and do not fail to act. That is life's challenge.
9. Personal autonomy is our core value. Ensure that it is acknowledged, and you will find contentment. Acknowledge it in others, and you will find peace.
10. A person standing in front of you is more than the sum of any labels you put on him, and more important. Let him be what he is.

And now, you are in the driver's seat – as you have always been. Take control, decide where you want to go, and most of all, enjoy the trip.”

Absolutely every action taken by Shawn Flecken regarding Illuminism and his proposed conference belies his list of platitudinous banalities. What a total hypocrite and liar. The fact is that he and his fellow conspirators used their “free will” to campaign against us, to sabotage and troll our work, to mire themselves in conflict and ill-will, to hang around in an online arena where they were fully aware that their views were the opposite of ours, hence were certain to provoke trouble and discord. “Keep these guidelines in mind and you cannot fail.” – Ha, ha, ha, ha! Flecken and the rest of the Cypher Gang are totally toxic personalities. They love conflict, and trying to inflict misery on other people. These people should have seen years ago that their belief system was wholly incompatible with Illuminism, hence they should have moved onto to something else, something with which they actually agreed. Instead, they hung around, determined to cause trouble, aggravate other people and sabotage their work, *i.e.* they freely chose to be *trolls*!

So, are you enjoying the trip, Shawn? Are you enjoying the world around you, created through your own “conscious perceptions”? Do you call it Troll World?

“EP never pretended to be a great philosopher or expert on ontological mathematics.” – Ravi

Maheshvar

Why would someone lukewarm towards philosophy and ontological mathematics have any constructive interest in our work?

“As an extravert (ENTP if I remember well) EP was more into trying to bring people together and promoting the various websites and books through original memes.” – Ravi Maheshvar

This is such good entertainment. We are supposed to believe that the No.1 active troll of our work wanted to promote our work! He sure has a funny way of showing it. We are supposed to believe that a great admirer of our work on Monday can be a person campaigning for its total destruction on Tuesday. Stop taking people for fools, Ravi Maheshvar. A genuine admirer of our work would never troll it under *any* circumstances, and would never have ended up in conflict with us. That is an actual impossibility. Therefore, he was never an admirer of our work, and was merely using us to advance his own agenda, which was never in agreement with ours. It's no accident that Shawcross ended up with Flecken, a long-standing critic of our work who made it crystal clear he wanted to take us down. RM is staggeringly naive, staggeringly stupid, or just outright lying to cover up his involvement in this debacle.

“EP was also toying with the idea of getting in touch with Mike Hockney to have him contribute to the meeting, for example in the form of an audio recording. So the whole thing seemed to be a very sincere effort to move the online activity into Real Life, at least for a weekend.” – Ravi Maheshvar

This is absolutely hilarious! Can Ravi Maheshvar actually believe the things he says? Anyone with any bona fide interest in organising a conference on Illuminism would of course have contacted “Mike Hockney” as the very first step. The reason this wasn't done was that the conference was never bona fide, and the organisers knew it had zero chance of being approved. How could someone making a “sincere effort to move the online activity [of Illuminism] into Real Life” turn out to be Illuminism's chief troll, doing everything in his power to destroy it, to an absolutely manic degree? Either the effort was never sincere, or Russ Shawcross is insane. It's one or the other. The reason why Ravi Maheshvar believes that Flecken and Shawcross were sincere is perhaps that he believes that he himself is sincere ... even though he surely can't believe that his views now intersect with ours in any way. [“The secret of success is sincerity. Once you can fake that you've got it made.” – Jean Giraudoux]

Ravi Maheshvar expects people to believe that the trolling campaign against our work that had been going on for *weeks* prior to our denunciation of the Cypher Gang was not to be regarded as any objection to the “sincerity” of the proposed conference to promote our work. What planet is he living on? Since the trolling crap was plastered all over the Gnostic Legion and Pythagorean Illuminati Facebook pages, no one involved in the conference, including RM, could have failed to be aware of it. Regardless of any pretence that might have existed in August regarding the “sincerity” of the conference, no such pretence could have existed in October when the trolling had begun in deadly earnest, yet RM remained fully on board with the conference. Draw your own rational conclusions.

“At first I was pissed off at EP and another person, because during my Facebook break they had kicked me out of the Pub and invited dozens of new people in, and also a bunch of people I had kicked out previously.” – Ravi Maheshvar

So, RM the keynote speaker of the Illuminist conference was kicked out of the Pub by the organiser of

the Illuminist conference, and saw lots of “undesirables” and strangers being admitted to the pub, but was still fully onboard with the conference. How stupid does RM think people are?

“I quickly learned that Shawn Flecken wasn’t part of the trolling effort and so I did communicate with him a lot.” – Ravi Maheshvar

This is just ridiculous. We have scores of messages posted by Shawn Flecken over several years slagging us off and undermining our work. The trouble is, we also have scores of messages posted by Ravi Maheshvar doing exactly the same. Clearly, for some bizarre reason, RM imagines that he should be considered a loyal supporter of a cause even when he is constantly sabotaging it. His notion of what constitutes “support” is the opposite of ours. We regard attacks on our work as exactly that ... attacks on our work. We don’t regard them as some sort of cunning, tangential means of advancing our cause. You cannot, in any good faith, claim to be a fan and supporter of a cause, then spend most of your time trying to undermine it and divert people to a completely different and contradictory cause (that of yourself and Osho). Is anyone remotely surprised that Ravi Maheshvar ended up embroiled with a group campaigning against our work? He himself has been campaigning against it for years!

The Cypher Gang meltdown was no accident. It arose because all of its dysfunctional members had their own agendas, and none of those were compatible with Illuminism. They were merely using Illuminism to promote themselves. They had zero positive interest in our work. That’s why we are where we are today. RM wants to claim that those who have relentlessly trolled our work for months were well-meaning, sincere people in August, hence why he allied himself with them. Pull the other one. It’s got bells on! Our denunciation of the Cypher Gang was a response to the trolling, not the cause of the trolling. As we expected, the trolling then simply got worse.

It beggars belief that anyone could, with a straight face, claim that Flecken and Shawcross were ever seriously intending to support our work. They were trolling it even as they were supposedly trying to get people interested in going to their conference. How can any sane person make any sense of that?! RM admits that he is still in contact with Flecken. Is Flecken still in contact with Shawcross and Gielis too? You bet! Enough said.

The Common Factor

Ravi Maheshvar: Promoting his own views on the back of ours.

Shawn Flecken and Russ Shawcross: Promoting their own views on the back of ours.

Brent Paris: Promoting his own views on the back of ours.

David Gielis: Promoting his own Discordian views by trolling our views.

Do you see what these people have in common? – they are all out-of-control egotists and narcissists, with deep-seated personality disorders, desperate to get people to pay attention to them. Because they have no talent and no intelligence, they can’t do it through their own efforts. They have to find something to latch onto, which they can then use as their powerbase and vehicle. We were the unfortunate ones they targeted. So it goes.

If these people were to go to psychiatrists and tell them about their eccentric, irrational beliefs,

their bizarre behaviour with regard to AC/GS, and their infantile trolling conduct, they would get a formal diagnosis. We urge them to do so.

Our work is extremely psychologically powerful, so we are not surprised that nutjobs as well as Truth Seekers come our way. That's life.

Why do we get trolled? ... precisely because our work is so potent and profound, hence so disturbing to those who can't "get it". Russell L Shawcross – a seriously disturbed individual – masqueraded as "Mike Hockney" when he first appeared on the online Illuminist scene. Shawcross has a profoundly alarming obsession with "Mike Hockney". He posed as "Mike Hockney", then posed as "Mike Hockney's" greatest supporter (he was one of the admins of the Facebook page on the *God Series*), and now he does nothing but troll "Mike Hockney" and the *God Series*. You don't need to be a psychiatrist to see that there's something badly wrong with this person. He's a forty-eight year old middle-aged man, yet he devotes his time to infantile trolling of the person he once idolized. What would his wife, stepson and mother-in-law think if they found out about his secret life and bizarre, deeply unhealthy obsession with a pseudonym?

Shawcross, Flecken, Gielis, Paris and Maheshvar are an utterly dysfunctional, toxic, weird group of people – perfectly made for each other ... an unholy alliance of anti-meritocratic irrationalists suffering from delusions of grandeur, and viciously and sadistically attacking anyone and anything that gets in their way.

Ideas?

"By degrees the substitution of word-concepts for idea-concepts within ourselves has taken the vitality out of the answer. It has left us with *nothing* but formulas. Formulas which *seem* to satisfy certain intellectual needs, but these formulas are not always accompanied by an experience dynamic. In other words we do not *feel*, *know*, or *experience* the meaning of the Word. To meet this problem a number of dictionaries have come into existence. Dictionaries among the first misused guides to tongues, the first printed about four hundred years ago. Dictionaries help us. But *all* they can do is give us usage. Johnson and Webster both acknowledge that a dictionary does *not* give us the meaning of a word. It only tells us the usage. It tells us how *other* persons have used this word, and in what context." – Manly P. Hall

How can you have an "idea" without words or numbers, without a language? Is a feeling of pain or joy an "idea" or a feeling? Is an intuition an idea or an intuition? Is a perception an idea or a perception? Try constructing an idea not based on words or numbers or language or signs or conceptualisations. Try having the idea of something for which there is no word, no sign, no number, no representation. Good luck with that!

Refutation

As we have shown, we can easily refute everything our enemies say, and they can never refute anything we say. They can't even understand what we say. For example, the Discordian trolls fit *their* "grid" over our work, and thus have no clue what *we* are saying.

But how, in any case, can you refute people who cannot understand the concept of being wrong? A person must have intellectual integrity and a respect for Truth in order to know he has been refuted, but subjectivists and relativists have no intellectual integrity, and no respect for the Truth (they have no idea what the Truth is), so it's impossible to out-argue them. They will simply deny that they have been out-argued. So, that's the end of the conversation!

Stupid people are incapable of changing their minds. They will go on forever believing that they are right. Just look at human history. Just look at the trolls. That's why the Truth has never prospered.

Aleister Crowley

"Everyone interprets everything in terms of his own experience. If you say anything which does not touch a precisely similar spot in another man's brain, he either misunderstands you, or doesn't understand you at all." – Aleister Crowley, *Diary of a Drug Fiend*

There is only one ontological mathematics for everyone. Reason alone, not experience, reveals it. Experience tells you nothing whatsoever about it.

Mathworld

Mathworld – true reality – is fully visible to reason. Mathworld is about the rational information carrier, while the information carried is what constitutes the empirical world, *i.e.* the empirical content (information carried) is physically visible to us while the rational form (information carrier) is not (but is *intellectually* visible to us). Discordianism has no means to say anything meaningful about this, of course. All it can do is rubbish everything (including itself!) as just another subjective, relativist "grid."

Discordianism is totally pointless and worthless. It's an absolute dead-end, which is why dead-end trolls in dead-end lives are so strongly attracted to it.

The Admission

David Gielis: **"It was pretty funny to see it all fall apart when EP and Cornelius did their thing."**

"EP" is "Educated Peasant" (Russ Shawcross) ... the close friend of Shawn Flecken. "Cornelius" is "Cornelius Halpin", who is of course David Gielis himself, bragging about his trolling of the AC project. (Gielis euphemistically calls the trolling performed by Shawcross and himself as "doing their thing").

Note that Flecken has complained about being trolled, yet says not one word against his two close friends Shawcross and Gielis who openly admit to being trolls. What a disgusting hypocrite!

Here's a lesson in life: narcissists in low-paid jobs with plenty of time on their hands, and an excess of spleen to vent, have got nothing better to do with their lives than try to make everyone feel as bad as they do, to drag them down into the sewer where these hopeless non-achievers stew in their own juices. Flecken and Shawcross were trying to big themselves up via their proposed conference on Illuminism. When it all came crashing down, they did the thing that comes most naturally to them ... trolling for all they were worth. Such is life. These are the people that every movement encounters sooner or later.

If you receive any weird messages on Facebook, you can be sure they are from DG, RS or SF.

These people will never go away because they have nowhere to go.

What fell apart? – only online Illuminism. It fell apart because it was proven that it was full of people who had no understanding of Illuminism, and who had no guts for fighting moronic trolls. It proved it had no substance and no worth. Illuminism itself isn't affected in the slightest by the online world.

DG – literally a self-proclaimed “expert” – is the sort of ridiculous “Protestant” we have always warned against in our books, a person who has zero respect for merit and qualifications. DG, in his own dreamworld, is a genius. Yet a genius can do genius things. We have written this book. We have written *eighty* books in eight years. Where is DG's output? DG's “output” consists of posting infantile garbage on Facebook. The gap between his belief about his level of intelligence, and the demonstrable facts of his level of intelligence, is unbridgeable. No intelligent person is ever a troll. DG isn't an intellectual. DG is someone who trolls intellectuals. No one will ever study the intellectual output of DG ... for the simple reason that there isn't any, and never will be. He is and always will be a malignant, cretinous troll with an empty, failed life.

It's not at all surprising that DG has had a formal diagnosis of autism. Most trolls are on the spectrum. If you met DG in the flesh, he would be the most pathetic person imaginable, unable to hold eye contact. He would stutter and stumble, and would be incredibly awkward in his own skin. DG comes “alive” only when he is in his bedsit, behind a keyboard. Then he turns into “Super Troll” – the Colossus of Obnoxiousness who bestrides the globe in his brightly coloured cyber underpants. So grandiose is DG that he uses a picture of the Duke of Wellington on his Facebook profile. He imagines himself some great strategist rather than a lonely freak in a rotten job with no friends (other than the cyber variety), no relationships, and whose only “talent” in life is for annoying people. Way to go, David.

Theo, Lex, Miles and Lauren must be so proud of you ... *Not!* Who on earth would want to be related to a troll?

Shawn Flecken, the cheerleader for the two trolls, is a low-paid librarian who campaigns against intellectuals. By his own admission, he defaulted on a mortgage.

What a bunch of losers! These are the kind of people whose lives are so empty that they literally have nothing else to do with their time than make up shit on Facebook. That's the definition of a totally failed life. Not a single worthwhile human being would wake up and say, “Time to start trolling other human beings ... best way to spend a life.”

The psychopathology of the Anti-AC Trolls is a fascinating and voluminous subject. None of them has any qualifications in mathematics, science or philosophy, yet all of them believe themselves geniuses. These people have no concept of a reality principle. They live permanently in an Id fantasy world.

One thing can be said in favour of Ravi Maheshvar. He did not post any trolling pages, and he did not support those that did. In this regard, a distinction should certainly be drawn between the other three and him. On the other hand, he has been trolling our work for years in the “Pub” and various other Facebook venues.

The Bromance

Do you remember when SF and RS announced their “North America Illuminist Conference”? Ah, those were the days, guys, eh? Do you remember the pictures from Colorado, with all those Brokeback mountains in the background? It was sweet, wasn’t it ... almost touching. Come on guys, get your bromance back on. Arrange a conference on Trolls and Trolling. You don’t need to pretend anymore. You can come right out and say how you feel about each other. You should announce your *betrollal* to each other ... the first marriage of trolls! Set the fashion, guys! Liberate yourselves.

The Unqualified Anti-Meritocrats

“Opposites replace natural degrees and ranks. Hatred against the order of rank. Opposites suit a plebeian age because easier to comprehend. ... The inversion of the order of rank.” – Nietzsche

The Cypher Gang (SF, RS, DG and RM) have, between them, zero qualifications in mathematics, science, philosophy and theology. Yes, *zero qualifications*. Yet they believe their pontifications on ultimate reality should be taken with the utmost seriousness.

SF has a degree in English literature ... obviously the perfect subject for addressing fundamental ontology and epistemology (!). DG and RM have been nowhere near a university, and the same is surely true of RS.

These people claim to be “self-educated”, which is equivalent to Protestants reading the Bible and immediately concluding that they know more about Christianity than the Pope. Such are the people who troll our work. One of them (DG) is formally diagnosed as autistic, and at least two of the others must be on the autistic spectrum.

In a meritocratic world, these people would be laughed off the stage. Sadly, we don’t live in a meritocracy, so these ignorant people are permitted to strut around as if they know shit. Where are your books, guys, the masterpieces that set out your genius ideas? Where is there any evidence that you have any degree of intelligence at all? There’s plenty of evidence that you are vile, infantile trolls. So, is that it? Is that your “gift” to the world? Is that your legacy? Was trolling the point of your life?

You obviously support the Old World Order, Abrahamism and Karmism given that you spend all of your time trolling ontological mathematics and the principle of sufficient reason, and none at all trolling anything else.

Virtually 100% of the Facebook trolling of online Illuminism is performed by just two people: Shawcross and Gielis. That’s it. There’s no big army out there, just two sad, middle-aged men in their bedrooms thousands of miles apart from each other (one in Colorado in the USA, and the other in Brisbane in Australia ... another great unconsummated bromance).

Remember, it’s not easy being a troll. It’s a highly time-consuming activity (no one with a life can do it), and never has any financial or social benefits. It’s intensely anti-social. You can talk about it only with fellow trolls. Your sole “reward” is annoying other people.

You need to be highly motivated to waste your life on nonsense. You have to be absolutely weird, dysfunctional, and have a severe personality disorder. Quite simply, no normal person can be bothered. No normal person can qualify. Just as you need to be exceptional to be a genius, you need to be exceptional to decide to troll authors. It's an incredibly strange cause to which to devote your life ... trolling mathematics, mathematicians and philosophers!

Only those with a diagnosable mental illness, a limited intellect, and who are prone to ritualistic, obsessive behaviour, can do it. That's why so many trolls are autistic, and why so few women are trolls. DG and RS are classic trolls – totally dysfunctional human beings living in a fantasy world where they imagine themselves important people rather than a complete waste of space. These people have lost touch with reality, assuming they ever had any contact with it.

DG and RS will go on trolling forever. It's not as if they have anything else to do. This is literally how they get their “entertainment”! If you want to see a complete loser and failure in life ... just look at DG or RS.

One of their infantile tactics is to pretend to be speaking on behalf of Illuminism while they attack authentic Illuminists in a puerile attempt to sow discord and conflict. Of course, any message coming from us would be delivered via the Pythagorean Illuminati page.

These people really are stupid. Imagine how empty their lives are. All they do, day in and day out, is try to annoy people on Facebook. What a waste of a life. Of course, these people have no lives. That's why they're trolls.

The Self-Educated

When you tell the self-educated that they are not educated at all, they immediately present you with some quote from the internet endorsing self-education, or they refer to some self-educated genius. Sorry, self-educated geniuses are exceptional. The vast majority of people who were intellectually hopeless at school are intellectually hopeless after school too. What makes you think you are one of the remarkable exceptions? Where's the evidence?

Why?

How come some people are unaware that their acquaintances are dysfunctional trolls? ‘Elphie’ Coyle plainly isn't aware that DG is the troll “Cornelius Halpin”. What does that say about ‘Elphie’ Coyle's “insight”, or about the nature of his interaction with DG? They plainly can't be close.

What kind of “enlightened person” chooses to hang out with trolls who attack knowledge and reason?

In fact, every message posted by DG on ‘Elphie’ Coyle's Facebook page is manifestly that of a troll. Every time he posts, he's picking a fight, or slagging someone off, or slagging off science, math or philosophy. Remember that this is an autistic who left, or was kicked out of, school at 14. He doesn't know anything about anything. He is about the least meritorious person you could ever meet, which is why he's in a dead-end, part time job, with no friends or relationships, and plenty of time on his hands for trolling.

10,000 Hours

If you devote 10,000 hours to an activity, you typically become brilliant at it. 10,000 hours spent on a creative undertaking makes you a creative genius. Unfortunately, 10,000 hours of being a troll turns you into a fantastically vile human being ... a total psychopath and sadist, and an “expert” in destruction, negativity and bile. Just look at the Cypher Gang.

The Scoffers

All of the Cypher Gang subscribe to relativist, subjectivist ideologies, with which they cynically and maliciously scoff at anyone who is in the business of establishing the objective, absolute Truth of existence. These Cypherists literally hate the Truth and want to believe whatever suits themselves. As Flecken insanely says, “...there is no incorrect interpretation of reality, which means there can be no incorrect understanding ... There is no reason to settle on an interpretation of events that is unacceptable to you ... Certainty is an illusion that misleads the foolish...” This self-serving, relativist drivel is exactly what allows the Cypher Gang to live in their fantasy world where they interpret all of their conduct as right, wonderful, fully justified, moral, correct *etc.* They have totally cut themselves off from objectivity, the accepted standards of behaviour in society, and any respect for others. So it always is with anarchists, libertarians and Discordians.

These people hate, despise and reject the Truth, yet, incredibly, they often claim to be standing up for the Truth and fighting for the Truth. Of course, they can only ever mean their subjective “truth”. So, these people are attacking our work not because our work is not True, but because these people do not accept the existence of the Truth, and wish to destroy any Truth that does not accord with their relativist views (as set out by Flecken). In other words, they want to force *their* “truth” down everyone’s throat, while attacking the truth of everyone who disagrees with them. They are absolute believers in the Truth without the Truth. They have a fanatical devotion to their own truth and functionally act as if it is *the* Truth, and yet *the* Truth is exactly what they can’t stand!

These people, as we see, never attempt to intellectually justify their ludicrous beliefs. Trolling is their tool of choice. They make everything about personalities, about childish abuse and nonsense. They are the opposite of intellectuals, and get off on trolling intellectuals. Look at how we have been dragged into mentioning these nonentities in our book of ideas. What a disgrace.

But this is what the world is like. These are the problem people that must be overcome by any enlightened society. These are the enemies of the Truth, the people who want to invent any “truth” that suits them, any “truth” which justifies whatever they do, no matter how vile.

When you say, as Flecken does, “there is no incorrect interpretation of reality ... there is no reason to settle on an interpretation of events that is unacceptable to you...”, you have opened the door to total insanity, total immorality, total anarchy, total narcissism, and permanent trolling ... i.e., absolutely all of the behaviour manifested by the Cypher Gang.

We support absolute standards and Absolute Truth. These people use whatever “standards” suit them at any instant, and whatever “truths” they want to believe, to attack us.

Shawn Flecken pompously and absurdly calls himself the “voice of reason” (vox.ratio@yahoo.com). What person of reason goes around saying, “...there is no incorrect interpretation of reality ... Certainty is an illusion that misleads the foolish...”? That is the *opposite* of rationalism.

Shawn Flecken is one of the most deluded and irrational people on earth. It’s no wonder that he has attacked our hyperrationalism. Everything we stand for offends him and his subjectivist, relativist interpretations of reality that are never “incorrect” (according to his own self-serving solipsism and egotism). Tragically, the world is full of Fleckens who want to believe whatever suits their own self-propaganda.

All of these people are anti-meritocratic. They refuse to accept objective standards, and believe that their half-baked, self-serving interpretations of reality trump whatever anyone else says.

We have zero interest in these people and their anarcho-libertarian beliefs. If they go away and

take all of their drivel with them, we will never mention them again. Sadly, we can't expect any kind of rational conduct from people who revel in irrationalism, and see fit to spend their sad, anarchic and dysfunctional lives trolling rationalists.

Certain beliefs can make you interpret reality absolutely wrongly, to your extreme detriment. This is exactly what has happened with Flecken and his Cypher Gang. They are failing in life precisely because of the beliefs they have chosen. They are trolls because of their beliefs. They are anti-social because of their beliefs. They are egotistical and narcissistic because of their beliefs. They manifest the Dunning–Kruger effect because of their beliefs. (“The Dunning–Kruger effect is a cognitive bias in which relatively unskilled individuals suffer from illusory superiority, mistakenly assessing their ability to be much higher than it really is.” – Wikipedia ... none of the Cypher Gang have any qualifications worth mentioning.) And their beliefs stop them from ever being cured. They have chosen to alienate themselves from the Truth and to oppose the Truth. Everything they believe is false. And it's exactly because they live in a false, fantasy world that they hate us and troll us. So it goes.

You are fighting either for or against the Truth. People who reject the Truth are of course waging war on behalf of the Lie (or “their own truth”, as they call it).

Cornelius Halpin/David Gielis

“Cornelius Halpin” now and again likes to try his hand at making arguments to justify his attacks on our work. No one would have any problem if this was all that Halpin did. But, of course, what really turns on Halpin (David Gielis) is the sadistic pleasure he gets from trolling – from being infantile, from setting up fake sabotage pages on Facebook to cause maximum aggravation and disruption to others, and thus he shows how absurd all of his irrationalist, subjectivist, relativist arguments are. He himself is the proof of how moronic his arguments are. His beliefs have made him into a cretin, a troll. If you hold the sort of Discordian beliefs that Gielis does, you turn yourself into discord. You become nothing but a troublemaker, always seeking out conflict. Never once do you seek accord and cooperation.

Gielis is incapable of being a constructive human being. The only thing that interests him is destruction. Halpin/Gielis is an autistic – a loner, a person trapped inside himself (the word “autism” comes from *autos*, meaning “self”) – with no self-understanding and no self-awareness.

A person attracted to discord, strife, antagonism, sadism, and psychopathy is congenitally incapable of being rational.

Reason and logic are used to bring everything into a single, eternal, necessary, immutable, infallible system of Truth ... a perfect, integrated, holographic whole. But a Discordian wants to smash things up, to cause rupture, damage, disintegration, to bring chaos and destruction. In other words, to declare yourself a Discordian is automatically to confess that you are a vile, divisive human being, mired in conflict and hate. You have no interest at all in a single Truth for the whole of the universe. In fact, that's your worst nightmare. That's the ultimate whole, the ultimate integration and unity, which you despise.

Trolls like Halpin/Gielis talk about everyone having their “own truth” and own “grid” because

that's what corresponds to the maximum disunity and confusion, the situation where no one can agree on anything ... the ideal scenario, the dream, of those who lust for conflict ... the perfect scenario for crazy anarcho-libertarians and psychopaths.

The entirety of Gielis's "philosophy" reduces to this: "I can't tell you what reality is. Nobody can. And anyone who claims is lying, delusional, or both. It's a hard pill to swallow, but *subjects* can't have *objective* reality. All you can do is experience and reason about it and hope to get some use out of your thinking. But that use should never be conflated with 'Truth' in the metaphysical sense. Scientists make that mistake, and Hockney makes the same mistake."

This is the infantile claim – which Gielis takes from Discordianism – that informs every single opinion Gielis has.

Gielis refers to the word "subject" without providing any definition of what a subject is, and exactly how it differs from an "object". So, not only can he not define "subject" or "object", he can't specify any ontology or epistemology for them, *i.e.* he can't say what a subject is, what an object is, how subjects and subjects can interact, how subjects and objects can interact, how objects and objects can interact, and how they fit in, or not, to any system of knowledge.

Gielis can't explain how a subject thinks, how it "reasons". He can't explain what reason is. He has no idea what a thought is and what thinking is. He uses the word "reality", yet, once again, he cannot define it in any way, cannot assign it any ontological or epistemological context, cannot give it any meaning. So, what he's really saying is, "I am using a word I do not understand and to which I can assign no meaning to slag off other people who can define this word and give it an exact meaning." He is using his *own* ignorance to claim that everyone else must be as ignorant as he is. The fact that Cornelius Halpin/David Gielis – an autistic high school dropout – cannot define objective reality has no bearing on objective reality whatsoever. Objective reality doesn't care at all what David Gielis thinks about anything. Gielis's beliefs do not intersect with the truth of reality at any point. The fact that Gielis has no conception of what reality is is irrelevant to everyone else. He is a subjectivist and relativist, so he can, by definition, only speak for himself and not anyone else. He uses his own relativism and subjectivism to rubbish absolutism and objectivism, yet, by his own "logic", any position with which he disagrees is at the very worst no less valid than his own opinion, so he's in no position to scoff.

Gielis says, "I can't tell you what reality is." That equally means that he can't tell you what reality *isn't*. He has ruled himself out of the reality game, hence his views are irrelevant.

He says, "And anyone who claims is lying, delusional, or both." But he himself has admitted that he has no idea what reality is, so how can he have any basis for claiming that anyone with different views from him is lying or deluded? He has no standard for "truth", so how can he refer to anything at all as a lie? To talk of lies is to presuppose the existence of Truth, but Truth is exactly what Gielis denies. You can't call anyone a liar if you go around, as Gielis does, claiming that everyone has their own truth! He is using his personal denial of Truth to call other people liars in some sort of objective sense, yet there is nothing objective in Gielis's system. He is only ever using subjectivism and relativism and that means, given his own logic, that anyone else's views can never be any falser or more deluded than his own since there is no conceivable objective standard by which to judge rival views. What Gielis does is to make his own statement – "I can't tell you what reality is" – into a universal Truth (even though that's exactly what it can't be since Gielis denies absolute Truth, or any

means to establish absolute Truth), and then uses this fallacy to attack anyone who disagrees with him, and to call them liars and deluded. In a system such as Gielis's – where you say that everyone has their own truth – you can *never* claim that anyone is lying or deluded. They are merely stating their relative, subjective truth, just as you are.

Gielis's logic makes no sense at all. It's utterly fallacious and absurd. What he is actually trying to say is: "The absolute Truth is that there is no absolute Truth, hence anyone who refers to the absolute Truth is a liar or deluded." But, in a system of pure relativism and subjectivism, there is never any means to establish any absolute Truth, especially the entirely negative "absolute Truth" that there is no absolute Truth. What Gielis ought to say is, "Given my subjective beliefs, there is in my opinion no absolute Truth, but, equally, I can't say that there isn't." However, he then goes on to conclude, "But I am going to use my subjective, relative belief as an absolute standard by which to judge everyone else and call them liars or deluded." This is a total meltdown in logic – and self-evidently patently false – yet this is the exact fallacy by which Gielis conducts his trolling. He denies absolute standards, then uses his own denial as an absolute standard! This is the kind of cretin with whom we have to contend. He's so wrong he has no idea how wrong he is. He's so stupid he has no idea how stupid he is.

Gielis says, "It's a hard pill to swallow, but *subjects* can't have *objective* reality." That's a subjective opinion. You can't make any sense of such a statement unless "subjects" and "objective reality" are defined, but subjectivist relativists such as Gielis can't define anything. They reject ontology and epistemology. They reject reason and logic, so they have no means to assert anything at all. Gielis ought to say of himself that he is a subject who can't have objective reality ... because he's not clever enough. The limitation is with him, not with anyone else, but he keeps trying to impose his autism on the rest of the world. All he is ever doing is stating his pointless personal opinions, his religious faith in subjectivism and relativism.

Gielis says, "All you can do is experience and reason about it and hope to get some use out of your thinking." He can't define "reason", and he can't show how it differs from "experience", though it clearly must differ given that he's calling it a different thing. Why doesn't it occur to him that there might be two "realities" available to him ... one that is amenable to reason (rationalism), and one that is amenable to experience (empiricism). The latter is trapped in subjectivity, but the other isn't and can offer objectivity. What Gielis does is always subordinate rationalism to empiricism, although he has no reason for doing so. Exactly the same problem happens in science. Science would be useless without mathematical rationalism, yet science claims to be all about empiricism. Science uses mathematics, and can't do without mathematics, yet it can't explain what mathematics is and why it's essential to science. It creates a whole vision of "reality" on the basis of something it can't define or explain, hence is false. Similarly, Gielis uses reason even though he rejects reason and relies on his subjective experiences. How can you use reason if you don't know what it is, and are willing to abandon it whenever it suits you? How can you draw any valid conclusions using this thing that you can't define or explain? All empiricist "reasoning" is false on exactly this basis. You can't use reason with regard to a system of non-reason ... of subjective, relativist experiences!

Gielis says, "But that use should never be conflated with 'Truth' in the metaphysical sense." As ever, Gielis can't define the "Truth", so he can't say anything at all about whether it exists or not. He can't define "metaphysics". He can't define non-metaphysics, he can't define truth with a small-t. He literally can't define anything he is talking about it, so he's talking irrational nonsense from beginning to end. He's just stringing words together, almost randomly.

Gielis says, "Scientists make that mistake, and Hockney makes the same mistake." Of course, it's

Gielis, the “self-educated” autistic high school dropout in a dead-end job and with no life, who is making all of the mistakes. Why would anyone on earth take this unqualified halfwit seriously? All he ever does is reheat the nostrums of the Discordian Bible ... a work of absurdist fiction by pranksters! Gielis’s problem is that he listens to a fool – *himself* – rather than anyone intelligent. Science certainly has its flaws, but it has worked wonders for the world. And, er, what have you ever done for the world, David?!

Gielis cannot define and explain any of the words he uses. He doesn’t understand any of them. To put it another way, Gielis uses words that have no meaning, no definition, no relation to ontology, epistemology, metaphysics and mathematics, to attack positions based on meaning, definition, ontology, epistemology, metaphysics and mathematics. This is equivalent to a Muslim rubbishing anything that isn’t mentioned in the Koran, exactly because it isn’t mentioned in the Koran.

Gielis is defining “reality” according to his own belief system, and automatically rejecting everything else, while having no reasons for doing so, other than his own total ignorance and faith.

Gielis is using manmade words – the meaning of which he is entirely ignorant – to attack non-manmade mathematics, another subject of which he is entirely ignorant.

How do you deal with a problem like Gielis: an arrogant, ignorant autistic who has no concept of how stupid he is? Gielis uses words that have no meaning at all (in his Discordian system) to ridicule positions based on exactly defined and meaningful mathematics.

You can’t argue with anyone like that. They are lost in their own fantasy world. As Wittgenstein said, “Philosophy is a battle against the bewitchment of our intelligence by means of our language.” Gielis has been totally bewitched by manmade language and has no concept of non-manmade numbers and what they signify for reality, and for the critical ontological and epistemological definition of “subject” and “object”.

Wittgenstein said, “Language is a labyrinth of paths. You approach from one side and know your way about; you approach the same place from another side and no longer know your way about.” There is no such problem with mathematics. Every path in math leads inexorably and analytically to every other path.

Wittgenstein said, “The limits of my language means the limits of my world.” So it is with Gielis. He is trapped by words he doesn’t understand, and to which he can assign no ontological and epistemological definition. His world is completely defined by the limits of the language he has chosen (and he has no clue about languages he has *not* chosen, which would open up entirely different worlds). He uses his own ignorance to attack every position of which he has no understanding.

Gielis has plainly never read any of our work, or, if he did, he didn’t understand a single word of it. Since he’s a high school dropout and an autistic, with no knowledge of mathematics, science and philosophy, why should we be surprised?

Rather than face up to his ignorance, Gielis tries to put everyone down using his meaningless Discordians nostrums. He loves doing it. Trolling is Gielis’s favourite activity. He literally has no conception of the truth of himself – that he is a sadistic moron who understands nothing about reality, and all of whose beliefs are known to be irrational, false and absurd. Everything Gielis believes and thinks is demonstrably fallacious.

Gielis – a complete failure at school – obviously developed a pathological hatred of clever people. So, he ritualistically started reading obsessively and autistically in order to develop weapons with which to attack the kind of people who did well at school, and he’s been attacking intellectuals ever since as he tries to shore up his vast ego. Sorry, David, you were a disruptive cretin at school, and you’re *still* a disruptive cretin. You haven’t learned a single thing from life. You’re as much of a

failure and loser as you were at 14, and nothing is ever going to change. You're so stupid that you believe that trolling is the way to improve your life. How dumb is that?! You are literally wasting your life trying to get revenge for failing at school. What a sad and pathetic person, a person with no life, and no idea how to get one.

Just as science's falsification principle cannot be falsified, and science's verification principle cannot be verified, the "grid" of Discordianism is just another grid, no more valid than any other grid, hence cannot be used in any way to establish the truth or falsehood of anything at all. Gielis makes Discordian statements that are utterly devoid of meaning, yet completely fails to grasp this. He hasn't comprehended the Discordian joke. He's far too stupid!

A monad – a soul singularity – is both a subject *and* an object. It is on the one hand an entirely rational mathematical object, made of a complete and consistent set of sinusoidal waves (photons). And it is on the other hand an experiencing subject that internally encounters sinusoidal waves as empirical, phenomenal Content rather than rational, noumenal Form.

Any monadic mind can work out what rational reality is mathematically (not using any manmade languages), but no monadic mind can experience what any other monadic mind is experiencing. Each of us is a unique subject from our own perspective, but just another object from someone else's perspective. That's the secret of "qualia".

Gielis, as a Discordian, has no interest in metaphysics, reason, logic and mathematics. He has no interest in an answer to existence, and he has convinced himself that his own Discordian beliefs are correct, hence that anyone who disagrees with him is "deluded" or "lying" (what can the word "lie" even mean in a system where everyone has their own truth?!). Of course, the only deluded person is Gielis himself. He rejects metaphysics, reason, logic and mathematics because he doesn't understand any of them, not because he has refuted any of them. Without knowing what any of them are, without having any understanding of them, he rejects them out of hand as "grids" – because this is what his Discordian Bible has ordered him to do, and he's a true believer in Discordian absurdism. You might as well be arguing with someone who believes that the Koran is true

The irony is that Gielis operates as if the Discordian Bible is definitely true, when, in fact, it is nothing but a grid that is destroyed by its own logic, *i.e.* how can anything be true that rejects the Truth?

You cannot use any "reasoning" process to disprove the existence of the eternal truths of reason (*i.e.* mathematics), which define eternal, necessary existence. That's a contradiction in terms.

Reality is either rational or irrational. It can't be a bit rational and a bit irrational. If reality is rational, it must have a rational answer, defined by the principle of sufficient reason. If reality is irrational then believe whatever you like because every irrational answer is a good or bad as any other (which is all that Discordianism is actually saying). However, an irrational universe would be incomplete and inconsistent, hence would be instantly destroyed by its own fatal internal contradictions, its own irrationality ... and exactly the same is true of Gielis's retarded, irrationalist

“philosophy”.

There is only one subtlety about reality and that is the fact that it reflects a dual-aspect ontology. Every rational mathematical Form is accompanied by an experience (which is why we have empiricism as well as rationalism). The Form is the rational aspect, with which we can provide the answer to existence. The Content is how we experience reality, and also what hides the Form from us, thus leading to the anti-rationalist ideology of empiricism. Reality, in all of its operations, unfolds strictly according to rational Form, causation and the principle of sufficient reason. However, all of this is experienced by subjects as perceptions, feelings, intuitions, desires, *i.e.* as subjective Content rather than objective Form.

Empiricist subjectivists such as Gielis always look at reality from the irrational perspective of empirical Content (the flip side of the rational Form that explains reality). Rationalist objectivists, on the other hand, always look at reality from the rational perspective of logical, objective Form. Only rationalism has an answer. Unadulterated empiricism can *never* have an answer, as Hume showed definitively.

Gielis and his ilk believe that their irrational empiricism is relevant to rationalism. It has no connection at all. It's literally a category error to apply empiricist arguments regarding subjective Content to rationalist arguments concerning objective Form.

Gielis has exactly the same views as Flecken, which is why they are so supportive of each other.

Gielis, an autistic high school reject with no qualifications, slags off science, mathematics and philosophy, subjects of which he is wholly ignorant. Could there be anyone less qualified to pass comment on reality than Gielis (no qualifications), Maheshvar (few or no qualifications), Shawcross (few or no qualifications), and Flecken (a degree in English literature!). These arrogant nonentities, the supreme anti-meritocrats, believe themselves smarter than Leibniz. How can you possibly have a rational dialogue with such deluded narcissists? They have no humility at all when it comes to knowledge. Like Protestants who think they know it all because they read the Bible, these people think they know it all because they read the absurdist Discordian Bible, or Osho. What a joke.

These are the clowns and halfwits who are trolling ontological mathematics, a subject that they literally understand not one jot. All they “know” is that it doesn't fit with their subjectivist empiricism, hence “deserves” to be trashed by people with no qualifications. What's the world coming to? Are we going to be lectured to by autistics who failed at school who claim to know more about “reality” than Leibniz, and all the geniuses of science, mathematics and philosophy?! Apparently, everyone got it wrong, and the fictional Discordian Bible is the greatest book ever, much more important than any book on science, mathematics or philosophy. Who knew?! Remember, it was the Discordian Bible that landed men on the moon, gave us computers, and which will cure cancer. *Not!*

Yet again, religious nutcases – this time the Discordians – rubbish reason, logic, knowledge and understanding. They tell everyone that whatever they believe is true, that “there is no incorrect interpretation of reality ... there is no reason to settle on an interpretation of events that is unacceptable to you.” This is the sort of gibberish that the Cypher Gang want to inflict on the world. They are retards. We'd be living in caves if anyone took these halfwits seriously. They are the force of anti-evolution, the Army of the Lie.

It's the sheer arrogance, narcissism and self-delusion of these nobodies that drives their trolling of our work. These are exactly the kind of people that will be swept away in a meritocracy. We will never again have to listen to the ravings of the talentless.

In Leibniz's time, Gielis would have been the village idiot, or the boy sat in the corner of the

school wearing a dunce's hat, being laughed at by all the other schoolkids. Now, such a person can call himself a "Discordian", blow his own trumpet, and troll intellectuals. The natural order has been inverted. The stupid are in charge. This really is an Idiocracy.

It's astounding to be trolled by people who have no idea what we are talking about, yet feel qualified to rubbish everything we say. Gielis is a person without any qualifications at all, suffering from a diagnosed mental disorder. Isn't it strange that he doesn't think his mental deficiencies pose any difficulties in terms of his reasoning and logic? Every nutcase in a mental asylum believes himself a genius!

Gielis has autism. How can someone with autism say anything on behalf of normal people without autism? Gielis's subjective experiences are entirely different from those of healthy human beings. Why would anyone listen to this abnormal person's opinions about "reality"? Would we let a chimpanzee tell us about the human condition?

Autistics can't fall in love, so we can be certain that Gielis has never had a loving relationship, and we can be equally certain that his sex life is nil. This bitter, frustrated, weird, autistic troll thinks he is in a position to lecture healthy neurotypicals about "reality". Mate, no one normal has a reality like yours ... thank God! You're a toxic circus show, completely and permanently cut off from normal human experiences. The last person qualified to discuss subjective human experience is you! You are equally unqualified to understand how rational humans can leave behind empiricism and reach the eternal, Platonic domain of pure reason. You have absolutely no intuition ... another of your numerous defects that makes it impossible for you to understand reality.

Ontological Mathematics

Cornelius Halpin: "And therein lies the crux of our disagreement: I see mathematics as a subjective enterprise, invented by humans, and no more or less objective than experience. You, subjectively, see it differently."

So, you have to ask yourself why someone who rejects the ontology of mathematics would hang around a movement concerned with ontological mathematics ... there can be no reason except to troll it (for "fun", as Halpin puts it).

So, Halpin stakes everything on mathematics being "manmade". If it's not, everything he believes about reality is false. Now, Halpin is a high school dropout, so he has no qualifications at all regarding mathematics, science, metaphysics, or anything else. We are supposed to accept whatever statement a proven ignoramus makes.

Halpin does not establish in any way that mathematics is manmade. That's just his subjective opinion. Imagine if philosophy had been conducted along the lines of everyone saying, "It's my subjective opinion that you're wrong." Philosophy wouldn't have got very far, would it?

You have to present a case, an argument. You need to be able to compare and contrast things that

are contingent and temporal versus things that are eternal and necessary, analytic *a priori* judgments versus synthetic *a posteriori* judgments, empiricism versus rationalism, tautology, verification, falsification, correspondence theory of truth, coherence theory of truth, semantic theory of truth, pragmatic theory of truth, ontology, epistemology, numbers versus words, and so on. You can't just open your mouth and let hot air come out. Of course, all that Halpin "knows" about philosophy is what he half-understood from Discordianism. That's it ... the sum and substance of his "knowledge".

Leibniz said, "If there were no eternal substance, there would be no eternal truths..." So, are there things that are eternally true? Well, $1 + 1 = 2$ is eternally true. The circumference of a circle ($2\pi r$) is eternally true. In fact, absolutely everything in mathematics is eternally true. And since eternal truths must indeed inhere in an eternal substance (since you can't have free-floating abstract Truths without an ontology), you necessarily arrive at the subject of ontological mathematics.

Halpin argues like this ... "Humans invent languages. Mathematics is a language. Therefore humans invented mathematics." This is the absurd "logic" that such people deploy. How would Halpin, using his empiricism, subjectivism and relativism, establish that mathematics is manmade rather than eternal (natural)? What objective, rational, logical criteria would he apply? He doesn't have any. Everything reduces to his badly educated, badly informed opinion, and nothing else. You might as well listen to a Christian telling you about his religious faith. Halpin has no arguments, just his subjective beliefs.

Halpin says things such as, "Numbers are manmade; we can change the number bases at any time". This observation has absolutely *nothing* to do with numbers being manmade. It's just a person who doesn't understand numbers – a mathematical illiterate with no qualifications in mathematics – trying to confuse other people who don't understand numbers and have no qualifications in mathematics. The number bases, and how you convert from one to another, are yet another eternal, necessary aspect of mathematics. There is nothing arbitrary about number bases and how you go from one to another. It's just another example of the perfection and power of numbers. Everything is precisely specified. You can't introduce any new numbers. You can't change numbers. You can't change the meaning of a number. In English, words can come and go, meanings can mutate, grammar and syntax can change, and so on. Absolutely none of that is true of mathematics. Why? Because math is eternal, necessary and natural, while English is temporal, contingent and manmade. Math belongs to an entirely different and unique category of language. It has no connection at all with manmade language. It's based on numbers not words. Humans invent words. They do not invent numbers. Every number is exactly what it needs to be to be part of a complete and consistent, eternal and necessary system. Nothing is arbitrary about numbers. Everything is arbitrary about words. No human could ever invent π , e , or, indeed, any other number.

The whole issue of course is what a number is ontologically (not in terms of the technical translation process of moving from one number base to another). The answer is that numbers are waves, and waves are what *energy* actually is, *i.e.* numbers are energy, expressed as sinusoidal waves. A specific ontological number is the specific frequency of a specific ontological wave. A number isn't an abstraction. It's energy – the basis of existence. Numbers (energy) are the fibre and fabric of existence. M-theory talks about vibrating strings ... this is more or less exactly the same idea. All intelligent people are converging on this answer, but not the retarded Abrahamists and followers of Eastern religion. They are still praying and meditating, listening to prophets and gurus, and reading holy texts, sacred scriptures, and books about "ancient wisdom" (whatever that is). Abrahamists at least believe in objective reality and absolute Truth ("God"). Followers of Eastern religion believe in subjective reality (Maya) and relative truth (believe whatever you like and call it

Truth ... you can never be wrong, and you must troll anyone who says you're wrong!)

Abrahamists, philosophically, are much more plausible than followers of Eastern religion. Roman Catholic Scholasticism is brilliant for understanding the profoundest issues of ontology and epistemology. Buddhism can't help you at all.

The most amazing thing about reality is that minds are entities that can combine their constituent sinusoids in any combination they like (in accordance with ontological Fourier mathematics). Each unique combination corresponds to a unique thought, perception, feeling, intuition, or whatever.

The difference between a clever and a stupid person is that a clever person carries out ontological Fourier mathematics that corresponds to reality (Logos), while a stupid person carries out ontological Fourier mathematics according to unreality (Mythos), and so has a whole set of thoughts revolving around made-up nonsense, around relativism, subjectivism, and empiricism.

We can't explain reality to stupid people, only to clever people. Stupid people are, at a fundamental level, producers of very inefficient combinations of sinusoids (i.e. thoughts) They don't think clearly, logically and rationally.

If you are an intelligent, it means that your ability to combine sinusoids in ways that reflect the operations of the universe is much higher than those who are stupid, who combine sinusoids in ways that merely reflect their Mythos beliefs. You *are* your thoughts, and your thoughts are mathematical waves = energy = numbers.

We are all self-solving, self-optimising mathematical entities, and some of us are much closer to our individual answer than others. Only Logos people (rationalists) are approaching the answer. All Mythos people are as far away as they can possibly be. Gielis and Flecken actually go around saying that there is no answer, or the answer can't be accessed, or people can construct whatever they answer they like that makes them feel good. You cannot get people further from the Truth than these. Their whole schema for "reality" is designed to scoff at reality and Truth ... the ultimate self-defeating philosophy. So, why should we be remotely surprised that such people end up attacking and trolling the Truth? That's their destiny. They are the forces of anti-evolution, of stupidity of the antithesis, of the Lie. They are the Agents of the Matrix. And there's not one thing you can do to make them see the light. Such is life.

No statement in English is an eternal truth. Nothing manmade is eternal and necessary. Halpin and his subjectivist, relativist ilk have to explain how humans – a temporal species – can invent eternal ontological Truths, Truths that inhere in entities that *must* have existed eternally in order to carry eternal Truths. Such things are revealed to reason alone. None of it is or can be revealed to human experience. How can a human experience anything at all that existed prior to humanity? So how can we have any "knowledge" of anything prior to humanity? Are we to go back to the Sophists with their claim that man is the measure of all things? Gielis is nothing but a Sophist who despises philosophy. He's saying nothing new. It's all been heard a million times before, and refuted a million times before.

If you restrict "knowledge" to what can be experienced, you wipe out meaningful knowledge, as Hume's skeptical empiricism demonstrated centuries ago. Any number of philosophers have challenged Hume's position, most famously Kant, and any number have challenged Kant's position, most famously Hegel. But Halpin just wants to go right back to the claim that we can have no substantive knowledge. What's the point of this position? It's intellectually bankrupt and sterile. Besides, if you go down the rationalist rather than empiricist track (form rather than content), all empiricist arguments are irrelevant. Human experience is irrelevant. Humans are irrelevant. On what basis can Halpin deny rationalism, other than, once again, via his personal beliefs and opinions,

which have no rational basis?

The only question is this ... do humans have an “organ for truth”, as Nietzsche put it? Plainly, human experience is no organ for truth. Humans can barely tell the difference between dreams and “reality”. All human experiences are mired in delusion, opinion, belief, interpretation, manmade language, and so on. As Nietzsche said, “There are no facts, only interpretations.” So, again, we’re back to radical skepticism.

However, to break out of this we need only one thing ... reason. We have reason, and reason is eternal since it reflects the eternal truths of reason – defined by the principle of sufficient reason – which are ontologically expressed as mathematics, *i.e.* mathematics is nothing but ontological reason, how reason actually exists, what reason actually is (“reason” is nothing at all to do with what Halpin considers “reason”, which are just irrational arguments to support his empiricism, subjectivism and relativism, expressed through fallacies, non sequiturs, unproven assumptions, and so forth).

So, we have one and one only organ of truth – reason – which leads us to eternity and necessity, which are the basis of existence (assuming you don’t believe that existence jumps out of nonexistence for no reason, via no mechanism, for no purpose, as science absurdly claims). The first law of existence is that existence can be neither created nor destroyed. Existence is eternal and necessary. Existence is complete and consistent. None of this has anything at all to do with human experience and human beliefs and opinions. It’s purely about reason and logic.

Empiricists just don’t get reason and logic, so it’s pointless to have a rational debate with them. It’s an impossibility. You would get as much sense from them as from a religious believer (who also rejects reason and logic).

Gielis says, “I see mathematics as a subjective enterprise, invented by humans...” Well, that’s his belief. Where is his evidence, his proof, his logical case? Are we to be convinced by nothing more than the opinion of an autistic high school failure with no qualifications?

Gielis says, “[Mathematics is] no more or less objective than experience.” On the contrary, everything about experience is necessarily subjective, while nothing at all about mathematics is subjective. No one on earth can have another person’s experience – that’s the essence of subjectivity. No one on earth can disagree that $1 + 1 = 2$. That the essence of objectivity. There is no commonality at all between mathematics (rationalism), and subjective experience (empiricism). Everything that is *not* mathematics is interpretive: “There are no facts, only interpretations. [Nietzsche]” Nothing in mathematics is interpretive: everything flows eternally, necessarily and analytically from everything else. You cannot get anything further removed from subjective human experience.

Gielis says, “You, subjectively, see [mathematics] differently.” No, you are the one who sees mathematics subjectively, according to your own subjective relativism and empiricism, your own system of faith. We, rightly, see mathematics objectively.

Any human can invent a word. Any human can change a word, or change its meaning. Therefore, all words are temporal, contingent, mutating, evolving, infected with human subjectivity. No human can invent a number. No human can change a number. Numbers don’t mutate and evolve, and remain the same regardless of human beliefs, opinions and subjective experiences.

In the end, we are trolled by David Gielis because he is clueless about numbers and can’t stand the Pythagorean wisdom: “All things are numbers; numbers rule all.” It’s actually Pythagoras that Gielis is retrospectively trolling. What an imbecile.

Gielis has no arguments, no case. All he has are arrogant, narcissistic beliefs and opinions, backed up by nothing at all!

Yet, leaving aside all of this, the simple question remains – why does Cornelius Halpin troll? And the answer is that he’s an autistic psychopath, entirely lacking empathy. He’s sick, and all of his thought processes are sick. His logic is sick. He believes whatever he needs to believe in order to be a troll ... because trolling is the only thing he loves. It’s the one power he can exercise in his weird, pathetic and dysfunctional life ... the power to get attention by annoying and insulting people. He can’t make anyone notice him in any other way. He literally has nothing interesting to say. He has no intellectual position to espouse. He just regurgitates old Discordian nostrums. He has nothing new to contribute. He has no charm. He has no creativity. He has no talent ... except the talent to aggravate others. Sadly, this is the “talent” in which he takes pride ... because he’s a psychopath and loves sadism.

Halpin already has an appalling life, and it’s just going to get worse. Many other people will have their lives made miserable by this person.

Some people are a gift to the world. Some are a curse. It would be better if the latter didn’t exist at all. No one needs them. They offer nothing. They are pure negativity. They are a waste of space. There is no greater problem for humanity than the problem of the psychopath.

Halpin has no justification to troll. He does it because he loves it. Because he needs it. He’s addicted to it.

We were the unlucky ones who caught his attention. In the future, it will be somebody else. The world will always be ruined by Halpin. He regards it all as “fun”. That’s what all sociopaths say.

You cannot reason with such a person. You cannot negotiate with them. You are talking to pure Id ... a being without a Superego, without any moral code or social sense, a wholly anomic individual. He has nothing in his life, and wants to wreck others’ lives to make their lives as barren and pointless as his. That’s his “fun”, his “lulz”.

In the future, all such people will be screened out.

The Life Plan of a Troll

What plans does a troll like Cornelius Halpin (David Gielis) have for the rest of his life? He has no friends, and no relationships. He’s in a terrible, part-time, low-paid job and has zero career prospects. No one likes him. His only “talent” is for autistically annoying normal human beings. You would imagine that someone like this would try to construct a new plan to change his life circumstances. But that’s never going to happen. This person’s identity revolves around trolling. He will be trolling for the rest of his life. As an old man, he will still be trolling, trying to ruin people’s lives. Seriously, what is the point of people like this? They have nothing positive to contribute to our world. They are entirely a negative force.

What should healthy, positive society do about these inveterate anomics, these utterly maladjusted and maladapted people? Imagine how much better life would be for everyone else if the psychos simply didn’t exist anymore. We could actually constructively get on with building a better world for all decent people.

Facebook

Don’t forget to report Vox Rationis, Cornelius Halpin and Educated Peasant to Facebook as trolls.

These people have nothing constructive to offer. They shouldn't be on Facebook, or on any social networking medium. They are entirely anti-social.

No Knowledge

David Gielis's views are intellectually sterile. They lead to no new knowledge. They are as pointless as his life, a total dead-end (exactly like his life). People with dead-end lives are attracted to dead-end ideologies, reflecting and justifying their own failure. Most people are what they believe and most people believe in nonsense, hence are wholly irrational and illogical – exactly as we see with Gielis.

The same is true of Eastern religion. How many followers of Eastern religion win Nobel Prizes? Where are the mathematical, scientific and philosophical breakthroughs coming from countries that endorse Eastern religion? Seriously, what is the point of meditation in the advancement of knowledge? Why do people waste their time trying to enter an empirical state of undefined consciousness rather than trying to acquire knowledge and make their lives better and more productive? Only total failures and losers are attracted to Eastern religion. They're far too stupid for mathematics, science and philosophy.

And even scientists have huge problems. They are far too empiricist-minded to see that rationalist mathematics is what provides science with all its success. Math is the end of the line as far as knowledge goes. There's nothing beyond it. It's the eternal, necessary Truth.

Change Your Life

David Gielis, your life is a total failure because of your negative, destructive, irrational beliefs. Why don't you abandon Discordianism and embrace the light of reason? – ontological mathematics. Start promoting ontological mathematics as assiduously as you have trolled it. Join the rational, logical people and have a positive, constructive life of knowledge and Truth. Abandon your fears and cynicism. Leave behind your failure. Stop being a loser. Let the light guide you. Light is nothing but mathematics! You have forsaken the Truth, but it will never forsake you. It's always right there, ready to be accessed at any time. It has been there forever.

Aren't you sick of being wrong? You troll us because you know we are right, but it hurts you that we are right because that means you have been *wrong* your entire life long. Rather than go on rejecting the Truth and shoring up your ego, why don't you simply embrace the Truth? Change your habits. Have a new life.

You troll us because you have to. If we are right, you are wrong. You cannot accept being wrong, so you have to scream that we are the ones who are wrong. You have to do everything in your power to remove us as a threat to your belief system, but the very fact that you are doing this proves that nothing threatens you more than ontological mathematics, the opposite of everything you believe.

You can't beat mathematics, so why not join it? Get on the side of the people who are right, for a change. Stop being wrong. You know you are wrong. You wouldn't bother trolling us if you believed we were wrong. You are trolling us because you know we are right and you can't bear it. Well, why don't you try bearing it? What's so hard about siding with the eternal, infallible, immutable necessary Truth? It's perverse to put up your irrational, pointless beliefs that have made your life so negative and dysfunctional against the adamantine fortress of mathematics. Long after your pointless beliefs have gone, mathematics will still be there ... exactly the same as ever, never changing.

Your beliefs and opinions are always mutating. That never happens to mathematics. A mathematical truth is true forever. That applies to nothing else. It's time for you to get a new life, David. Support the Truth rather than oppose it. You are in such a dark psychological prison. Let the Truth set you free!

Put Up Or Shut Up

In this book, we have refuted the absurd, irrational arguments that are typically deployed against us by the trolls and their dysfunctional codependents. We challenge them to accept the Truth, or to write a book where they attempt to rationally disprove ontological mathematics (rather than relying on their personal beliefs and opinions that nobody cares about, and which were ridiculed thousands of years ago by Plato). These people wouldn't have a clue. Inventing fake crap on Facebook is the extent of their "talent". They are moronic apes attacking intellectuals that they can't comprehend. One of their leaders is a mentally disordered autistic.

Liars

We are amazed at how fond of lies followers of Eastern religion are, and how egotistic. Folks, you are supposed to be detaching yourself from your ego and seeing that both your ego and the world are illusory. Don't you know anything about your own beliefs? Stupid question, obviously ... you people are demonstrably ignorant about everything. That's why you are trolling rationalism and the Truth.

Many of the trolls blatantly lie. They will say anything to preserve their irrational belief system. They have no honour, no integrity, no concept of standards of behaviour, yet these people claim to be

“spiritual” and “on the path to enlightenment.”

You are about as enlightened as a cockroach, and about as intelligent. You are mired in emotionalism and Mythos. You are deploying every Freudian ego defence mechanism going. The Truth is destroying you!

Everything you believe is false, and you know it. That’s exactly why you are lying about us and trolling us. You have to defuse the threat we pose in order to go on living your utterly deluded lives where you believe yourselves such wonderful human beings. The truth is that you are despicable monsters, doing anything to save your ego, and opposing the Truth with everything you have.

You are the problem. You are what is holding humanity back. You are the army of the Lie, of the Endarkened. You are preventing the evolution of humanity. Humanity is striving to overcome *You*! Humanity will never be free until it’s free of *You*.

That, of course, is something you will never accept, and so you embrace the Lie even more closely than ever. You are the Mythos masses who believe any old junk you feed yourselves to make you think you are special. Where is any objective evidence that you are special? The only “special” thing about you is that you are so vile and pathetic that you campaign against books and intellectuals. Seriously, is that the outcome of following the Buddha, Osho and Hinduism? What a sad and pathetic bunch of losers.

You have no self-awareness at all. You have no relationship at all to the Truth, only to your self-serving stories and emotions.

You all came to us. We didn’t go to you. Why would we? What have you ever done? Where are your accomplishments?

You came to us because you were searching for the Truth ... because you knew deep down that what you currently believe is false. We gave you the Truth, and you hated it, because it did not serve your delusions.

You are wholly alienated from the Truth. That’s why you keep telling lies about us. You will only believe whatever you want to believe. But your beliefs have nothing to do with the Truth.

You are deeply tormented and tortured human beings. If you were remotely spiritual, the last thing you would be doing is lying about us and trolling us.

Go and stand in front of a mirror. Stand there for one full hour and ask yourself – ask your *deepest* self – whether you are supporting or opposing the Truth. If you have even one particle of honesty, you will realise that you are enemy of the Truth, not its friend, and it’s about time you changed. And never forget that all of the laws that allow you to see your reflection in the mirror are the laws of mathematics ... the Truth of reality. Stop opposing the Truth. Stop being the Enemy.

Face the Facts

You would never have bothered trolling us if you thought our work wasn’t the biggest possible threat to your core identity. You don’t spend any time at all trolling Abrahamists, do you? The reason is that their work doesn’t worry you in the slightest.

The fact is that you are backing the wrong horse: Eastern and Discordian irrationalism rather than mathematical rationalism. That makes you irrational fools and losers, believing your own propaganda. You know all of the things you say about Abrahamists? ... all of those can be said about you. You are no better than the craziest Muslims.

You are trolling us because you hate us. You hate us because you are terrified of us. You are terrified of us because we are right and you are wrong, so everything you believe and stand for – your *entire* perception of reality – is wrong and false. In order to avoid that catastrophic conclusion – the

complete annihilation of your current identity – you have to try to turn our work into a farce, a delusion, a lie, a joke, or whatever – hence all of the infantile and embarrassing lying and trolling (from people who claim to be “spiritual”!)

Sadly for you, your moronic campaign against us (do you troll M-theorists too?) doesn’t change a thing. We are still right and you are still wrong. What’s more, you know it. The more you troll us, the more you prove that you know we are right. Our work would mean nothing to you, and you would get on with your lives, if you weren’t haunted by us and obsessed with us. If you went away, it would mean that you weren’t concerned with what we say. You don’t go away because you can’t think of anything else. You are transfixed by it, and keep trying to discredit it so that you don’t have to worry about it. But you do. We are the Truth, and you are the Lie, and you can’t bear it.

You lie about us and troll us. We tell the truth about you and never troll you. We are rational, and you are wholly irrational. You are driven by pure Id. We have posed an existential threat to your current sense of Self.

Every time you look in the mirror, remember what we have told you: you are the face of the enemies of the Truth. You have zero chance of enlightenment. You have no idea what it is. You believe ancient superstitions from thousands of years ago and call them “wisdom”. Who do you think you’re fooling? Only yourselves.

When Nietzsche said, “Sometimes people don’t want to hear the truth because they don’t want their illusions destroyed” – the sort of thing that people such as you like to quote against Abrahamists – he had people exactly like you in mind. You yourselves are terrified of your illusions beings destroyed, and we are the ones who are destroying them, and that’s why you are manically and obsessively trolling us.

Trolling us has become the essence of your life. And what kind of life is that? Why don’t you try getting a life? Why don’t you try embracing reason and building a relationship with the rational Truth of the rational Universe? The first thing you have to do, of course, is overcome yourself – your own ego and arrogance – and that’s the hardest task of all.

Seriously, could any of you have written the *God Series* or anything like it? You obviously couldn’t, and yet you think you are entitled to trash it. Newsflash: you haven’t put a single dent in it. Not one of your emotional, irrational bleatings changes our work in any way. We have never once found anything you have to say even remotely intelligent. All you do is spout the same old emotional, irrational, subjectivist, relativist garbage over and over again. You’re obviously not trying to debate with us – nothing you say engages with our work in any way, or shows even the merest glimpse of comprehension of what we are saying – so, clearly you are simply talking to yourselves, futilely trying to justify to yourselves why you hate us so much and spend all of your time trolling us.

A sad little group of stupid, egotistical people – about twenty in total – all spread their silly little lies and pointless arguments. To what end? Who are you trying to convince? You’re certainly not convincing us of anything other than how pathetic, vile and moronic you are, how you are totally clueless about reality, and totally lost.

We are presenting you with Certainty. What does Shawn Flecken say? – “Certainty is an illusion that misleads the foolish.”

We say, “The Truth is Certainty. Only the intelligent understand certainty, hence the Truth.”

Flecken’s statement can be rewritten as: “Uncertainty is real and does not mislead the wise.” So, are you going to put up your irrational, chaotic uncertainty against our infallible, rational certainty? You believe that the world should listen to your own uncertain claims – by your own admission! – about the nature of reality, in preference to our certain, provable mathematical Truth.

You have no idea what you are talking about, do you? You have no clue what you are saying. Everything that comes out of your mouths is uncertain, vague, subjective, emotional, mystical, relative, ambiguous, undefined – yet you people believe you are spiritual and enlightened, and qualified to lecture to the world about truth and falsehood, right and wrong, reality and delusion.

You yourselves are the most deluded people you can possibly get. You reject reason, logic and mathematics, and believe in whatever nonsense makes you feel good. You are the absolute enemies of the absolute Truth, and you are far too stupid and deluded to know it. You literally know nothing. Your entire “understanding” of reality is invested in pure garbage ... made-up stories and superstitions from gurus and prophets.

We don’t ask you to believe gurus and prophets. We ask you to accept $1 + 1 = 2$. That’s why we tell the Truth, and everyone else tells lies. But what do you care about the Truth? You probably believe that $2 + 2 = 5$.

SH: “The problem is these trolls all promote a different message. Together they stand for nothing. We have to be humble enough to leave the configuring up to the intelligent ones. For me, it’s a matter of I cannot effectively build something that is divided. After the movement has been successful, then the door for debate can be opened, and the process of construction by the greatest minds can take place. Following the principles of Merit, it is completely and *entirely* insane to think people like Ivar Diederik, Jamie O’Connell, or Cornelius Halpin are qualified to create anything comparable to the Movement and the *God Series*. Any person who doesn’t instantly understand this simple truth and therefore does not ban/block these crazy deluded narcissists instantly are completely crazy and deluded themselves.

“Overthrowing the OWO and democracy/capitalism doesn’t have much to do with Eastern Religion and Osho if you know what I mean.

“As far as middlemen go – people who haven’t denounced the trolls – I don’t see much respect, intelligence, or value in these people. They will not be missed on my end. ...

“I’ve been basing these blocks on a three point system that has been very effective. 1. When a person views a topic or thread by a troll and chooses not to defend the movement or attack the troll. 2. They are seen conversing, commenting, or liking a troll’s post as if they are friends. 3. They have been seen expressing mythos or emotional behaviour in multiple discussions, or they have been engaging in anti-movement and anti-growth type behaviour.”

Absolutely correct!

One of the key problems with many online Illuminists is that they have a staggeringly distorted notion of their own talent (they are stark examples of the Dunning-Kruger effect). They could never write the *God Series*, yet they treat it with contempt. They have no respect for intelligence, but imagine themselves fantastically intelligent (although there is no evidence for this, and few of them have any substantive qualifications). They attack us because of how self-deluded they are. None of our critics has read the *God Series*, or understood it. We are confronting autistics and people with no qualifications who claim to be supporting meritocracy. They don’t know the meaning of the word!

We are up against those followers of Eastern religion who are the least spiritual, the most ego-driven, and the most attached to their desires and emotions. They are basically as ignorant about Eastern religion as they are about ontological mathematics. They have no concept of what “spirituality” is.

Our opponents are utterly irrational. They say things such as, “...there is no correct way to understand the world ... there is no reason to settle on an interpretation of events unacceptable to you ... we can understand the world correctly [because] there is no *incorrect* interpretation of reality, which means there can be no incorrect understanding. The only measure of correctness we need is how well our experiences fit the assumptions we make, and how much satisfaction and delight those experiences bring us. ... Certainty is an illusion that misleads the foolish. All understanding is open to interpretation [but whatever understanding we choose to arrive at is correct because there is no incorrect understanding of the world].” This is literally the gospel of *insanity* – of someone prepared to believe whatever he wants to believe, no matter what.

We are up against the mad.

David Gielis says, in effect, “I can’t believe there is absolute Truth, therefore you are not permitted to believe in absolute Truth either, and you must be a liar or deluded if you disagree with me. I am the arbiter of what is true and false [even though I deny the Truth, hence have no possible criterion by which to say that anyone else is a liar or deluded.]”

We are deep in the territory of solipsism, narcissism, and severe mental illness. That’s what we are up against. Such is the fight that all defenders of the Truth have to endure.

All of the people who troll us would not fare well if they explained their beliefs and actions to psychiatrists. They surely know that they are not right in the head. Our hyperrationalism has provoked a psychotic response in them because now they are beginning to get an inkling that they are mentally ill ... moreover, their obsessive trolling behaviour is merely confirming their lack of grip on reality. No sane, well-adjusted human being trolls. Fact!

We are giving the world a brand new, rational vision of reality, but we are up against the dinosaur thinkers – the people who endorse ancient, refuted religions and superstitions, who can’t change, can’t adapt, can’t understand mathematics, science and philosophy. We are up against the arrogant, deluded ignoramuses who resist the Truth and troll. We are up against the least spiritual people on earth, yet they all believe themselves spiritual paragons and geniuses on the road to enlightenment. Know thyself! You people don’t have a clue who you are! We have destroyed your model of reality. You are now in total crisis ... and your desperate trolling is the proof.

The Indicator

Your Myers-Briggs personality type is a clear indicator of where you stand in relation to the Truth, of how efficient and effective your internal ontological mathematical processing is. If you have the wrong type, you had better start trying to change to the right type.

It’s fascinating that all of the people who attack us are INTPs and ENTPs, or sensory autistics, while our strongest supporters are INTJs and ENTJs.

You can understand why INTPs are initially attracted to our work. For a while, they feel a degree of affinity for what we are saying. However, after a while, they start to realise that our books are

about reaching definitive judgments about reality, and suddenly they feel completely disoriented. These people are perceiving types and flee from definitive judgments. That's why they're all empiricists, subjectivists, relativists and irrationalists.

Of course, we have no problem with people disagreeing with us (and we shall certainly disagree with them). What amazes us is the increasing evidence that many perceiving types are truly ghastly human beings ... natural-born trolls. It's not enough for them to intellectually argue against a position. They feel compelled to start trolling those who reject their views.

There can be no question that the perceiving (empiricist) mind – as opposed to the judging (rationalist) mind – is much more prone to autism, trolling, bullying and psychopathy. Many followers of Eastern religion are completely locked inside their own minds. They are preoccupied with their own feelings, mystical intuitions, perceptions, and so on. They love solitude and taking drugs. They are always drifting from one thing to the next, never reaching a definitive judgment. They love meditating ... an anti-social, solitary exercise. What this means is that these people have very poor empathy. They are not properly tuned into other people. They don't seek commonality, integration and wholeness. They want to break away, to be on their own. Just look at Ravi Maheshvar, a classic of the species.

So, without empathy, these people have no consideration for others. They are very selfish and self-obsessed, very egotistic and narcissistic. They believe in relativism, subjectivism, empiricism and Discordianism. They believe in “their own truth” and “their own path to enlightenment”. They would rather meditate than read books on reason, logic and mathematics (i.e. subjects concerned with judgment and getting answers rather than pointlessly perceiving). They reject all rational knowledge and believe only in their subjective opinions, beliefs, perceptions, feelings, experiences and interpretations. They despise anyone who tells them that they are wrong and deluded.

Without empathy, they are on the autistic-psychopathic spectrum. Trolling comes extremely naturally to these people. They are profoundly anti-social and unpleasant people, absolutely consumed with themselves.

To find the answer to existence is to escape from yourself, to get outside your own mind and see reality from the objective, absolute point of view of “God”. But that's exactly what these people are incapable of. They are locked inside themselves (they are all basically autistic!).

They blabber on about their subjective viewpoint, their subjective experiences, their subjective beliefs and opinions, their personal “grids” and “schemas”. They claim that it's “impossible” for any “subject” to “experience” objective reality. This is exactly what you expect from non-judging types, from irrationalists, from subjectivists and relativists. The subjects they hate and fear are mathematics, metaphysics and science (in its mathematical aspect), *i.e.* the rational, judging subjects. Perceiving types are completely alienated from these subjects and can assign no reality to them. They do nothing but scoff at them ... as we have seen. All the subjects that these perceiving types love are those that allow them to wallow in their own perceptions, feelings and beliefs. And that's exactly why they all fanatically subscribe to Eastern religion rather than ontological mathematics, and why they all love Discordianism with its gospel of “No Absolute Truth ... everyone is locked into their own subjective grid.”

These people are wired wrongly. They will never understand rationalism, logic and mathematics. They just don't get these at all, and they never will. These people lack the “organ for truth” – the ability to use the principle of sufficient reason to understand the eternal, necessary constitution and operations of existence. The principle of sufficient reason has nothing to do with human perceptions, feelings, opinions, beliefs, mystical intuitions, experiences and interpretations. It has nothing to do

with the human race. It's the sole means to understand the eternal truths of reason that explain eternal existence (i.e. existence that has no reliance at all on the temporal, contingent human species and its delusions about reality).

If you're an extreme perceiving type, you are well and truly stuck. You will never understand reality. You will always reject reason, logic, rationalism and mathematics. You will always promote subjectivity, and oppose objectivity. You will always promote relativism, and oppose absolutism. You will always promote "your own truth", and oppose the actual Truth. And you will always troll those who disagree with you. You will never understand what rationalists are talking about. You simply aren't equipped to grasp rational arguments. You are perceiving empiricists, not judging rationalists. So it goes.

Rationalists will always have to endure you yammering on about your subjective, irrational nonsense, and arrogantly telling everyone that your subjective opinions are right and the objective principle of sufficient reason wrong.

There's nothing we can do for you. We can rationally explain to you why you are wrong, and all you can do is irrationally troll us, and bang on about your personal "truths" (which mean precisely nothing to us!).

The Forces of the Lie

Abrahamism is based on the dogmatism of religious books and prophets. Abrahamists subscribe to "God's truth".

Eastern religion is based on the dogmatism of gurus and the self (i.e. people dogmatically believe their own propaganda, or that of their guru, and reject everyone else ... they subscribe to their "own truth"). They are natural anarchists and libertarians. Followers of Eastern religion are every bit as obnoxious, dogmatic and deluded as Abrahamists. They are equally on the side of the Lie, fighting the Truth.

The Truth is ontological mathematics, defined by the principle of sufficient reason. But only rationalists can grasp this. Everyone else is lost. The Truth is not a democracy. It's only for the smartest human beings, those becoming Gods.

Everyone who follows Eastern religion despises mathematics, science, philosophy, reason, logic and knowledge.

Imagine a life spent doing nothing but meditating (the life of the Buddha) ... it would produce no mathematics, no science and no philosophy ... exactly as we saw with the Buddha himself.

What is the point of Eastern religion? It's as irrationalist and futile as Abrahamism. It doesn't tell you even one thing about reality, about ontology and epistemology. Only people who hate knowledge, understanding and Truth are attracted to Eastern religion and all of its dodgy gurus like Osho.

Meditation has done nothing for the world. Mathematics has done everything. Without math, we would be living in caves, or swinging from trees. Math is evolution. Everything else is anti-evolution. Math is the language of Nature, and the means to control Nature. All other languages are manmade and can tell you nothing about Nature.

We have logically destroyed your belief system. Why don't you accept reality rather than continuing to futilely resist?

East versus West

All of the trolls are followers of Eastern religion. Eastern religion is a total waste of time. Just as

Abrahamists saying prayers did not land men on the moon, neither did Karmists meditating.

Knowledge has advanced *despite* these people, not because of them. There is no wisdom in them at all, just a bunch of subjective, relativist baloney.

We actually came across someone saying, “[Illuminism] is drawn from Hinduism. Any student of the mysteries will tell you this to be true. The master of the mysteries himself Manly P Hall cites this in dozens of lectures, and books if you want verification.” Oh how we laughed. The person in question uses a picture of Cypher for his Facebook picture, so we know exactly where his sympathies lie.

Who cares what Manly P Hall says about anything at all? This person doesn’t know the first things about the Illuminati or Illuminism. When was he ever a member?

How can anyone seriously claim that Pythagoras – the first ontological mathematician – owed it all to Hinduism? When has any Hindu ever said, “All things are numbers; number rules all”? Would any Hindu guru *ever* say such a thing, so how can any part of Pythagoras’s system owe anything to Hinduism? It’s a category error to make such a claim. Is Hinduism all about mathematics? Does it have any mathematics in it at all ... or just countless Mythos gods and the absurd and evil caste system?!

“...if you want verification.” WTF! ... verification of some unverified claim made by someone who is no authority on Pythagoras? You might as well say that if you want verification of what Jesus said, read the New Testament. How does that verify anything at all? It’s just a Mythos.

Did Manly P Hall land men on the moon? Did he invent the computer? Was he responsible for Fourier mathematics, Riemann geometry or calculus? If Manly P Hall is your guy, then it’s time to move on from our work. Time to go and chant, meditate and pray, and believe whatever relativist, subjectivist, irrational nonsense floats your boat. You know you want to!

If “wisdom” involves completely misrepresenting reality, who wants “wisdom”? Wisdom, in the mouth of Manly P Hall and his followers, is just another example of subjectivism and relativism, just another belief and opinion. Did Manly P Hall talk about Euler’s Formula, sinusoids, about ontology and epistemology? Manly P Hall wasn’t a mathematician, wasn’t a philosopher, and wasn’t a scientist. You have already turned away from Logos if Manly P Hall is the “authority” you are going to quote to us to “prove” your point. You might as well quote Mohammed or Santa Claus for all we care.

We have to get rid of all these Mythos empiricists, subjectivists and relativists from our ranks. Why are we *still* attracting the attention of irrationalists?

One amazing thing we have learned about followers of Eastern religion is how staggeringly dogmatic and unpleasant they are. We have never once been trolled by an Abrahamist. All of the trolls are believers in Eastern mysticism. So much for “enlightenment”! Apparently, the Buddha advocated trolling! He must have done given how many of his followers are so keen on trolling.

Sorry, but the plain fact is that Eastern religion is worthless. It’s no better than Abrahamism. Just as followers of Eastern religion were able to write off Abrahamism as nonsense, they will now have to write off Eastern religion as nonsense too.

Abrahamism was irrational because it was about subjective faith. Eastern religion is irrational because it’s about subjective empiricism. As we have seen so vividly with the Cypher Gang, it lends itself to total irrationalism, to subjectivism, relativism, Discordianism, and a visceral hatred of the

objective, absolute Truth, to such an extent that the Cypher Gang actually troll the Truth and demand that everyone agree with their personal beliefs about Truth.

If you are against the Truth, you are absolutely lost and you will never be enlightened. Enlightenment is about aligning yourself with ultimate reality (the Truth). It's not about aligning yourself with your own irrational, subjectivist, relativist beliefs and opinions about ultimate reality. And, in fact, we see Halpin and company denying that we can ever align ourselves with ultimate reality (and casting doubt on whether there is any such thing), which means that no one can *ever* be enlightened in their belief system. It's logically absurd that these people claim to be on a spiritual journey to enlightenment. They are complete skeptics, cynics, trolls and idiots!

Followers of Eastern religion are dogmatic, fanatical, irrational and extremely nasty ... just like Abrahamists. The followers of Eastern religion we have encountered in online Illuminism have gigantic egos, no humility, no honour, and are just about the least enlightened people you could imagine, people who actually scoff at the Truth!

They are so arrogant, narcissistic and deluded, so opposed to reason and logic, that they will never find the path to the Truth of the rational universe. They have rejected the Truth, and despise it.

They spend no time trying to overthrow the Old World Order, and all of their time trying to overthrow us. It shows exactly where their priorities lie! They have no interest at all in changing the world. It's all about their personal feelings.

The Argument

All of the arguments between pro-Illuminists and anti-Illuminists are just expressions of the age-old conflict between rationalists and irrationalists (empiricists). All the arguments used against us are just the tired old nostrums of skeptical empiricism, which David Hume showed to be a complete intellectual dead end. Everyone ignored Hume's nihilistic conclusions, but they have all been redeployed by the Discordian halfwits who plague our work and have nothing better to do with their time than follow us around ... a gang of autistic stalkers ... true believers in the religion of Discordianism.

Empiricists regard reason (hence mathematics) as unreal and abstract. In fact, reason really exists. It exists as *energy*. The rational form of energy (the sinusoidal wave of mathematics) is what rationalists probe. The empiricists, on the other hand, react to how we subjectively experience energy. They are concerned with phenomenal Content, while rationalists look to noumenal Form. You cannot explain eternal, necessary reality via subjective, temporal, contingent Content, only via objective, eternal, necessary Form, defined by the eternal principle of sufficient reason which fully explains the rational universe. Empiricists, as irrationalists, completely reject the principle of sufficient reason.

It's pointless for rationalists to debate with empiricists, just as it is for them to debate with people of faith. Irrational people will never accept rational, logical arguments. They don't understand them, and they hate them.

We have been absolutely shocked by how impossible it is to reason with followers of Eastern religion. They are staggeringly closed minded and dogmatic. They are ferociously intolerant, as we see with the Cypher Gang trolls. They have no respect for reason, logic and mathematics, and simply state their personal, relativist beliefs over and over again ... to people who have zero interest in their

irrational feelings and opinions. How weird is that?

No one asked them to come to online Illuminism. No one asked them to stick around. No one asked them to comment on it. What's wrong with these people? Shouldn't they be meditating, or reading the Buddha or Osho? Why are they coming to a work concerning hyperrationalism, which they despise?! Why are they so scared of what we have to say? Is it because they know deep down that we have demonstrated that everything they believe and cherish is false and worthless, and every bit as bad and irrational as Abrahamism?

They troll us because they are trying to deny the Truth, because they are trying to assert their power over something that they know will take all of their power away. Everything they think they know is wrong and false. It's very hard for people to accept that, especially people who hate reason and logic.

We get trolled exactly because our ideas are so powerful and threatening to these people. If they weren't, none of these people would hand around so obsessively and manically. We have destroyed their entire worldview. The more they resist our view, the more they demonstrate that they know we are right. In a few years, all of these people will have mental breakdowns, and abandon Eastern religion.

We would never be trolled if our work was not such a profound threat to these people. They have to keep explaining to themselves why they are not supporting us and are instead supporting irrational, ancient garbage.

Ravi Maheshvar believed he could reconcile Osho and Illuminism. We have shown that this is utterly impossible. Therefore, everyone must choose: rationalism or irrationalism. There is no middle position.

Rationalism leads inevitably to mathematics as the explanation of existence, as the Truth of reality. Any irrational position leads to anything else as the "answer". As we have seen, when you reject the single rational Truth, you end up with a separate "truth" for everyone, which is no truth at all.

So, are you rational or irrational? If you reject our position, never again think of yourself as a rational and logical person. Always know yourself for what you are ... an irrationalist, unable to escape from your subjective, solipsistic experiences, and with nothing to say about the truth other than your own relativist beliefs, opinions and interpretations – that no one else is required to take seriously.

Only one thing is incapable of lying to you: reason = mathematics. Everything else is just someone's take on reality, and there's absolutely no reason to believe anyone rather than anyone else, bar your personal taste, which is no criterion of Truth. Everything other than math is an irrational lie. That's an indisputable rational fact. If reason and logic are too much for you, too bad. The Truth is not for you. You want a comforting story. You are a Mythos person.

It's not too late for all of you empiricists. You can reject empiricism at any time you like and turn to the light of reason.

You will become enlightened only if you can identify what leads us to enlightenment. So, is it reason or unreason? Rationalists support the former, irrationalists the latter. Are you an enemy of reason and logic? Do you believe your own propaganda? Do you think your feelings, beliefs and opinions are more powerful and convincing than eternal, necessary mathematics? Then you are an endarkened fool and you will never see the light. You will remain in the darkness of ignorance – of unreason and illogic – forever.

The Soul

Only mathematics can rationally define the soul, as we have shown throughout the *God Series*. Without mathematics, you are trading in mumbo jumbo and hocus pocus if you ever refer to the soul.

The Cypher Gang are soulless zombies. They have no clue what the soul is, or, indeed, what anything else is. They can't define a single thing. They have no ontology or epistemology. They are people of total ignorance and endarkenment, who tell you to believe whatever you like about "reality". What sane person would ever take the side of trolls?

Cypher

In *The Matrix*, Cypher stand for Maya (the Illusion), and Neo for the Truth. Cypher stands for Mythos, Neo for Logos; Cypher for relativism, Neo for absolutism; Cypher for subjectivism, Neo for objectivism; Cypher for empiricism, Neo for rationalism; Cypher for perceiving, Neo for judging.

It's hilarious how eagerly our enemies have identified with Cypher, the deluded, Discordian traitor ... they all know they're right at home with this despicable, pathetic scumbag who tried to wipe out the Truth Seekers, the Resistance.

The Matrix is all about escaping from the empirical world of illusion to the world of the Truth. In reality, we have only one red pill ... reason, the divine gift that allows us to escape from empiricism, relativism and subjectivism. If you deny reason, logic and mathematics then you are trapped forever inside the illusions of human experience, which can say nothing at all about what came before humans, and can't ever arrive at any objective knowledge (as Hume showed).

If you agree with empiricism, you have, like Hume, denied causation, hence you believe in a miraculous, magical world where things happen for no reason at all. Even science – scientific *empiricism* – gets onboard with this anti-causation agenda. Of course, once you embrace scientific *rationalism* instead, causation is fully restored. We leave behind a miraculous religious world (where things jump out of nothing for no reason and are subject to no causation), and move to an eternal, necessary rational world, where everything has a sufficient reason, and causation applies to every event in the world.

Only the latter can explain the world, can give existence a definitive answer. You either want an answer – the Truth – or you don't.

The Cypher Gang *loathe* the Truth, and are trolling us precisely because we stand for the Truth. These are the weirdest people in the world: a bunch of halfwits campaigning against objective Truth in order to support a relativist, subjective world where people can believe whatever they like without ever being told they are wrong and deluded. What kind of Truth-seeker signs up for a war of extermination *against Truth*? – yet that's exactly what the Cypher Gang and all of their hangers-on have chosen to do. How can people who troll the objective Truth claim to have any interest in "enlightenment"? What can "enlightenment" even mean if there is no Truth? You might as well believe whatever you like. Believe that eating chocolate bars makes you enlightened. Who could refute you? ... after all, everyone has their "own truth" and everyone has "their own path to enlightenment".

Will you take the red pill of the Truth, or the blue pill of the Lie? Every member of the Cypher fraternity can't swallow that blue pill fast enough. Remember what Cypher (Flecken, the "voice of reason") said, "...there is no incorrect interpretation of reality, which means there can be no incorrect understanding." So, how ever you choose to understand reality is correct, apparently. In which case, why believe in Eastern religion? Why listen to the Buddha, Osho, or Hindu gurus? You can understand reality in whatever way you like, without ever being wrong Cypher has told you so. Burn every book, abandon reason, logic, and knowledge. You don't need any of it. Whatever you understand reality to be is correct.

Hilariously, Flecken is a librarian! Never has there been a greater enemy of books and knowledge than this absurd Discordian irrationalist – the ultimate relativist, subjectivist and empiricist. Flecken is the voice of anti-reason, of total hatred of reason, and so are all of those who agree with him and stand with him. They are the Endarkened Ones, the ignorant, the enemies of the light of reason ... and they are waging war on the Truth.

The War

The Illuminati (the enlightened ones, the rational, logical matematikoi) are at war with the Anti-Illuminati (the endarkened ones, the Discordians, irrationalists, skeptics, subjectivists, solipsists, empiricists, materialists, relativists and Cyphers). The Truth always wins in the end.

The Fight

So, are you willing to fight for the Truth? Prove it! We're sick of the talkers, the Ignavi that never once stick up for Illuminism. The trolls are willing to put in a huge effort to fight for the Lie. That's why the Lie wins.

Will you fight for a better world? Or will you help the trolls block a better world? Your choice.

The trolls aren't trolling Islam, or Fundamentalist Christians, or celebrities, or the super rich. They literally have no cause greater than trolling intellectuals introducing radical new ideas. That's the kind of world we live in. It's hard to believe, but there you have it.

Facts About Trolls

Trolls have no sex lives (no one with a sex life trolls).

Trolls have no close friends (no one with friends trolls).

Trolls, if they are in relationships at all, are in extremely bad relationships (no one with good relationships trolls).

Trolls have either no family, or have lost touch with their family (no one with a good family trolls).

Trolls have no children (people with their own children do not troll ... people in a poor marriage, with a stepchild, will troll ... to take out their frustration and bitterness).

Trolls are always attracted to subjectivist, relativist, empiricist, nihilistic, skeptical, cynical, irrationalist, solipsistic worldviews, with which they can attack all "system builder" worldviews. Their task is always to rubbish any system that anyone else has built, so it's essential that themselves have no system to defend other than their own subjective statements, which can never be contradicted if you believe only in subjective relativism. The best statement of Trollism that we have ever seen is by Flecken (Cypher): "...there is no single correct way to understand the world. There is, therefore, no reason to settle on an interpretation of events that is unacceptable to you. ... there is no incorrect interpretation of reality, which means there can be no incorrect understanding. The only measure of correctness we need is how well our experiences fit the assumptions we make, and how much satisfaction and delight those experiences bring us. ... Certainty is an illusion that misleads the foolish. All understanding is open to interpretation."

All trolls follow this ideology. David Gielis (Cornelius Halpin) never deviates from this nihilistic solipsism at any time. Nothing he ever says is anything more than his personal "understanding", which he believes can never be an "incorrect understanding", which is exactly what all insane people claim!

Gielis simply states his weird, pointless Discordian views over and over again to the point of mania, and refuses to listen to anything at all that is “unacceptable” to him. Of course, objective reality couldn’t care less about David Gielis’s subjective beliefs, which is exactly why Gielis is a dysfunctional troll with no life ... a total loser and failure according to any objective standards. His own life has refuted his beliefs.

All that trolls ever do is waste time, especially their own. Trolling is a means for running away from life, for fleeing from your problems, for refusing to confront the big issues in your life that are making you desperately unhappy and negative.

Trolls have low self-esteem, and feel completely isolated, fearful, inadequate, anomic and powerless. They have to construct an alter ego, another character, to give themselves the feeling of power and control. This other character is the troll – the person who slags off others. The main target of the troll’s contempt is of course his own true self, but since he can’t attack himself, he must attack others, particularly anyone of whom he is jealous, and who has the power he dreams of. He projects his hate of himself onto this other person.

Trolls are always compensating for their own inadequacy. They have no life, and they can never get a life. To stop themselves killing themselves, they become trolls ... the sole way they can make the rest of the world know that they even exist. Without their trolling, these people would completely collapse. Their trolling is the most pathetic and perverse cry for help, but no one can help these people. No one likes them, no one cares about them, and no one would miss them. They ruin everything they touch, but, most of all, they ruin their own lives. A troll is someone who has a negative effect on life.

When a person trolls, they are subconsciously confessing to the world all of their shame, humiliation, and failure. They are telling everyone how much of a loser they are.

What’s It To Be?

Well, do you support rational Logos religion, or irrational Mythos religion?

It’s mathematics or Abrahamism. You can’t have both.

It’s mathematics or Eastern religion. You can’t have both.

Forget ontological mathematics, reason and logic if you refuse to give up your ancient Mythos beliefs. There is no “wisdom” in ancient superstitions. Wisdom resides strictly in reason, logic and mathematics. They are the basis of true knowledge. All other “knowledge” is false.

The Weakest Link

A chain is only as strong as its weakest link. Online Illuminism proved to have countless weak links, and they all turned out to suffer from exactly the same defect: they were all irrationalists, subjectivists, relativists, empiricists, and followers of Eastern religion and Discordianism. All of them hated rationalism, reason, logic and mathematics.

Once we have got rid of all the weak links, we will have the strongest chain of all ... the chain of infallible reason.

Reason is the red pill. There is no other. Everything that opposes reason is the blue pill. Only mathematics, metaphysics and scientific rationalism are consistent with the red pill. Everything else is the blue pill.

The red pill is Logos (Truth), and the blue pill is Mythos (the Lie). You must choose your side.

Eastern religion, as we now see, is every bit as hostile to the Truth as Abrahamism.

The Cypher Gang are trying to stop you from accessing the rational Truth. Will you let them? They are trying to impose their irrational Lie on you. Will you let them? Or will you simply do what you always do ... nothing at all.

Nothing

There's nothing you can do to help some people. They're too stupid to be helped. Thus it is with the Cypher Gang. They will go through their whole lives as ignoramuses and trolls, raging against the Truth, and understanding nothing of life. Such is life for the congenitally unenlightened.

AI: "I know you prefer the comments here to pertain to mathematics, but I feel this is something I must say.

"Cypher felt slighted? By what? The (rightful) accusation that so many of us are mired in apathy, the we are so much like the Ignavi? What about all those instances in this series in which it was said that each of us was a unique, beautiful soul of infinite value? What of all the countless hours that have gone into expressing such profound wisdom so powerfully and so clearly?

"Even I, someone with nearly no formal education was able to understand the concepts presented in these books, a clear testament to the depth and breadth of understanding the authors must hold to present something so vast and complex so simply.

"How can one not appreciate what it must have taken to spend all these years doing so much for so little compensation – indeed in return for *contempt* in so many cases! (Looking at you, Wes.)

"Some accusations levelled against Cypher are true of me.

"I for one suffer from several mental illnesses, have lived a life of isolation and misery despite my best and inadequate efforts to pull free of it.

"And it was not easy to approach this material suffering from cognitive debilitation, distracted by constant physical pain, and always feeling quite guilty for the fact that I wasn't capable of contributing anything that would meet the standards of the Movement given my... problems.

"But did I attack you for this? No.

"I would have killed myself years ago as a teenager if these books had not been written, if I had not found my way to them.

"Instead I struggled to learn as much as I could. I still do.

"I still attempt to find some light in this darkness, in the hopes that one day I will conquer my demons, anhedonia, avolition *etc.*

"And be able to help show this species a future that's worth more than the horror that our world, that *we* have become.

"Cypher? I know you and your pathetic pals love upvoting these comments, I'm sure you think it's very witty.

"When the curtain is called on your life, that life which you will have, if you continue on this path, deliberately emptied of all things of which you could be proud – You will know *regret*.

"Not for these petty 4chanesque insults, no...

"It will be regret for all the good you *could* have done.

"The Summerland holds no solace for ones such as you.

"Pity you never took the time to explore these authors' perspectives, to understand their intentions

before you launched your half-baked crusade.

“Before, I warned that joining the Illuminati could be burdensome. I was too fixated on the stories of those members that had been brutally murdered in so many historical instances, in the thought of years of your effort here going to waste, at the injustice of your membership having to live a ‘constrained and fearful life’.

“But I see you were right in correcting me.

“I concede the point completely.

“For people like you, being a part of such a society means seizing the opportunity to help the people of this world and yourselves become all that they have the potential to be.

“In understanding the things you do there was no other path you could have chosen.

“These millions of words have been a testament to that.

“I’m sorry if this seemed too much like a blog post.

“Feel free to delete it if you wish. Or if you can’t delete these posts just ask and I’ll do it for you. I don’t use Facebook normally so I’m unsure if you would be able to.

“And remember Cypher, you’ve put an end to a series capable of saving lives, and so much more.

“If you don’t regret that fact... Then you deserved to be slighted.”

And there, in a nutshell, you have the astounding difference between a good, decent, self-aware human being ... and Cypher and his petty, malignant gang. Thank you, AI ... for allowing us to remember why we wrote in the first place. The Cypher Gang care nothing for the world, for humanity. It’s all about them and their selfish, narcissistic feelings. They are psychopaths, and you can never reason with psychopaths. If they were rational, they wouldn’t be psychopaths.

These people are terrified. Their human impersonation has been rumbled. The mask has slipped.

All the psychopaths in the world will be hunted down. The Age of the Psychopath is coming to an end. The Age of Reason means the eradication of all psychopaths. Diseased minds will no longer reign over our world.

Here’s a simple test for a diseased mind ... all people with such minds deny the Absolute Truth, or deny that we can ever access it, and they troll anyone who contradicts them.

The Words Never Heard

“Thanks so much, you changed my life ... you saved my life.” These are words that trolls will *never* hear uttered to them. Trolls never help anyone. Their only cause is themselves. They have no empathy, no interest in other human beings. It’s always about them. That’s their sole agenda. That’s the nature of being a psychopath.

In fact, many people have killed themselves because of the disgusting behaviour of trolls and bullies. These psychopaths are literally a lethal threat to decent, caring, considerate people. They never change anyone’s life for the better, only for the worse. Can any Discordian troll point to a single person having their life improved by trolls, trolling and Discordianism?

Trolls = Discordian = Dysfunctional = suffering from a severe personality disorder.

The Troll Creed

“Seriously though, we’ve heard a lot about extremism recently, a nastier harsher atmosphere everywhere, more abuse and bother-boy behaviour, less friendliness and tolerance and respect for

opponents.

“Alright, but what we never hear about extremism is its advantages!

“Well. The biggest advantage of extremism is that it makes you feel GOOD because it provides you with enemies.

“Let me explain. The great thing about having enemies is that you can pretend that all the badness in the whole world is in your enemies, and all the goodness in the whole world is in YOU. Attractive, isn’t it?

“So, if you have a lot of anger and resentment in you anyway and you therefore enjoy abusing people, then you can pretend that you’re only doing it because these enemies of yours are such very bad persons! And if it wasn’t for them, you’d actually be good natured, and courteous, and rational all the time. So, if you want to FEEL GOOD, become an extremist.

“You can strut around, abusing people, and telling them you could eat them for breakfast and still think of yourself as a champion of the truth. A fighter for the greater good. And not the rather sad paranoid schizoid that you really are.” – John Cleese

This applies exactly to SF’s Cypher Gang. Just replace the word “extremism” with “trolling” (although, of course, trolling is a form of extremism). Look at how the Cypher Gang like to strut around wrecking the work of others, while claiming that they are wonderful, righteous people. What a joke.

Never forget, these people who do nothing but troll Illuminism actually tried to arrange a conference on Illuminism. Can you imagine what that would have been like?! Would they all have turned up in troll costumes? Maybe they would have worn “Super Autist” T-shirts.

The Anomic Ones

“Anomie is a ‘condition in which society provides little moral guidance to individuals’. It is the breakdown of social bonds between an individual and the community *e.g.* if under unruly scenarios resulting in fragmentation of social identity and rejection of self-regulatory values. It was popularized by French sociologist Émile Durkheim in his influential book *Suicide* (1897). Durkheim never uses the term normlessness; rather, he describes anomie as ‘derangement’, and ‘an insatiable will’.

“For Durkheim, anomie arises more generally from a mismatch between personal or group standards and wider social standards, or from the lack of a social ethic, which produces moral deregulation and an absence of legitimate aspirations.” – Wikipedia

Anomic people are those without law. They are characterized by a breakdown or absence of social norms and values. They lack social or moral standards. In these people, there’s a total absence of accepted social values. Anomic individuals are socially unstable, alienated and maladjusted. They have few friends, and, in fact, no true friends. All of their relationships are dysfunctional. If they are employed at all, they are in dead-end, low-paid, unsatisfying jobs with no prospects. That certainly describes all of the Cypher Gang.

Trolls are always anomic. Part of their rage against others comes from their anomie.

While it’s possible to understand anomic individuals, you can’t do anything with them any more than you can do anything with wild dogs. All you can do is lock them up, or put them down. They have no constructive function at all. You can’t reason with them. They have no positive, constructive features. They are nothing but a problem for other people. They are a total drain on society. They are the force of absolute negativity and destruction.

The Toxic Influences

Now that all of the toxic personalities who sabotaged online Illuminism have been outed and deposed, true leaders can emerge and take forward the Movement properly ... *rationality*.

It's A Wonderful Life (Frank Capra, 1946)

George Bailey (James Stewart), the hero of the famous Christmas movie *It's a Wonderful Life*, is selfless but suicidal, and reflects the competing needs of the community and the individual.

The Good News and the Bad News

The good news is that existence has an exact answer. The bad news, for everyone who isn't rational, is that the answer is math – the most rational and logical subject of all.

Reality

“Humankind cannot bear very much reality.” – T. S. Eliot

And humankind especially can't bear mathematics, the language of reality. Mathematics is the least understood subject there has ever been.

The Swimmer: One of the Greatest Movies Ever

“*The Swimmer* is a 1968 Technicolor American surreal drama starring Burt Lancaster with Janet Landgard and Janice Rule in featured roles. The film was written and directed by Academy Award-nominated husband and wife team of Eleanor Perry (screenplay adaptation) and Frank Perry (director). The allegorical story is based on the 1964 short story ‘The Swimmer’ by John Cheever, which appeared in the July 18, 1964 issue of *The New Yorker*.

“On a sunny day in an affluent suburb in Connecticut, a fit and tanned middle-aged man in a bathing suit, Ned Merrill (Burt Lancaster), drops by a pool party being held by friends. They offer him a cocktail while nursing hangovers from the night before. As they share stories, Ned realizes that there is a series of swimming pools that form a ‘river’ to his house, making it possible for him to ‘swim’ his way home. Ned dives into the pool, emerging at the other end and beginning his journey. Ned’s behaviour perplexes his friends, who know things about his recent past he seems to have forgotten.

“As Ned travels he encounters other neighbours. He meets 20-year-old Julie (Janet Landgard), who used to babysit his daughter, and reveals his idea to her; she joins him. Together, they have several experiences, including crashing another pool party and sipping champagne. While chatting in the forest, Julie reveals that she had a schoolgirl crush on Ned, who begins talking about how he will protect her, making plans for the two of them. Discomfited, Julie runs away.

“The neighbourhood is full of judgmental, well-heeled people intent on one-upmanship, and Ned continues to be confronted by reminders that his past was not always as he remembers it.

“Ned meets a wealthy older couple, unbothered by his eccentric behaviour but also unimpressed by his posturing, and a lonely young boy with whom Ned spends a short time. He fails to make any real connection with the people he meets, being obsessed with his journey, and becoming increasingly out of touch with reality.

“Ned carries on with his plan. He walks into another party where the hostess, who seems to have had a past encounter with him, playfully calls him a ‘party crasher’. He encounters there a bubbly girl, Joan (Joan Rivers), who does not know him. Ned asks her to join him, and Joan is intrigued until

she is warned off by a friend. Ned jumps into the pool, grabbing the attention of the guests. When he gets out of the water, he notices a cart that used to be his, being used to serve hot dogs. Ned gets into a spat with the homeowner, who claims to have bought it at a white elephant sale.

“Ned then shows up at the backyard pool of Shirley Abbott (Janice Rule), a stage actress with whom he had an affair several years earlier. His warm memories of their time together are not in agreement with her own experience of having been ‘the other woman’. Unable to reconcile his feelings with the pain he has caused, Ned wades into the deep end of the pool.

“Ned continues on, winding up at a crowded public swimming pool. He is confronted by local shopkeepers who ask him ‘How do you like our water?’ and ask him when he will settle his unpaid bills. When some of them let loose vicious comments about his wife’s snobbish tastes and his out-of-control daughter’s recent troubles with the law, it is too much for Ned and he flees.

“Near sunset, a shivering, limping Ned staggers home, as rain pours down, and finds his house locked and deserted. Peering in through a window, he sees that it has been emptied of furniture, and appears to have been abandoned for some time.” – Wikipedia

“It’s a strange picture, but engrossingly so, taking the viewer on a journey of self-delusion and nostalgia that gradually exposes a richly tortured main character as he attempts to immerse himself in a life that’s no longer available to him.” – Brian Orndorf

We are all the Swimmer, trying to find our way home. Most of humanity – relativists and subjectivists – get nowhere near home. They say that any path will do – whatever path feels right to them at any transient instant, and thus they become hopelessly lost. Even when they accidentally stumble on the right path, they fail to recognise it – it’s just like any other path to their mind, the mind of a person with no criterion for Absolute Truth – and so they quickly move to yet another false road. Even those that actually reach their home will find it locked to them (and seemingly empty and strange) ... unless they have achieved gnosis – rational, mathematical enlightenment – and know the right code to open the door.

Human Inventions

“[Religions] appear to me no other than human inventions, set up to terrify and enslave mankind, and monopolize power and profit.” – Thomas Paine

Everything is a human invention, bar mathematics. All words are invented by men. They are temporal and contingent. Every word could be changed without logical difficulty. Numbers, on the other hand, are ontological. They are eternal and necessary. Logically, no number can ever be changed. Every number must be exactly as it is for the system to be consistent and complete. You have understood nothing about reality if you have failed to distinguish between manmade words and non-manmade numbers. Nothing based on words is true. Only ontological mathematics – based on numbers – is true. “All things are numbers; number rules all.” – Pythagoras.

Thomas Paine

Thomas Paine died in poverty in 1809. Most great men suffer the same fate. The world despises its greatest treasures. It has always been thus. If Paine were alive today, the Cypher Gang would be trolling him.

The Marquis De Sade Contra Religion

“The idea of God is the sole wrong for which I cannot forgive mankind.” – Marquis De Sade

Nothing has done more damage to humanity than its conception of the divine, whether in terms of Western or Eastern religion.

“Ignorance and fear – those are the twin bases of every religion.” – Marquis De Sade

Indeed! Mythos religion is operant conditioning. It’s psychological. It has nothing to do with reality.

“Why do you complain of your fate when you could so easily change it?” – Marquis De Sade

Don’t be a victim of life.

“For mortal men there is but one hell, and that is the folly and wickedness and spite of his fellows...” – Marquis De Sade

Hell, as Sartre said, is other people. Some human beings are incredibly wicked ... they are the psychopathic hawk predators who prey on decent people.

“Moses, Jesus Christ, Mohammed, all these great rogues, all these great thought-tyrants, knew how to associate the divinities they fabricated with their own boundless ambition.” – Marquis De Sade

All of the “great” religions are Mythos fabrications. The only true religion is the Logos religion of mathematics.

“To judge from the notions expounded by theologians, one must conclude that God created most men simply with a view to crowding hell.” – Marquis De Sade

Exactly so. Abrahamism is the tale of human beings worshipping a cosmic psychopath.

“Wolves which batten upon lambs, lambs consumed by wolves, the strong who immolate the weak, the weak victims of the strong: there you have Nature, there you have her intentions, there you have her scheme: a perpetual action and reaction, a host of vices, a host of virtues, in one word, a perfect equilibrium resulting from the equality of good and evil on earth.” – Marquis De Sade

How can anyone imagine that Nature was designed by a benevolent, loving Creator?

The Hardest Task

It’s incredibly hard for ordinary people to recognise, know and understand the Truth, especially if, due to their personality type and cultural conditioning, they are convinced that something else is the Truth. People don’t like changing their minds. The only people who do so without fuss are rationalists ... because they can immediately see that a new argument presented to them is either more or less rational than the arguments they currently endorse. If less rational, they can straightforwardly reject it. If more rational, they will simply adopt it. There’s no drama. They have a ready criterion for assessing and judging Truth. But not so for people locked into their feelings, their mystical intuitions, their senses, their faith, their Mythos, their opinions, their interpretations, their dramas. They will never abandon their irrational belief system for rational reasons. Rational reasons can never dent the faith of irrationalists. Irrationalists can’t even understand them. They form no part of their schema.

Tragically, only 5-10% of humans are rational, which is why humanity has such a dysfunctional relationship with the Truth, is so resistant to it, and so unwilling to change. Consider the task of reasoning with trolls, or Abrahamists, or Karmists. Don't waste your breath! The first thing these people do is reject reason, and mock reason (although, paradoxically, they believe themselves dazzlingly "rational" in doing so ... just look at the Discordians!).

People of reason invariably become people of mathematics, the quintessence of reason. People of unreason always hate and oppose mathematics, and sneer at it as "unreal" and "abstract".

Mathematics is the Truth, so anyone who is not mathematical has no relationship to the Truth. That's a rational fact.

Simulating the Universe

“EAGLE (Evolution and Assembly of GaLaxies and their Environments) is a simulation aimed at understanding how galaxies form and evolve. This computer calculation models the formation of structures in a cosmological volume, 100 Megaparsecs on a side (over 300 million light-years). This is large enough to contain 10,000 galaxies of the size of the Milky Way or bigger, enabling a comparison with the whole zoo of galaxies visible in the Hubble Deep field for example. ...

“The simulation starts when the Universe is still very uniform – no stars nor galaxies had formed yet – with cosmological parameters motivated by observations by the Planck satellite of the cosmic microwave background. Crucial parameters are the density of dark matter – which allows structures to grow, baryonic matter – the gas from which stars form, and the cosmological constant – responsible for cosmic acceleration.

“Dark matter enables structures like galaxies to form, even while the Universe is expanding rapidly. Gas falling into these dark matter structures cools and forms stars: this is how galaxies form. However core collapse supernovae, exploding massive stars, and AGN (Active Galactic Nuclei), bursting supermassive black holes, severely limit what fraction of the gas forms stars. The devastating effects of these explosions can be directly seen in starburst galaxies such as M82 and massive galaxies such as those in the Perseus cluster. Modelling these aspects accurately is key to produce a virtual universe that looks like the real one.” –

<http://icc.dur.ac.uk/Eagle/>

“The researchers are trying to answer the question ‘how did the Universe get to how it is?’ We teach the computer how to do physics, how to solve the equations of physics relevant to the Universe, for example, general relativity, hydrodynamics and how radiation propagates. Then you input the universe’s initial conditions and then based on the initial conditions, create virtual universes in a computer.” – Professor Carlos Frenk, director of the Institute for Computational Cosmology (ICC) at Durham University.

“The universe generated by the computer is just like the real thing. There are galaxies everywhere, with all the shapes, sizes and colours I’ve seen with the world’s largest telescopes. It is incredible. In the Eagle universe I can even press a button to make time run backwards.” – Richard Bower, Durham University

“This is the start of a new era for us. We can now manipulate the conditions of the universe and study the evolution of galaxies throughout the past 14 billion years.” – Dr Rob Crain, Liverpool John Moores University

“Durham University has started using a new, 25 TeraFlop supercomputer for its research into the origin and evolution of the Universe and galaxies. ... The supercomputer is the fourth generation of Durham University’s ‘cosmology machine’, COSMA4, and is expected to produce more accurate simulations of the universe than ever before. ... Scientists have created an entire simulation of the universe in order to understand the formation of galaxies, stars and more. The manmade cosmos is a computer simulation in which galaxies similar to those observed by astronomers grow and evolve. ... The new simulation could reveal how galaxies and dark matter formed in the early universe. ... Previous attempts to model the formation of galaxies have met with little success, producing collections of stars that were often too massive, small, old or spherical. [The new simulations] are

much more realistic.” – Jonathan O’Callaghan, *MailOnline*

You can be 100% certain that simulations such as these will never explain the Big Bang, and, above all, will never account for life and mind. The Illuminati, however, are carrying out a mathematical rather than scientific simulation of the universe, using the God Equation to drive the entire thing. Our scheme is infinitely more ambitious and powerful.

The God Project

The vast majority of Illuminati resources are given over to the “God Project”. This project involves ten different supercomputers (known as “God Machines”), performing detailed simulations of different aspects of reality.

Machine 1 is the Intra-Monadic (Mind) supercomputer. It deals with a single monad, and simulates the mathematical Fourier activity taking place within it, in accordance with the God Equation. This simulation is all about the individual mind of each person, and their dreams. This machine is called the Pythagoras Machine.

Machine 2 is the Inter-Monadic (Mind-Mind) supercomputer. Initially, it’s dealing with the interaction of just two monads, and then it will look at three monads, and then be scaled up to n monads. The task is to analyse any mind-mind interactions, and also detect the first signs of matter being produced via monadic interactions. This Machine is called the Janus Machine.

Machine 3 is the Mind-Matter supercomputer. The task here is to specifically see how a large collection of monads in a Singularity generates the Big Bang, and thus the universe of matter, space and time. It’s all about “involution”. This Machine is called the Alpha Machine.

Machine 4 is the Matter-Mind supercomputer. The task here is to perform the reverse of Machine 3. How does expanding space, time and matter lead to the Big Crunch (the return to the mental Singularity)? This is all about “evolution”. This Machine is called the Omega Machine.

Machine 5 is the Matter-Matter supercomputer. Here, the task is to look only at space, time and matter interactions. This is therefore the equivalent of Durham University’s project. This Machine is called Colossus.

Machine 6 is the first of three machines dealing with the gradation of the monadic universe. This machine considers only low-energy monadic interactions. This Machine is called the Philosopher’s Stone (and deals with “alchemy”; transformations of matter).

Machine 7 considers only medium-energy monadic interactions. This Machine is called Metamorphosis (it deals with mind over matter; transformations of matter brought about by mind).

Machine 8 considers only high-energy monadic interactions. This Machine is called the Holy Grail (it deals with ultimate transformation; turning ordinary minds into God minds).

Machine 9 is the first of two machines dealing with monadic potentiality versus actuality (“bare” monads versus “full” monads, Aristotelian “prime matter” (formless matter) versus Aristotelian “prime form” (matterless form)). With Machine 9, we concentrate on Content, with Machine 10 on Form (although, of course, Form and Content always go together). Machine 9 is called the Demiurge.

Machine 10 considers only “full” monads ... fully actualised monads, operating at 100% capacity. This Machine is called Simon Magus (Abraxas).

The task is to understand in detail all of the different aspects, gradations and phases of monadic existence. When all of the simulations have reached an appropriate level, and we have extracted as much valuable information and insight from each of them as possible, they will all be brought together into a Grand Unified, Final Simulation of Everything, running on the “Creation Machine”.

A simulation isn’t reality, of course. However, just as weather simulations can often predict the weather extremely accurately, we expect the Creation Machine to provide the best means to account for the cosmic and terrestrial “weather” and “climate”.

When the God Project is complete, we expect to use it to transform the world. Above all, we expect to be able to set up a meritocratic Plato’s Republic for rationalists, to build paradise on earth for all those with Illuminist values ... and also to provide absolute protection against all of the enemies of Illuminist values (our enemies will be legion).

This work must be perfect before the Illuminati can go public. We must have an impregnable advantage. The Truth, in the end, must win. Those on the side of Logos reality will finally defeat those on the side of Mythos fantasy, no matter how many more of the latter there might be. A handful of people were responsible for landing men on the moon – they made an astounding real thing happen in the real universe – while *billions* prayed and meditated to nonsense gods and gurus to no effect at all.

Reality always beats fantasy. If you have sufficient mastery of reality, you can never lose to the fantasists. However, if there are a million of them to every one of you, you need to have a staggering degree of control over reality to defeat them. You need to have the power of the Gods. The God Project is designed to deliver exactly that.

Success may be just years away, or decades. We are dealing with the most complex project ever undertaken, and do not have the resources that our enemies have. Moreover, our work has to be carefully concealed from our enemies.

Part of the task of the AC Project was to fish for those who might be able to contribute to our project. Unfortunately, rather than hook world-historic figures, we hooked vile trolls and pathetic Ignavi who let the trolls walk all over them. That’s life. That’s why it’s so hard to change the world. There are always far more enemies than friends, far more destroyers than creators, far more scoffers than supporters. The jeering hordes are never far away. The wreckers are ubiquitous.

In retrospect, it’s amazing that the AC project was able to last for eight years. And it wasn’t brought down by outside forces, but by a small group of bizarre people inside online Illuminism who saw a chance to promote their own agendas and dominate all of the Ignavi. This small group was so odd that it was trolling Illuminism at the very same time that it was trying to organise a conference on Illuminism. Of course, as soon as its plan was thwarted, it went over to hyper trolling, thus proving – for anyone who was in any doubt – how such a group could never have been permitted to host a conference on Illuminism in our name.

People who attack something about which they are attempting to organise a conference are clearly suffering from severe personality disturbances. Sadly, our work, such is its potency, tends to attract a lot of disturbed people ... narcissists, psychopaths and Machiavellians.

Look at what happened to Freemasonry. It was established to overthrow the Old World Order, yet is now the central bastion of the Old World Order. The same sort of process was happening to online Illuminism right in front of our eyes. It was being converted into its opposite – into relativism, subjectivity, mysticism, empiricism, Discordianism, and anti-mathematical irrationalism.

Only people who do not know who they are and what they support can fail to notice this inversion process taking place. It happens only because they want it to happen, or have no particular objection to it happening. We have observed with many online Illuminists that they don’t share our views at all,

which makes it remarkable that they were ever attracted to our work. We presume that they encountered one small part of our writings, with which they agreed, and were unaware of all the rest of our writings, with which they would definitely disagree.

Online Illuminism was weak and pathetic, full of people who claimed to be our supporters while actually subscribing to completely different views, mostly involving the anti-mathematical nonsense of Eastern religion. Ravi Maheshvar was far more likely to quote the notorious cultist Osho than to quote us. If he had ever been able to deliver his “keynote” speech at the proposed conference, it would have borne no relationship at all to our work.

You have to ask why someone obsessed with Osho did not go and join the countless Osho groups on Facebook. The answer of course is that he would have no power there. He would be swallowed up by all the other Osho obsessives. No, such a person needs to go to a non-Osho destination, and then slowly start trying to convert it to Oshoism ... and he will then of course put himself forward as the leader of the new Osho vehicle.

You don’t get an internal trolling problem unless the way has been clearly prepared in advance over several years. That’s exactly what happened to us. Several avenues – most especially the “Pub” – had been used to undermine and sabotage our work for years.

However, everything has a potential upside. Online Illuminism now has the chance to clean the stable, to purge all of those who are fundamentally opposed to reason, logic and ontological mathematics; all those who oppose the absolute, infallible, incontestable immutable Truth, and instead blabber on about everyone having their own truth, their own answer, their own path.

You cannot be a rationalist *and* an empiricist.

You cannot be a rationalist *and* a person of faith.

You cannot be a rationalist *and* a mystic.

You cannot be an absolutist *and* a relativist.

You cannot accept objective Truth *and* promote the claim that everyone has their own subjective truth.

You cannot accept gnosis as an objective reality, and then claim then everyone has their own path to gnosis, and gnosis is whatever they want it to be.

You cannot be on the side of reason and then say that, in a mathematics exam, there is no uniquely right answer for each question, and whatever answer the student gives – even a total guess – should be deemed correct.

Online Illuminism proved to be full of people – Ignavi – who refused to choose a side regarding the above binary choices.

Unless you make a choice, you will suffer from doublethink, and you will subscribe to contradictory positions, both of which you will accept at the same time, even though this is rationally impossible.

Rationality was exactly what the vast majority of online Illuminists lacked. They were driven by their emotions, senses and mystical intuitions. They rejected reason and logic, hence ontological mathematics.

Only a small number of online Illuminists have shown anything like the required level of rationalism. The rest have been profoundly irrational. It’s utterly bizarre to see how much our work gets mangled when irrationalists start trying to talk about it. They just don’t “get it”. Everything they say about it is wrong.

Here’s the bottom line. You cannot be an Illuminist unless you agree that ontological mathematics, derived from the God Equation, is the unique, absolute and infallible answer to existence. If you hold

any other view, you are not an Illuminist, so why are you bothering to come to our work?

In the whole world, we are the only people who refer to ontological mathematics. There are myriad places where you can go to discuss mumbo jumbo, hocus pocus, irrationalism, empiricism, subjectivity, relativism, meditation, Osho, “mindfulness”, “cosmic consciousness”, “bare awareness” and so on ... so why have you come to us?

Rationally, the only people who should come our way are those who accept that reason, logic and mathematics are the means to understand reality. If you don't accept that, our work is not for you. You should go and find something that is. What could be simpler?

Yet people never do the rational thing, do they? People are perverse. They would rather troll stuff they don't like than find something they do like. How can you solve a problem like irrationalism? How can a rationalist communicate with an irrationalist? They have no common language.

The Light of Reason

Apollo.

Athena.

Pythagoras.

Leibniz.

Hegel.

(And with thanks to Plato, Descartes, Spinoza and Gödel.)

So few rationalists, so many irrationalists. That's the human tragedy. Hyperborea remains far away. Cimmeria is much closer. Darkness, fog and ignorance are everywhere. We live in the Endarkenment, not the Enlightenment.

The Communications Project

The AC Project was only a tiny communications project undertaken by the Illuminati. The Project had an internet presence, but the Illuminati does not. The Illuminati organisation has no link at all to any public computer network, and especially not the internet.

The Harsh Truth

“Either it comes off or it's a flop and no amount of verbiage can rescue a bad one.” – L. P. Hartley

That goes for pretty much everything! It certainly applies to online Illuminism ... a total flop bar a small group of people who have managed to understand what we are talking about.

The Narrative Understanding of Reality

“In Russia, for some reason, people pay more attention to fiction and narrative than they do to reality.” – Ivan Pavlov

That's true of the entire Mythos species. Only the Logos species has a reality principle.

Mundus vult decipi: “The world loves to be deceived.” (Hence Mythos religion. To love to be deceived is the same as to love to hate the Truth.)

The Mythos and Logos Degrees of the Illuminati

The Ten Degrees of the Illuminati are intended to give members a complete knowledge and understanding of themselves, others and the universe, to allow them to fully actualise themselves dialectically, and reach their individual and collective Omega Point.

The Degrees constitute an integrated whole, a complete programme for self-development, self-actualisation and self-optimisation, for bringing an individual into complete accord with the infallible, absolute, immutable, eternal Truth of existence.

Stage 1. Man and God: Your relationship with the Universe.

Degree 1 (Thesis): Create your own Mythos religion and thus gain insight into all other Mythos religions (and demonstrate that anyone can invent a religion).

Degree 2 (Antithesis): Destroy Mythos religion (via rationalism, atheism, skepticism, cynicism, nihilism, materialism). Always be a critical thinker. Never believe anything. Always use your reason and logic. They are your only bullshit detectors.

Degree 3 (Synthesis): Discover Logos Religion ... ontological mathematics. Logos Religion repudiates Mythos, but also repudiates anti-religion. It resolves the cosmic dialectic of the One ("God", Nature, the Universe, the Singularity) and the Many (individual monadic singularities = souls).

Stage 2. Man and Man: Your relationship with other Human Beings (Society).

Degree 4 (Thesis): Create a political and social system. This concerns the Collective, and Altruism. It involves the Cooperative Gene, the General Will, the Commonwealth, the public good.

Degree 5 (Antithesis): Destroy a political and social system (via anarchy, libertarianism, the market, nihilism, anomie, psychopathy, trolling, sadism, narcissism). This concerns the Individual and Selfishness. It involves the Selfish Gene, the particular will, the wealth of the elite, the private good.

Degree 6 (Synthesis): Meritocracy and Social Capitalism ... unites the individual and the Collective in the most optimal way. Resolves the political and social dialectic of the One (individual) and the Many (Collective).

Stage 3. Man and Self: Your relationship with Yourself.

Degree 7 (Thesis): Create a New Self (via the psychological theories of Freud, Jung, Adler, Reich, Jaynes, Maslow, etc.).

Degree 8 (Antithesis): Destroy the Self (via the theories of Watson, Pavlov, Skinner, materialism, science, skepticism, nihilism, zombieism, etc.).

Degree 9 (Synthesis): Transform the Lower Self (the mortal Ego) into the Higher Self (the immortal Self) through the destruction of false ideas, beliefs, and delusions, and the creation of a new Self based on the true concepts of ontological mathematics, rationalism and logic. Only the Truth can set you free. You can never be free unless you can rationally explain what existence is, and *only* ontological mathematics permits you to do that.

Synthesis of all Three Prior Stages.

Degree 10 (the Tetraktys Degree; Circle 10, the culmination of the nine circles/degrees of the world): Gain Absolute Knowledge of Others and the Universe. Gain Absolute Knowledge of how to live in perfect accord with Others. Gain Absolute Knowledge of Reality. Gain Absolute Knowledge of Self. Become God. Live in Paradise in a Community of Gods, in a Society of the Divine.

All of the material in the books of the AC Project is of course concerned with the ten degrees of the Illuminati. If you have read every book and internalised the values they express, you are in a position to validly regard yourself as an Illuminatus.

The Soul Camera

The Soul Camera is a device used on individuals. The ultimate aim is to have a global soul scanner, to reveal the state of the souls of everyone on earth – to identify all of the psychopaths, narcissists, sadists, trolls, irrationalists, and so on, and all the good, decent, rational people who can help to build a better world, a heaven on earth.

The Few

Only a few people can see the incredible importance and power of ontological mathematics. It has a long way to go before achieving any foothold in the academic world. The academic community – still under the spell of scientific materialism and empiricism – won't be receptive to it in the near future.

The *God Series* has been a dismal flop as far as gaining any widespread attention goes. Max Tegmark has enough difficulties getting his mathematical ideas taken seriously even though he is embedded in the scientific establishment. Most academics would see it as career suicide to take any interest in ontological mathematics. In fact, our hope was to attract the attention of the sort of people about to embark on PhDs in physics, mathematics and philosophy.

As Max Planck said, "A scientific truth does not triumph by convincing its opponents and making them see the light, but rather because its opponents eventually die and a new generation grows up that is familiar with it."

We wanted to reach a young audience – a new generation of thinkers – that had not yet been corrupted by the establishment views. That simply hasn't happened.

We see no likelihood of ontological mathematics making any inroads any time soon. All of that will change, of course, when we are finally ready to unveil the God Project. At that point, all intelligent, rational people will become Illuminists ... and human destiny will be changed forever.

Anyone who has an aptitude for ontological mathematics is welcome to do whatever they like with it in the meantime. We're keen for all talented people to see what progress they can make.

The Current Status of Ontological Mathematics

Science was once called "natural philosophy", and involved the philosophical study and consideration of nature. Aristotle was its main proponent. Modern science, which was essentially founded by Isaac Newton, was a hybrid of natural philosophy (physics) and mathematics.

Ontological mathematics derives not from Aristotle and his empiricism and materialism, but from Pythagoras and Plato, and their rationalism and immaterialism. Ontological mathematics is a hybrid of metaphysics (not physics) and mathematics.

Mathematics is of course much more closely connected to reason, logic and metaphysics than it is to observations, experiments and physics. Mathematics is an intellectual (intelligible) subject, not a sensory (sensible) subject. Mathematics needs no observations and experiments at all. It has no need of senses. It's the exercise of pure reason and logic.

There is a fundamental contradiction at the heart of science since it tries to bring together two opposites: rationalism and empiricism. Ontological mathematics suffers from no such contradiction. In terms of Form, it is pure rationalism from beginning to end. With regard to Form, no observations or experiments are required. The empirical side of ontological mathematics relates to Content, not Form.

Science should be understood to be the study of phenomenal Content (observable reality), not Ultimate Reality (noumenal Form). Ontological mathematics is the study of unobservable Ultimate Reality, *i.e.* it tells us what ultimately exists, why it exists, and what it means for how we should lead our lives, and for our final destiny.

The metaphysical principles that govern Ontological Mathematics are extremely well understood, as are the general mathematics to which they give rise (ontological Fourier mathematics arising from the God Equation). This is the “big picture” of existence. We do not foresee any changes at all in the core ideas and principles of ontological mathematics.

However, the practical philosophy of ontological mathematics is extremely closely tied to the practical mathematics of ontological mathematics, and this subject is only in its infancy. That is, although we have set out in the *God Series* the general scheme and context in which ontological mathematics operates, the precise mathematics dealing with things like gravity, dark energy, dark matter, mind-over-matter, telepathy, psychokinesis, remote viewing, synchronicity and so on, are far from being mastered. Such issues are, of course, what the God Project is addressing.

The God Project will deliver the practical power to the Illuminati to allow Illuminism to become the greatest force in the world. At that point, we shall usher in the Second and Final Enlightenment, the true Age of Reason. The forces of darkness and ignorance will be dispelled forever. The power of Logos Mathematics will lay waste the world of Mythos Religion and Science.

If you are interested in ontological mathematics, now's the time to get involved. Anyone bright enough is capable of making a vital contribution.

The God Project is all about computer simulations flowing from the God Equation. We also need a solid analytic approach to the problems addressed by the God Project. It's one thing to use brute force methods – and they will certainly succeed in the end – but even better is to have elegant solutions arising from first principles.

Are you the new Pythagoras, Leibniz, Euler, Gauss, Fourier, Riemann or Gödel who can be a world-historic figure and revolutionise the world? We can tell you right now that science is incapable of making the truly monumental changes in the human understanding of reality. Only ontological mathematics can deliver, and, one day, every genius in the world will agree with us. With all of them on our side, we cannot lose.

The Ontological Mathematics Research Institute

“It seems to me that ontological mathematics and the grand unified theory must already exist and be completed (in terms of the formally developed mathematics, as opposed to the basic theory which is

the *God Series*) for you fellows to be writing about it in the way that you do.” – JP

As we said, the big picture of ontological mathematics is completely established, and utilises a great deal of unpublished work in logic by Leibniz. This level of ontological mathematics – in all of its detail – is restricted to the highest level of the Illuminati. Nevertheless, the *God Series* delivers everything that a newcomer to the subject needs to get started at an extremely high level. While the God Equation itself *is* the grand unified theory of everything, there is certainly no grand unified theory yet in terms of the formally developed mathematics of something such as the theory of quantum gravity. Such a theory will of course be based on the God Equation, but it does not exist yet, although the phenomenon is being simulated within the God Project. The answer will come either from there, or from an analytic solution by a suitable genius.

“The books have mentioned once or twice that it is all developed.” – JP

Well, we meant the big picture. All of the detail is not there yet.

“Hence, I see no point in being redundant and trying to recreate the mathematics in a public institute.” – JP

The mathematics – being based on nothing but sine and cosine waves and their interactions – is in some sense incredibly simple. But doing the mathematics of sines and cosines within a Collective Monadic Singularity of countless individual sinusoidal monadic singularities of potentially infinite capacity, and in terms of every conceivable sinusoidal orientation, is ferociously difficult – which is why we are using a brute-force approach based on computer simulations.

Any public institution is more than welcome to consider these issues. The sky’s the limit. All sorts of analytic progress can be made.

“This leaves the question as to why the mathematics isn’t publicly published somewhere in the scientific record and/or why there isn’t already a public research institute developing and promoting the mathematics.” – JP

That’s because the people currently working on ontological mathematics are all members of the Illuminati. Only since the advent of the *God Series* has it become possible for anyone outside the Illuminati to get a glimpse of what we are doing. It will be years before any academic interest is shown in this subject, and even longer before there are any public research institutes devoted to it.

“Scientists as philosophically illiterate as they are do still have the highest training in mathematics out there and would be able to comprehend it, if it were sufficiently presented to them in a venue they were comfortable with.” – JP

The struggles David Bohm, Max Tegmark and Roger Penrose have had would strongly suggest otherwise.

“Sometimes it seems like it is all completed and worked out mathematically, sometimes it seems it is being developed on the fly as you write the books.” – JP

We are an Illuminati communication cell. We are writers. We are not the people at the cutting edge of the God Project. We are presenting our understanding of the most complex project ever undertaken. In our estimation, we have done a good job, but we have no doubt the guys at the coal face might tell the

tale differently. However, their account of things would be almost incomprehensible to the average person.

“Whatever the conditions actually are on all that and sparing you all the other facets of the analysis paralysis, with the cessation of the books and the fact that there is no public research institute and that the mathematics isn’t known to exist in the public record, then it remains that ontological mathematics is still waiting to be developed and published for and in the public and scientific sphere.” – JP

True.

“One way to do that is through a specialized research institute at a public university, or through an independent research institute such as the Perimeter Institute for example. At a university, a group of scientists may decide that they wish to develop a specialized research institute within an existing department of physics and astronomy. Or, if a group of scientists has sufficient independent funding, then they can form an independent research institute.” – JP

Indeed. And, as ever, it all comes down to funding. Funding is never given to anything a bit “out there”.

“For an Institute for Ontological Mathematics, the most important thing would be getting the right people in the foundation.” – JP

Absolutely right.

“That would require identifying the correct psychological types of mathematicians and physicists who would be able to understand and then develop the work.” – JP

Right again.

“Such people are out there, and they can be found with sufficient planning, probing, and advertisement. A prospectus could be developed and designed to attract the correct mathematicians and physicists, and some probationary period could be employed with a crash-course in the *God Series* to see if they wish to stay with the Institute and develop the necessary mathematics.” – JP

The *God Series* itself was our advertisement, but, sadly, it proved a monumental disaster. Hardly anyone has read it.

“The institute would need an appropriate constitution established based on a dedication to develop ontological mathematics and to be true to its entire philosophy.” – JP

Indeed.

“There are one or two other people around the *God Series* community” on Facebook (with the necessary and actual qualifications) who have expressed an interest in developing such an institute.” – JP

Good luck!

“This would be a professional institute operating at the university level staffed with actual mathematicians and physicists, and who also possibly have regular teaching responsibilities at a university.” – JP

Sounds great in theory. Sadly, it's almost impossible to make it actually happen.

“Something like this would need to be created by people already working within and familiar with the scientific community and who have the appropriate credentials of such; it is not going to be created by Facebook crowd sourcing.” – JP

You can say that again. All you tend to find on Facebook are mindless trolls, and people who don't have the vaguest idea what we are talking about.

“That would be my and the others' role. It also requires funding to that level. I think it goes without saying what the potential is of such an institute and where it could lead, so I won't elaborate.” – JP

You're preaching to the choir.

“You know as well as I. It is not necessarily just all about dry mathematics either of course, when we have the right people in it.” – JP

Correct. It must never be “dry”.

“But there's a war going on in this world and right now the forces of darkness are creeping around the planet and getting everywhere. It seems to be being directed by a vast intelligence... or stupidity... I can't figure out if stupidity can act so intently without consciously meaning it.” – JP

Stupidity certainly means it. Look at how the trolls operate. They are not doing this accidentally. They are doing it with absolute moronic intent.

“This is about out-flanking the enemy, and the recent example of the Facebook and AC site drama is a good one: let the enemy think they won, let them think they won Facebook, let them think that they won what is actually desolation when their narcissism tells them it is prime territory.” – JP

Indeed.

“As if they can compete at the actual level of a professional institute of mathematics and a hyperhuman lifestyle. That is where no trolls and narcissists will ever be seen.” – JP

Correct. You never find mindless trolls in any research institutes. You never find them in the company of intelligent, productive, creative, qualified people. They are always found in sewers and gutters, always surrounded by other dysfunctional people just like themselves. All the wastes of space always congregate together. None of the Cypher Gang has any qualifications (at least none worthy of mention). None of them would get through the front door of any meritocratic institute. Facebook is as far as they go, the end of the line for clowns and circus freaks.

“It is about what some of these scientists and sci-fi writers and other type have always said: create a new system which simply makes the old ways irrelevant.” – JP

Absolutely right. That's what the God Project is for.

“As bad as humanity can be, it can't resist certain infinite forces, and so it can't resist empowerment. Ontological mathematics developed should lead to irresistible forms of empowerment, and these should change humanity in desirable ways ... if managed well.” – JP

We endorse these sentiments entirely.

“Is this a prospect you are interested in seeing developed?” – JP

Anyone willing to advance this sacred cause is welcome to try in whatever way they deem fit. The problem of course is never in the willing of the ends, but in having the means to carry it off, and that always comes down to funding. And who is it that controls funding? It’s certainly not us. All of the Illuminati’s funds are committed to the God Project.

Who Are We?

We are the outsiders, the heretics, the rebels, the revolutionaries, the blasphemers, the outcasts, the infidels. We are the Resistance. We are the Truth seekers. We are contra mundum.

We are the Mathematikoi. We are the Hyperboreans. We are the Illuminati. We are contra mundum.

The End of an Era

This is the last of the books appearing under the author names of “Adam Weishaupt”, “Mike Hockney” and “Michael Faust”, hence marks the end of the formal AC project. However, there will be at least one more book associated with the project ... *The Citizen Army* by Brother Spartacus.

In fact, since the trolls refuse to leave, there will also be a book devoted to them – *The Dunciad: A Book About Trolls*.

If they go away and take all of their nonsense with them, we won’t need to bother referring to them again. But these people will never be leaving, and they love appearing in print as the monstrous psychopaths they assuredly are. So be it. They can’t say we didn’t give them a rational chance to avoid their fate.

The Cypher Gang has several hangers-on and helpers (about fifteen in total), but they would not be there without those we have mentioned by name. We may refer to these other members in more detail in *The Dunciad*. These people now have the opportunity to remove their garbage and leave online Illuminism. As ever, they will refuse to go. No stupid person ever learns any life lesson.

The End

This is neither a happy ending, nor a sad ending, just an ending. That’s life.

The System

System Anomaly

System Failure

“I know you’re out there ... I can feel you now. I know that you’re afraid. You’re afraid of us, you’re afraid of change ... I don’t know the future ... I didn’t come here to tell you how this is going to end, I came here to tell you how this is going to begin. Now, I’m going to hang up this phone, and I’m going

to show these people what you don't want them to see. I'm going to show them a world without you...
A world ... where anything is possible." – Neo, *The Matrix*

Conclusion

“Without mathematics we cannot penetrate deeply into philosophy. Without philosophy we cannot penetrate deeply into mathematics. Without both we cannot penetrate deeply into anything.” – Leibniz

“All the forces in the world are not so powerful as an idea whose time has come.” – Victor Hugo

“The higher we soar, the smaller we seem to those who cannot fly.” – Nietzsche

It's time to make your stand. It's you against the world. It's you *contra mundum*. This world is hell, but good, rational people of strong will can convert it into paradise, but only by overcoming the Fallen World, only by overcoming the gospels of faith (mainstream religion) and empiricism (scientific materialism).

This is a world of the Lie. To be on the side of the Truth marks you out as *contra mundum*.

This is a Mythos World. To be on the side of Logos marks you out as *contra mundum*. This is an Endarkened World. To be on the side of Enlightenment marks you out as *contra mundum*. This is a world of rule by the rich elite. To be on the side of rule by the People marks you out as *contra mundum*. The People have never wanted to rule, which is why they don't rule. They must be forced to be free, as Rousseau put it.

We must revalue all values. We must overturn all the old nostrums. We must topple every idol. We must silence every false prophet and overthrow every false God. We must end the rule of the Torture God. We must bring the Age of Faith to an end once and for all, and replace it with the Age of Reason.

We must replace the empirical “enlightenment” of science and the mystical “enlightenment” of Eastern religion with the rational enlightenment of mathematics.

Humanity, as a totality, has got everything wrong, and made every mistake. But, within humanity, a few heroic individuals have always been on the side of Truth and progress. These are the Knights of the Holy Grail.

Are you one of the Knights? We don't care what race you are, what sex you are, what sexuality you have, what background you come from. All we care about is whether you are one of the great human beings – the world-historic figures – who can transform the filth of this Hell World into the gold of Heaven ... Heaven on Earth.

It's up to Illuminists alone. No one else is coming. We are against everyone. We are enormously outnumbered and surrounded, yet victory is certain to be ours ... because we are the Gnostic Legion of Reason and Knowledge, and we shall command the cosmic forces that can defeat any odds.

The Day of Victory is coming. We are the Coming Race. We are HyperHumanity. We are the Illuminati.

Mark our words, we are coming. Not today, not tomorrow, but we are on our way.

Vincit Omnia Veritas (Truth Conquers All)

The Armageddon Conspiracy: The Plot To Kill God